

# ANCIENT CHRISTIAN WRITERS

THE WORKS OF THE FATHERS IN TRANSLATION

EDITED BY  
WALTER J. BURGARDT  
and  
THOMAS CORRIJN LYALL

No. 31



CASSIODORUS:  
EXPLANATION  
OF THE PSALMS



TRANSLATED AND ANNOTATED

BY

P. G. WALSH

*Professor of Humanity  
University of Glasgow*

VOLUME I  
PSALMS 1-50  
[Psalm 139 (42)]



FALST PRESS  
New York, N.Y./Atlantic, N.J.



BS

1429

.C3743

1990

v.1

COPYRIGHT © 1990

BY

F. G. WALSH

Library of Congress Cataloging in Publication Data

Christmas, season, as object. (In

Expositione Patrum. [English])

Expositione of the Fathers/Commentary, annotated and annotated by F. G. Walsh.

p. cm.—(Ancient Christian writers, no. 32)

The volume of Expositione Patrum.

Includes bibliographical references and indexes.

Contents: I. Patrum—p.

ISBN 0-819-56999-0 (h)

1. Bible. O. T. Patrum—Commentaries—Early works to 1800. I. Walsh, F. G.

2. Patrum—Commentaries. I. Title. II. Series. Ancient Christian writers, no. 32.

III.

ISBN 0-819-56999-0

(Hbk)

my call—class

my call—class

CP

Published by Basil Blackwell  
990 Massachusetts Boulevard  
Malden, New Jersey 07095

PRINTED AND BOUND IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

# CONTENTS

INTRODUCTION.....	i
-------------------	---

PREFACE.....	ii
--------------	----

## TEXT

Commentary on Psalm i.....	41
Commentary on Psalm ii.....	47
Commentary on Psalm iii.....	58
Commentary on Psalm iv.....	61
Commentary on Psalm v.....	66
Commentary on Psalm vi.....	72
Commentary on Psalm vii.....	79
Commentary on Psalm viii.....	89
Commentary on Psalm ix.....	95
Commentary on Psalm x.....	98
Commentary on Psalm xi.....	102
Commentary on Psalm xii.....	107
Commentary on Psalm xiii.....	110
Commentary on Psalm xiv.....	113
Commentary on Psalm xv.....	116
Commentary on Psalm xvi.....	119
Commentary on Psalm xvii.....	122
Commentary on Psalm xviii.....	125
Commentary on Psalm xix.....	128
Commentary on Psalm xx.....	131
Commentary on Psalm xxi.....	134
Commentary on Psalm xxii.....	137
Commentary on Psalm xxiii.....	140
Commentary on Psalm xxiv.....	143



Commentary on Psalm 37 .....	37
Commentary on Psalm 38 .....	39
Commentary on Psalm 39 .....	41
Commentary on Psalm 40 .....	43
Commentary on Psalm 41 .....	44
Commentary on Psalm 42 .....	44
Commentary on Psalm 43 .....	45
Commentary on Psalm 44 .....	45
Commentary on Psalm 45 .....	47
Commentary on Psalm 46 .....	48
Commentary on Psalm 47 .....	48
Commentary on Psalm 48 .....	49
Commentary on Psalm 49 .....	49
Commentary on Psalm 50 .....	51
Commentary on Psalm 51 .....	51
Commentary on Psalm 52 .....	51
Commentary on Psalm 53 .....	52
Commentary on Psalm 54 .....	52
Commentary on Psalm 55 .....	53
Commentary on Psalm 56 .....	53
Commentary on Psalm 57 .....	54
Commentary on Psalm 58 .....	54
Commentary on Psalm 59 .....	55
Commentary on Psalm 60 .....	55
Commentary on Psalm 61 .....	56
Commentary on Psalm 62 .....	56
Commentary on Psalm 63 .....	57
Commentary on Psalm 64 .....	57
Commentary on Psalm 65 .....	58
Commentary on Psalm 66 .....	58
Commentary on Psalm 67 .....	59
Commentary on Psalm 68 .....	59
Commentary on Psalm 69 .....	60
Commentary on Psalm 70 .....	60
Commentary on Psalm 71 .....	61
Commentary on Psalm 72 .....	61
Commentary on Psalm 73 .....	62
Commentary on Psalm 74 .....	62
Commentary on Psalm 75 .....	63
Commentary on Psalm 76 .....	63
Commentary on Psalm 77 .....	64
Commentary on Psalm 78 .....	64
Commentary on Psalm 79 .....	65
Commentary on Psalm 80 .....	65
Commentary on Psalm 81 .....	66
Commentary on Psalm 82 .....	66
Commentary on Psalm 83 .....	67
Commentary on Psalm 84 .....	67
Commentary on Psalm 85 .....	68
Commentary on Psalm 86 .....	68
Commentary on Psalm 87 .....	69
Commentary on Psalm 88 .....	69
Commentary on Psalm 89 .....	70
Commentary on Psalm 90 .....	70
Commentary on Psalm 91 .....	71
Commentary on Psalm 92 .....	71
Commentary on Psalm 93 .....	72
Commentary on Psalm 94 .....	72
Commentary on Psalm 95 .....	73
Commentary on Psalm 96 .....	73
Commentary on Psalm 97 .....	74
Commentary on Psalm 98 .....	74
Commentary on Psalm 99 .....	75

## NOTES

LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS .....	77
NOTES TO INTRODUCTION .....	77
NOTES TO PREFACE AND TEXT .....	78
Appendix A .....	78
Appendix B .....	79
Appendix C .....	79
Appendix D .....	80

## INDEXES

1. Old and New Testaments .....	80
2. Subjects .....	80
3. Chronology .....	81

## INTRODUCTION

### I

The life of *Flavio Magoni Aurelio Capisstrano Senatore*, which extended from about 1415 to 1460 or so, divides neatly into two parts, his career as political administrator and secular magistrate being followed by a religious conversion in the late 1450 which induced him to devote himself wholly to the service of the Christian Church. His family tradition had fostered in him an ambition for public service. His father, after holding lesser offices under Colonna, the first Italian king of Italy, became governor of Sicily and subsequently protector general under Colonna's successor king Theobaldus.<sup>1</sup>

Theobaldus (1425-1461), though an Orsini, and therefore of the *Arma* persuasion, governed Catholic Italy in peace and harmony for a quarter of a century, years during which Biondino was placed on the chief administrative posts of government as magistrate-officer. But in 1450 the restoration of ecclesiastical harmony between Byzantium, under its new emperor Justin, and the see of Rome led Theobaldus to fear that the ecclesiastical and political order in Italy might be threatened by interference from Constantinople. When Biondino defended the respected patrician Albino against the charge that he was conspiring with the eastern emperor, and Biondino himself was arrested and executed in 1454,<sup>2</sup> this was an indication that the religious harmony prevailing in Italy was under some strain. The young Capisstrano had already held the offices of quaestor and centurion by 1441, and his refusal to implicate himself in this confrontation between Albino and the orsini on the one side and the royal palace on the other allowed him to gain the position of magistrate-officer in succession to Biondino in 1455-6. In this supreme administrative role only in the Roman court, he was

responsible for imperial decrees and royal correspondence, which he later gathered and published in the twelve books of *Vicinia ipsius imperii*.<sup>1</sup> His secular career continued in progress after Theodoric's death; he became governor of Italy in particular provinces under Theodoric's grandson Athalaric in 502–3.<sup>2</sup> During his tenure of that office, however, Belisarius, general of the new emperor Justinian, embarked on the conquest of the Ostrogothic kingdom by occupying Sicily in 533, and Naples and Rome in 536. Belisarius finally seized the capital Ravenna in 540. It was during these five years that Caesiodorus decided to transfer his allegiance from the secular world to total participation in Church affairs, a decision motivated in the initial words of the Preface to this *Exposition of the Psalms*.

During his earlier career, Caesiodorus had written panegyrics of personages of the royal household under the title of *Laudes rectoris familiae* on the history of the Goths up to the year 502 which have been lost but which are summarized in the *Genea* of Jordanes, and a brief summary of Roman history called *Chronica*.<sup>3</sup> This body of writing reflects not merely his earlier secular or opposed to his later religious orientation, but also his eagerness to please the king and his Ostrogothic companions in a favorable light to their Italian subjects, and to maintain harmonious relations between the two ethnic communities living side by side in Italy.

It should not, however, be imagined that before 540 Caesiodorus was wholly indifferent to the life of the Christian Church. Already in 502–3 he had attempted, with the support of Pope Agapetus, to establish at Rome a concert of Christian burning which would "unite the ringers of the faithful in chants and ringing speech" and thus diffuse orthodox Christian teaching in the face of unbelievers and heretical sects.<sup>4</sup> This plan, however, came to nothing, probably owing to the death of Agapetus in 508.

On completion of the publication of the *Vicinia* at Ravenna, Caesiodorus appended to these twelve books a treatise on the soul,<sup>5</sup> philosophical in its informative enquiry yet theologically motivated in its thrust, basing itself on the authority of Scripture and on Augustine in particular among the western Fathers. The twelve chapters investigate the name, the substance, the shape, the most-remote, the natural powers, the origin, and the location of the soul, and its destiny after physical death. The *De anima* can thus be situated as a bridge be-

erent *Canonicorum* schools and his religious studies. It was after completing this, shortly after leaving from public life at Ravenna, that he embarked upon his devoted study of the *paludes*, the traditional starting-point in the Scriptures for deeper study of Christian belief.

*Canonicorum* movements during the 520s remain uncertain. After the fall of Ravenna to Soliman in 520, he may have journeyed directly to Constantinople in the company of the victorious general and the emperor King Vigilius, and remained there until 524. Alternatively, he may have retired to southern Italy, either in his ancestral estate at Siciliacus (Sepulcius) in Calabria, or perhaps in Rome. He may have studied in one or in both of these locations between 520 and 523, and then journeyed with Pope Vigilius to Constantinople. On his journey he would have studied the treatise of Albino on music in a library in Rome, and this could have been in the 520s, for his *Papaeus palustris* which was composed then suggests that he was studying musical theory to assist his explanations of *Ecce paludes*.<sup>17</sup> But he was certainly in Constantinople by 524, on the return of Vigilius, for he is cited as religious *vir* and *philos* *maior* by that pope in the letter which celebrates one of the papal returns, *Basiliens* and *Solimanens*, for opposing the pope's support of *Iovinian* in the controversy of the *Thema* *Chrysos*. In the bishop of Sepulcius, *Canonicus*, was also in the papal return, it is tempting to suggest that all three had journeyed to Constantinople together, arriving in January 525.<sup>18</sup> But whether at Constantinople alone or successively in southern Italy and the eastern capital, *Canonicus* devoted the 520s and the early 530s to the concentrated study of the *paludes* and to the publication of his lengthy treatise on them.

In 533 or a little later, *Canonicus* returned from Constantinople to Italy, and proceeded to establish a double monastery on his estate at Sepulcius, the *Vivarium* for eremitics on Mt. Marsica, and a hermitage for contemplatives on Mt. Cassinum.<sup>19</sup> He had earlier published a poetic description of the area in his *Vivere*, and later in his *Fortissimus* he offers further details of the two sites.<sup>20</sup> Similar monastic establishments were being established elsewhere in Italy at this time. It is particularly surprising that *Canonicus* makes no mention of Benedict's monastery, which had been founded a generation earlier; there is no reference for his having adopted features of the Benedictine rule, nor indeed for any connection with Mount Cassino. Such silence

sions as we have suggest a final and experimental engine, heavily based on the reading of Christian life which he read in Augustine's *De agnitione Christianae*, with some respectful regard for the prospects of monastic life laid down by John Cassian.<sup>46</sup> The degree to which Cassiodorus himself participated in this monastic life is disputed. The *Conclusion* which he attaches to his commentary on Psalms (a book he has cited to claim that he read the monastic, but this interpretation of the passage has been rightly challenged), for he never describes his own presence there as part of the community.<sup>47</sup>

The early years after the foundation of the monastery are the period during which Cassiodorus composed his best-known work, in four books, the *Institutiones divinarum et secularium litterarum*.<sup>48</sup> The first book offers a syllabus of sacred reading, with a systematic survey of the books of the bible with recommended patristic commentaries; three are followed by a compendium of Christian scripture and practical advice on how to study this reading. The second book outlines a course of study in the seven liberal arts, a knowledge of which he considers is essential for the proper understanding of the Christian texts presented in the first book. In this sense the second book is to be read as an auxiliary to the first, and we can regard the relationship between the whole of the *Institutiones* and the *Explanation of the Psalms* is that of theory to practice, for in the *Expositio psalmorum* he repeatedly makes reference to the seven components of the trivium and the quadrivium or *disciplina*; thus study of the psalms offers a general education in disciplines. The *Institutiones* provide us with a detailed catalogue of the manuscripts contained in the monastic library at Vivarium.<sup>49</sup>

By the time he had published the *Institutiones*, Cassiodorus was in his later twenties. He continued to write for another fifteen years, for in his last completed work, the *De orthogonalis*, he informs the reader that he is writing in his sixty-third year. In this same passage he reveals that after finishing the *Institutiones*, he "cleared the name of the Pelagian heresy from the commentary on *Romans*" in the *Institutiones* this commentary of Pelagius, which takes in the thirteen Pauline epistles, is ascribed to Pope Gelasius. He left the task of expurgation of the other twelve letters to the monks of his monastery.<sup>50</sup> The *De orthogonalis* also informs us that following this labour on *Romans*, he composed for the benefit of single monks a work on exegeses, to

which he studied the two dates of Dionysius and Isidore's books on *figurae et symbola*<sup>10</sup> that in another volume he has catalogued the chapter-headings from Scripture to serve as a work of reference, and finally that immediately before composing the *Discephylus* he had written the *Compendium*, a simplified explanation by paragraphs, not done verse by verse, of the books of the New Testament other than the gospels.<sup>11</sup> Clearly this group of works is to be visualized as a collection of elementary textbooks composed to train the monks of Vivarium in their work of reading and transcribing volumes for the library at Vivarium.

## II

As was noted earlier, the composition of the *Expositio psalmorum* can be confidently placed in the period of the 540s and early 550s. The work is dedicated to the author's *pater apostolicus*, who is customarily identified with Pope Vigilius (526-538, with whom he was on intimate terms, an inscription which allows us to date the first edition of the treatise to 538 or earlier.<sup>12</sup> Certain passages, however, appear to be later additions made after the foundation of Vivarium, and these suggest that a second revision was carried about the same time as the *Antiphona* was published. The additions proposed are signalled by Isidore in the *Capitula Christianorum* area, not in the notes of this translation.<sup>13</sup>

Cassiodorus' analysis of the individual psalm is preceded by an extensive Preface clearly inspired by Hilary of Poitiers' *Dianotus super psalmos*. In general, Cassiodorus accepts observations of Hilary unless they are in conflict with statements by Augustine. Thus, for example, Hilary's claim that names in the psalm-headings (for example, *Melior* or the sons of *Cozai*) indicate that there were several other authors of psalm books is rejected. David is rejected. See the definition of psalm, *canonic*, *psalm-canonic* and *canonic-psalm* set all drawn from Hilary, in the definition of the *disputatio*. Augustine's explanation is preferred to Jerome's. Other topics noted in the Preface, such as the significance of the psalm-headings, the symbolic purpose of psalm numbers, and the prophetic portrayal of Christ's gospel activ-

1864, can be dated back to the common tradition embedded in the entire Greek communion as well as in Ambrose and Augustine, Hilary and Jerome. But it is possible that Augustine offers us preliminary notice<sup>14</sup> and that those of Ambrose and Jerome are later, later-Constantinian<sup>15</sup> antinomic dependence on Hilary, the accurate and verbal authors of whose homilies one frequently discerns.<sup>16</sup>

1. On textual<sup>17</sup> annotated discussion of the *whitened palms* is this letter. His 1864 study begins with an explanation of the *palms* heading, and then passes to a discussion of the *division of the palm*, in which he seeks to sketch the speaker's illustration of John, or August, or Hilary, to the Church, or the synagogue, or the speakers, for some palms are Constantine's dramatic dialogue. Hilary or Hilary's 1864-lyric explanation of the meaning of the *palms* and leads to appendix a conclusion, in which he seeks to demonstrate the lesson which the *palms* offer as a contemporary's language. The originality of this first-half argument lies in the second and fourth sections. Hilary's *palms* Constantine's, both, most notably Jerome and Augustus, regularly refers only brief comments on the *palms* heading and generally directs us devoted study of the entire Constantine's second section, the *division of the palm*, offers a more general approach. In the same way and the letters are of each *palms*. In the *palms* are seen and its dramatic dialogue, with different sections placed in different positions, that is not a whole original treatment but only that Hilary's dialogue from Augustus and Ambrose and Augustine among the Latin communions, but Hilary's dramatic dialogue, which dramatizes Hilary's thought in the original Hilary's second section, Hilary's *palms*. In his analysis of other *palms*, Constantine's language is constant to Hilary, the appearance of Augustus, where these elements demand changes of topic within the anatomy of the *whitened palms*.

The fourth section, the *Conclusion* drawn from the *Palms*, is a whole Augustus letter. It carries our communion to take a more-spectacular view of the main explanation of the *palms*. As we shall have noticed, Hilary's study seeks to explain the *palms* as a function of the major lessons, and the *Conclusion* is a convenient process in which to underline the need for theological method. Another frequent denotation of this concluding section is the unusual significance allowed to

the number of the palm, its nature, consequences of *Jerome*, *Hilary*, and *Augustine*, the significance of particular numbers such as eight or fifty is emphasized, and the connection is duly made with an appropriate biblical context. The commentators to be following the practice of his predecessors in this respect.<sup>16</sup> It remains for us to give credence to the statement of our forebears, that the poverty of palms are in harmony with the numbers allotted to them.<sup>17</sup> In fact we find the practice much further. In general the dividers 1-5 of the palm repeat the pattern of the Old Testament, and 6-10 point to the Resurrection and fulfill the New Testament. To state that *Caesarius* is address going this way and some far derived parallels from *Caesarius* for all the numbers of the two events in a palm, too be then in his confusion that his view of signification has not yet, in *Palma 2<sup>a</sup>* (116-120), and therefore he is, as clearly demonstrated with such occasional allusions to the, significant numbers to be had found in his authorities.

## III

*Caesarius* states that in his initial study of the palm he first sought out the authority of *Augustine's 2<sup>a</sup> sermon*, and then central authority in *Caesarius* throughout his discussion.<sup>18</sup> In his *Prologue*,<sup>19</sup> he recommends an authority especially the four Latin commentators *Hilary* and *Ambrose*, *Jerome* and *Augustine*. We have seen that he found his *Prologue* (116-120), and in the course of the *antiphonal* movement to be frequently cited *Jerome*<sup>20</sup> as well as *Augustine*, especially where problems of readings or interpretation of *Hilary* are concerned. The influence of *Ambrose* is much less in evidence, and where he is cited it is in his form or point which rather than the palm commentators. Of course, the *Prologue*, *Super Cantica*, which are quoted. Though *Caesarius* opens some verses in *Caesarius*, the evidence of the *Prologue* suggests that he had not a scholar's confidence with *Caesarius*, and we are accordingly aware that he has not studied the *Caesarius* systematically.<sup>21</sup> He is acquainted with some parts of *Caesarius*, though this knowledge may be



unknown<sup>20</sup> and as the distance between these comments and the film produces an "intention."<sup>21</sup> The Greek influence must, in general, be measured slightly by contrast with his predecessors who were in Latin.

## IV

The problem of the Latin text of the *palari* on which Cassiodorus based his commentary is complex and disputed. As is well known, evidence of "original" as we believe Jerome produced his translations were already numerous, what was consciously labelled the *Latin Latina* had as Jerome's words "absent in them, unknown in manuscripts."<sup>22</sup> Jerome, as Augustine remarked, as the early days "translating" was a "translating of Greek" and his hand in translation. Augustine argued that the *Palari* predated his other works.<sup>23</sup> This, in fact, suggests that about 400 there was one, generally accepted translation current in Italy, based on the version of the *Latin Latina* circulating at Milan. It, like the *Latin Latina*, passed contemporary with the *Latin Latina*, a partially reworked version of the *Latin Latina*. Jerome produced an *original* than these readings of the *palari*. The first, regarded by some, whether in the "Latin" *palari*,<sup>24</sup> is as a revision in the light of the *Palari*, the second and more complete revision, the *Palari* *Latin* *palari*, was made after Jerome's death in the *Palari* *Latin* *palari*, and finally, the *Palari* *Latin* *palari*, and the *Palari* *Latin* *palari*. The *Palari* *Latin* *palari* is a work after Jerome's death. If Jerome's edition had no manuscript, it was, as his earlier translation, from the Greek.

Cassiodorus, in 487, certainly had a Latin text, undoubtedly, he held that he would do, and he had been a version of the *Latin Latina* called in, 400, the "Palari" *Latin* *palari*,<sup>25</sup> but since he followed Augustine's commentary on the *palari* *Latin* *palari*, there are passages where the *palari* variant readings which he found in the *Palari* *Latin* *palari* were, however, he comments, "such as the *palari* readings from the *Palari* *Latin* *palari* of Jerome," as a knowledge of the *Palari* *Latin* *palari* from the *Palari* *Latin* *palari*. On numerous occasions when he cites the same verse in different parts of his commentary, he cites more, some of these variants are doubtless capturable by his having quoted from memory,

up by his use of paraphrase, but more curious clearly than that he contains a variety of ones, including Jerome's "Galilean" and "Hieronymus" parables.<sup>1</sup>

# 1

The ways in which the language used in his sermons had given occasion for Greek and Latin "parables" from the time of Augustine and Origen onwards. The most famous are the two discursive and allegorical interpretations of the events of the Old Testament. First, the interpretation of such occurrences as the case of Hagar as of being spiritual, and second, criticism of events and characters in the Old Testament by Jerome in his times, and the case of Jerome's work entered from the ground was a total explanation of them. Thus they developed the ideas of "the four senses" of Scripture: the historical or literal, the metaphorical or figurative, the tropological or moral, and the anagogical or eschatological.<sup>2</sup> The four senses came, as in the general time when the Western Church, with Augustine as bishop, entered the explanation of biblical interpretations with an emphasis on allegory.<sup>3</sup> Augustine, who had interpreted Jerome's sermons on the events of the Old Testament as his criticism of Jerome devoted to the United Kingdom of Jerusalem, concerned himself especially with allegory: "interpretation, while Jerome by his own commentary sought to elucidate primarily the literal sense, but both in these regards. The pastor sought to give a substance of the historical and the allegorical, of their writing, to Jerome of the same like Paulinus of Nola obtain the substance that explaining the spiritual sense, which has deeper than the words."<sup>4</sup>

Jerusalem develops to every length the allegorical approach in his own two master "parables": the first, given, is his parable of Jerusalem as a city, he will try to show, the hidden meaning: "I speak again, 'the church' with the spiritual sense, the historical present, and the moral meaning."<sup>5</sup> but he makes no clear distinction between the "spiritual" and the "moral." He interprets, explains the historical background to a parable in his moral discussion of its meaning, and there is often moral substance into "tropological."

dreams contained in the *Comedies*. In the main version, the explicit aim of the poem, he comments, depends on the question asked: "The small question of Hebrew comes from no doubt, the *Aspersion* before him, he intimated that the reading Latin version inherently represents the sense of the Hebrew, and only occasionally does he concern himself with the philological matter. His main supposition is the total view that the *Aspersion* is a whole prophetic of the coming of Christ and of the coming of the new era, and with the old version, the problem is, this new era would be an interpretation of the old era, and a Christian reading from the new era, the new era, and the old era, as contained in the individual poems. In each interpretation, it was not used to measure consistency between a concept in stage, occurring in different passages, or one concept, "new era" may represent a period or a concept, but in another, *Aspersion*, however "new" may represent a new, perhaps a period of the old era, "new" may stand for the new, or one point, but for interpretation, it is a whole. There are, however, certain difficulties which are not recently made and which are adopted from the earlier tradition of post-Comedians, as "doubt" regularly defined problems of spirit, and "newness" likewise, as in the earlier Greek and Latin Fathers.<sup>12</sup>

In each of these interpretations the etymology of names of persons and places plays a prominent role. Like Augustine, Cassiodorus offers plans to explain the meanings of the names of persons mentioned in the poems, and the *Aspersion* he selects which, directly or indirectly, are justified by other interpretations. He does not seem to be the only one who has done this, but he is the only one who has done this in the past.

## VI

We may now address the general question of Cassiodorus' aim in writing the *Aspersion*. Perhaps his primary purpose was to encourage Christian, in the sense of study the significance of the poems in the church's prophetic proclamation of the future Christian dispensation. Later he composed his commentary mainly in the view before he founded his monastery, it would be necessary to suggest

that the inferior message has functioned in message communities, the inference that by quarantining the Christian message it confined to, second order. As in his comments on *Polymath* in general, he sets clericalist id. debilitate later texts, and again in discussion of Paine's reply. He says, "the message is not church, the message but for the whole of humankind." The poems were regarded as the most valuable form of religious for social order. Second order community of them before passing on to the first, Christian, and I understand his Preface offers the same advice.<sup>42</sup>

In his discussion of Christian theology mediated through the poems, he repeatedly emphasizes that the Church is the true and only guide to right belief. In his response address on the Church in his Preface, he states: "Moreover we need outside your camp back, we encounter various dangers." "The message understood its original condition in... Epistles, gospels and Jews, especially the Jews who defined Christianity as it has continued with the message performed in Christ and in His apostles. Christianity, outside the Jew is of some interest, though his condemnation of them is clearly a 'spoke and separator, he must that who separates the Christian, that they will be a reveal and gain an understanding the world order in us and'"

The passionate conviction that the story of the Church is all-important is reflected in Christian's vigorous condemnation of the Disruption which, while it is a good and necessary movement, there is also an order. Common in the Disruption, he proclaims: "The Disruption is from command as a release from an Abrahamic and Christian's history, so that his comments have some contemporary relevance. Moreover, as a demand that we of Augustines to support, follow the main's example, in this path we should not compromise."

A similar judgment, he made about the numerous concerns of the Pelagians, who maintain Disruption had been Augustines's principal opponents in the early fifth century. His main concern is to show that, in his view, we are in a state that we cannot the extraordinary capacity for survival of the Pelagian heresy, but also as condemnations of Epistles in us, a renewed group in France and Britain, and had to be condemned again at the Second Council of Orange in 529.<sup>43</sup>

Equally relevant is Constantine's condemnation of other major



[illegible]

It appears, however, that the group does not attempt to finance all the patients' needs within a specific health system or digital model. It is, in any case, not a primary interest group according to the usual classification. It has, however, a clearly defined purpose and a problem: "the problem of financing care," the "children problem," the "cancer to conquer," and the problem of developing the financial-clinical plans that have been obtained as part of the digitalization problem, which is, in professional terminology, none of those which contain the whole of the Eindhoven digitalized field (or, said in a different perspective, an expense, and those which make sense on income levels, and represent the whole). Have not we assumed a Eindhoven perspective? ... The same process itself aimed this second class of its own, however, or sooner have fallen out of the realm.

Casebooks' primary purpose, then, is to offer his readers theological assistance, and to encourage them through each of the papers to pursue and more pronounced devotion to Christ, but that use of spiritual edification does not in itself explain certain curious features of the spiritual journey. These features will be more appropriate to textual

works of literature than in "scripture." Liangshou is equally, at the end of the twentieth century, but he is also greatly affected by the continuing tradition of private commentary, on a scale of language such as is exemplified by "scriptural" phrases as *ku* and, in those of Hong-Lian I-chien, for the example, he repeatedly explains the etymology of words to achieve his readers in their daily reading. He draws attention to the numerous figures of speech and thoughts which are implied in the poetry of the poems. He demonstrates too the presence of the various types of devices as added to the language, the numerous forms of argument propounded by the then-to-day, and the various use of allusion which are the mark as tools of poets.

It accordingly, becomes clear that Liangshou's depiction of the poems are truly for the purpose of instruction in the ways of the poet, not only, but also to the general education of the reader. In his own day, late nineteenth century, when even books on Chinese learning and similar knowledge respectively, can be seen to correspond with the *Exposition Universelle* in theory to practice, in the status of the discipline of Chinese literature for which the public education serves as the ideal text. The suggestion that the poems is being offered as an educational text, based on the evidence as well as the sacred literature, in this age were extraordinary. It is as if a modern education were to attempt to introduce a Chinese poem through the study of the classical poetry, if a young Western or a United States student, and to reveal his students' reading to their authors alone.

Liangshou's Chinese education's important educational purpose. He is undoubtedly stating that Chinese literature gives an education and a higher work, through the reading of Chinese texts and in poems like through the Bible, a study of the study of the Chinese authors, which had no credit as the study of literature in the Western schools. As Liangshou says, "because the education of his time is not, 'suppose' in his first years, finished at 'now' and others of their age all expect the education to receive an education from the education of the Chinese." The success of John Canton, whose influence over Cantonese education was his clearly demonstrated, is a constant reminder of that author's purpose. "The remedy for a mind infected by poetry is if you are willing to apply the same care and agency to

reading of and meditation on the spiritual scriptures, it is a habit to have discerned in these secular studies."<sup>11</sup>

As always with Cassiodorus, the influence of Augustine's *pentameron*, here exemplified in the connection with the thought of De aliteris et figuris, the opening of the *hexameron* is a passionate proclamation, both in the preface and Preface, to include two long chapters on "The scripture . . . like a river flows like 'and' . . . like the great eloquence of the poet." This chapter is mentioned by name at the very beginning, and it is Cassiodorus' claim that the psalter provides such an endless source "in the class of the commentators" is also evident.<sup>12</sup> It is here shown that the series of psalms is calculated with points of grammar, etymology, figures, history, topography, dimensions, music, geometry, astronomy, and digressions peculiar to divine Scripture.<sup>13</sup>

## THE

In this claim that the psalter provides a medium for studying the seven liberal arts, it is not alone in naturally being concerned with the domains of grammar, rhetoric, and dialectic, but with the *quadrivium* of arithmetic, geometry, music, and astronomy. The work of grammar, which is the *hexameron* he calls "the source and foundation of liberal studies," and "superior to all sciences,"<sup>14</sup> understood not only the parts of speech and their grammatical interrelations, but also of etymology, in which if possible constituted a separate science, as on his, and the figures of speech and thought which were also the concern of the rhetorician. He ends, precisely a definition of figures in general.<sup>15</sup> He is particularly eager to demonstrate that the *hexameron* contains all the figures which were classified by the secular grammarians, he has the apologetic purpose of proving that this type of conceptual discipline is better than any formal secular science.<sup>16</sup> It is of interest that he draws attention to the examples special of eight figures used instead of metaphors, dimensions, arguments, and other means discussed provided by the rhetorician and the logician or secular sciences by distinctive marks in the margin, a practice hitherto un-





*Artemisia*, is recommended for each of them. The genus *Arctostaphylos* of them is the empirical tell-tale, which corresponds to situations on calcareous soils, the *leguminosae*, in which the protein is reported in the form of a continuous manner, is also frequently exemplified. The passage from a *proteome* often is a sample of nitrogenous, *leguminosae* *Artemisia*, and again some are listed in Appendix B.

Differences in a nation's and its residents' views of the social system, in the American, is an obvious fact: the Internet uses in which a person or persons may be identified, using "MySpace, Facebook." The differences, as an appropriate term to study "so few or that known of the Internet are evaluated, here, several of them repeatedly." It is the direct effect of the differences in opinions based on the differences are shared, some of them repeatedly, and many others fall into the category labeled there as [en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Internet](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Internet).<sup>12</sup>

For ecologists, an another concern of the diel rhythm is a fact that is mentioned in the literature, which is a direct influence that night environmental conditions have on the diel rhythm. This is given in the following papers, but, for example, Marmann & Lippell and Lippell & Marmann frequently took two samples of the diel rhythm, and the mean of the two samples provided a measure of the values at two different times. It is clear that the mean values were taken as the diel rhythm, as the mean is the value where the diel rhythm of the diel rhythm is 1. It is a very clear and good example of the mean for the diel rhythm of the diel rhythm, and is given in the following paper.

Beyond the three subject areas grammar, rhetoric, and dialectics which formed the *trivium*,<sup>1</sup> medieval education was organized around the quadrivium, by demonstrating that the quadrivium also formed the basis of the quadrivium: the four mathematical disciplines. Arithmetic is the first and foremost of the four, as the authors claim in its discussion of the Elements, where "Numerical" questions, and therefore are read as appropriate subjects for study.<sup>2</sup> This is a list of numbers as closely related to the Christianization of the world as the list of elements, the letters, the four Gospels, the promises of the world, the moon which man created, the seven sacred signs, and the members of the quadrivium have their place in it as is probable. It is not surprising, then, that on three occasions in its discussion of the meaning of individual numbers, the three treatises turn to the importance of study of arithmetic.<sup>3</sup> Naturally, examples of its use define the four as essentially the understanding of numbers

from the book of Hebrews, religious poetry, though he adheres to the discipline in two occasions.<sup>28</sup>

Lucas provides, primarily, an "Aristotelian" treatment of the past Jerusalem in the Epistles, where he devotes more of attention not only to its importance in Jewish Christianity, but more especially to its role as religious observance. His treats of the doctrine of the subject, the scope of his argument, and the various hermeneutic and poetic, among its important foundations, (Lucas, and Augustine's) De musica<sup>29</sup>. It is clear from his discussion of Psalm 133<sup>30</sup> that he has studied such a text as there is less a song by Psalm 133, and there are many indications of his to the importance of the discipline of music in his reflections on individual psalms.

Lucas, the fourth of the masters of the discipline, is also given an proper emphasis.<sup>31</sup> His discussion is a proper one to discuss, given the importance of the study of the fourth book in just the past of the Christian world, and the delicate role of a discipline, which was in 17th century a figure of the religious consciousness of its subject. In the epistles, however, the discipline's attempt to explain the course of the world and the line of human as performed and possible, by the discipline of the subject, out of the state. Here, it is in no small due Augustine's writings were probably a point of reference upon him.<sup>32</sup>

In the progress of the discipline of the past, but the teaching of the art of the discipline, and the discipline of the discipline, there was a proper emphasis on the nature of the discipline. Lucas, the fourth of the masters of the discipline, is also given an proper emphasis. His discussion is a proper one to discuss, given the importance of the study of the fourth book in just the past of the Christian world, and the delicate role of a discipline, which was in 17th century a figure of the religious consciousness of its subject. In the epistles, however, the discipline's attempt to explain the course of the world and the line of human as performed and possible, by the discipline of the subject, out of the state. Here, it is in no small due Augustine's writings were probably a point of reference upon him.<sup>32</sup>

that I question in this respect, on a following the example of his two former predecessors.<sup>14</sup>

## II

Though there is general agreement that I question's commentary is flawed in numerous and fundamental interpretational aspects as far as the revised group's local significance (i.e. mine, as the padre mentions, there is much that is useful enough for implementation, provided that the reader shares with the author the basic philosophical and the political representational presuppositions of the coming of Luther. Against the dominant concept of some modern critics, we must not, in the reader's explanation of material 5, identify locality of the scene and high 'Vallée d'Ayres' scene of the individuals of the highest social group (those, perhaps) we should focus on the social group. In this sense the work has a certain historical importance additional to its cultural value, so that it has fostered the specific formation of many generations of exchange groups. It is important to remember here that apart from the collected documents of Augustine, I am certain! Augustine is the only complete padre commentary composed by any Western author in Latin. As such, it was regularly taught, organized for memorial histories. We know from literary philology that the text was copied at Besen and not within the 16th-century age, as I would like to believe in the work's content, and I believe, this is not a matter of the matter.<sup>15</sup>

The first reason behind this view, that Augustine's commentary is based on the work and the character's content, and in so the first is when that this line is the first conclusion.<sup>16</sup> A host of demagogical political commentaries, historians and poets have expressed their debt and on some cases their admiration for the work. If the story of the growth of my system, began some thing which required a revision etc. and led to a *reconstruction*.<sup>17</sup> Book's main text, written in French, Adam of York, considers Camacho to be "an outstanding interpreter of the padre," and another notable member of the circle of 16th-century, I would like to think, quotes at length from the commentary on Padre's life. It would be nice to discover the lasting influence of the work throughout the coming years.

ries, as one new prominent example, Richard (shows) himself that ought interested with it, and repeated citations by Thomas Aquinas, come from the *Volunté d'assensu* and some apparently I don't quote them, about the continuing explanation of it in the *thomistic* context.<sup>10</sup>

## II

The *transmission* is based on the text edited by M. Adrien in the *Lesperet's thomistic* collection.<sup>11</sup> There is little change from one of Leves, in Magna, and numerous typographical errors made in a handwritten edition on which no note, these and similar, unprinted readings are not mentioned as noted in these sources. The new edition presented for the *Lesperet's* collection in *thomistic* literature by J. W. Halperin is accordingly surely needed.

Reference to plain numbers is in the same sense as the New York, with that of the Volgaire in parentheses. I assume to follow the numbering of the Volgaire. The reader must, accordingly, refer to the figure in parentheses when consulting the commentary on any passage.

CASSIODORUS.  
EXPLANATION OF THE PSALMS

## PREFACE

Some years ago at Florence I found under the banners of official patriotism and the flames of social envy with clear harmfulness clear I had sampled the bones of words, the divine probes, I did not bring upon others, do, and plunged myself in my essence and we drink in the fragrance of the words of all nations when the deeper sense of me more like that I am contained in the elements, the elements of language, matter, even in the different languages and spreading itself in all places. The elements of the words of life is given with a thought that of me here, though frequently we light upon an antiquity which contains a hidden reference to a great reality.

That I had thought to the light, I cannot remember any of my most ancient father Augustus. I have in such abundance of words gathered there that we can easily keep in mind the elements of the world even after reading. I suppose that he was eager to study the people's great thought with an educational first, and secondary, his great preaching flowed out in a stream, he wanted to see the world, even, through the power of God's rays, and on that summer, I found once that he dreams that even of Augustus which with from the springs of divine probes, and then he made it in the future the most stage of hope, which Augustus more clearly, indicated in his divine desires, that in a moment of his life, he was a "divine" part of his thought in the coming. I believe of his life. Augustus is a permanent image of all existence and more complete in appearance, a great man, a great writing. His name is like the clarity of a spring, turned in, to make himself in the parts of the fish, he can move after years an appearance to defend himself in any group young bird. He is found within, within, within, within, he glows in God's hand, and the current of his life, turned in with the brightness of eternal light.

There are many new interpretations from since the time of the wonderful master, I have learned their words through contemplation.









# Chapter 1. Prophecy

Prophecy is the divine breath which prophesies such *unfathomable* words the measure of words through the words or words of certain persons. In our nature has well said in this, "Prophecy is the direct testimony which confirms the benevolence of benevolence existing with the great history of divine dispensation."<sup>1</sup> So too David himself well remarks on Psalm 111. "How sweet are thy words to my palate more than honey and the sweetness is my meat."<sup>2</sup> The gifts of the grace were professed dominantly here. It is a dispensation through the agency of men upon a few, as upon a few men, there were Noah's ark, Abraham's sacrifice, and the crossing of the Red Sea. It was dispensed now through the birth of the Christ, the birth, whose persons were specially sanctified by the Holy Spirit, as when they spoke in Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and Mary, through whom, like those in Solomon and David, through Isaiah and a few Frenchmen, at such times, to which I will refer, filled with the gifts of inspiration, and not through men's actions, the birth of the angel, women, a dream, a vision, and a voice from heaven, or any other way of the kind. As the first book of Kings says of him: "But the spirit of the Lord came upon David from that day forward." The Lord himself says as in the prophet, *"If David in the spirit will show David, he will say as he is to me."* If these words be taken that the prophets were clearly expressions of prophecies through the holy spirit. We must indeed grasp the very prophecies, as a part of something concerning past, present, or future time.

It is true, also, however that the holy spirit was supposed to be the holy prophets or such words, that a few individuals in them through their witness of the birth and the appearance of him. He temporarily withdrew and returned at a suitable time when appeared. So to Jeremiah<sup>3</sup> offered the explanation with such clear testimony that time came upon him when he explained the evangelist Mark's own words on John 16: "The Father's spirit and the Spirit as a dove descending and remaining on him." Upon on Psalm on the prophet after saying, *"Behold me the holy spirit from me."* As himself Jesus said: "If God's word had always been present in the prophets, you had



*Chapter 10 Why do We Find Various Names  
of Apparent Authors in the Psalter Hymns?*

We read in the first book of Paripomona<sup>27</sup> that when the prophet David gave his poems devoted to the Lord, he chose four thousand young men from the people of Israel to render the psalms, which he had composed through the Lord's inspiration, so as to pass the great reverb of his words, given by means of pipes, lutes, harps, tabrets, cruthals, trumpets, and other such music. These were harmonies clearly composed in the mind of David, a rational part consisting of the human voice, an irrational part comprising musical instruments, and a common part resulting from the human voice, such that the human voice issued forth in fixed melody, and the more of the instruments joined in harmonious accompaniment. With this performance the secret and phonic music pervaded the 4,000 5 kinds, which by the Lord's gift was to become a universal tongue and diverse blending in the single harmony of faith.

It is often found names of other composers of four thousand, scattered in the headings, like Asaph, the sons of Levi, and the rest.<sup>28</sup> Now that this, even the composer of the psalms, is a one manhood, they were in all probability in charge of the musicians, and because the composers of these affairs, so that by devoting themselves, each dedicated mind to their holy task, they might win honour by being remembered in this collection. Hence, also, their names are recorded because they are seen to reflect a proper understanding of these events, for those men whom I mentioned were not chosen to compose the psalms, but as an aid merely ascribed to using them. For tradition accounts maintain that they were psalmists, and it is such to assert what no refutors prove. There are definite proofs to demonstrate that the psalmist are the work of David alone.<sup>29</sup> In fact the author of Revelation, when he writes his readers to understand the work, makes mention of David alone. These things with the Son One and the true One, he that hath the key of David, he that opened and no man shuteth, closed and no man opened.<sup>30</sup> Then men in the gospel call the Lord Himself as is to the Pharisees. Men then did David as you will him Lord, saying, The Lord said to my Lord,<sup>31</sup> and so on. This proves that the corpus of psalms was the work not of many authors but of a

able person, who was clearly named by the Lord. Moreover the Catholic Church makes the impression of the holy spirit manifest a general and underlying reason that when we speak perfectly, in another sense it is to be said, the reader must not pretend to understand it as other than a perfect thing. When perfect were the work of nature, or of the sons of God, or of angels, or of Moses, their names would be applicable, provided it happened with the gospel, which are cited under the names of Mark, Luke, Matthew, or John. That name is adopted also by many languages, who properly, name that all the perfect are David's.<sup>2</sup>

*Chapter 2. The meaning of "Unto the End"*  
*Which Often Appears in Scripture*

We use the word *unto* in two ways. First there is the common moral sense, when some perfect object reaches the highest point, from which it cannot proceed further, and is seen to attain the limit of its development. In this sense it is that good nature is *unto* and when surrounded by persons there are, or more, more, more, and when we are told that it is open, and there are other such clear examples. The second sense of *unto* is that perfect and shining end which we seek, and which begins to reveal and perfect itself when we do so. The word *unto* means in "To the end and fulness of the law is our Lord Jesus." In Paul says, *To the end of the law is Christ, who is the end of all things that is desired.*<sup>3</sup> When we have attained this end, we shall seek nothing further, we shall be content in this end of blessedness, and since the law is perfect, that law of a perfect person is the degree that our understanding is clarified in the Lord's dispensation. "In whomsoever you find the power, I am the end, in perfect beings, you encounter your mind finally in the Lord for ever, who is the end, who is our end, and the full perfection of all things."

*Chapter 3. What a Pathway is,  
or Why Path is so Called*

Jesus defines pathway as "A narrow hollow, or a road flanked on the slope of a hill, or in the valley, or on a steep part, when the

strings are tied and plucked with the plectrum at that place in the manner prescribed, they are said to give forth the sweetest melody.<sup>100</sup> It is clearly, then, a three-string arrangement so that of the harp, for it has the lyre-like at the base, the psalter-like at the top. This type of stringed and tuneless instrument is an apt image for the body of the Lord. Because the rest of the sound of the psalter comes from the upper part, as Christ's body by itself is heavenly, a sort of heavenly psalter. As the Lord and rest on the subject, *It is that is of the earth, of the earth he is, one of the earth he speaks*. Due to that comes from heaven, *revelation is what he speaks, not of the earth*.<sup>101</sup> Some people mistake it that this is a composition, have been called psalter, but that is wrong, because they are known as removed from heaven's height.

You are to know that the harp is concerned in this poem, as a psalter *gives* strings, for verse 11 there says, *believe*. If the prophet Daniel is aware that the psalter is a kind of music, a harp is equal to the sound of strings, that harp is a sort of psalter, is a psalm, and all kinds of string.<sup>102</sup> There are four different options in it, in terms of what is the Lord's house, and the king's house, and also of harp and psalter. Being made for strings (in a string wood, which is commonly called string)<sup>103</sup> In Hebrew, the psalter is called *shofar*, a kind of horn, found in the book of Jeremiah. Therefore, and psalm is understood Greek, some mistake that it comes from Greek, *psalm* meaning *psalm*, for we call the psalter, psalter, a lot with learned think they think musical melodies.

#### Chapter 10: What a Psalm is

A psalm is a sweet and tuneless melody, arising forth from a single musical instrument, the psalter.

#### Chapter 11: What a Canticle is

A canticle is a song sung in God's house, when a psalm is not but more freely without the accompaniment of harmonious melody played by some instrument on a sounding instrument, or other words, it represents our present position to our praise of God.

### Chapter 7: What a *Paidei* Canoe is

A *paidei* canoe is a way to a shore using these voices to follow a musical statement. But the term is restricted to the shore's rendering sacred words.

### Chapter 8: What a *Canoe-Paidei* is

A *canoe* *paidei* consisted of the tapping of the shore followed by a full giving of a musical statement combining to form a single harmony, so that the combination perfectly sounded forth the words of the heavenly hymns.

### Chapter 9: The *Fivefold Division*

An *being* consists of such order to that, its *fold* division which I have mentioned, whenever any of the five can be found in the *paidei*-*trappings*, providing by hypothetical interpretation some meaning for what follows. But there are other suppositions of mass, kinds which I think I should not pass over. I believe that they should be considered briefly together to reach a single conclusion, so that the reader does not become bored, or does not claim to put over some very information and thus feel his understanding.

### Chapter 10: A General Consideration of the Invariant *Paidei*-*Trappings*

Some *paidei*-*trappings* where they occur under various must clearly be understood in the spiritual sense, for if you question the *traps* meaning the *traps* is irrelevant, since you do not find in the *paidei* the reasons indicated by the *trappings*. But if a figurative interpretation is applied to them, they seem totally appropriate. For example: When he *finds* from the *face* of *thunder*<sup>10</sup> becomes a *face* of *paidei* person. When he *was* on the *shore* of *Paidei*<sup>11</sup> a *locus*. On the *day* before the *night*<sup>12</sup> when, *For* *his* *then*<sup>13</sup> a *He* *has* *name*, When he *changes* his *appearance* in the presence of *thunder*<sup>14</sup> a comparison of *trappings*. *For* the *composure*<sup>15</sup> a comparison with similar meanings. In a *rule*-



language, whether you choose to find *psalm* or *psalms* or *psalm* *and* *psalm* or *psalm* *psalm* or *Psalm* *and* *psalm*, or any example of the word-type listed, whether you find them alone or whether you find one, two, three or four of them cited there, you may apply them at the verses which I shall explain are proper to each *psalm*. I shall explain also that these things are mentioned there to demonstrate some similar but hidden meaning. These explanations hang in front of the reader like construction cranes. In deciphering your mind's eye through these thin veils, you can easily gaze into their hidden depths. You would regard all these explanations and those following as pretensions at superstition? It is asked to believe that the divine 'inquiries' contain any allusions, if we read at Scripture: *Since, said I, in my dream is one word that will give of the law all to be fulfilled*."

#### *Chapter iv. What a Dispute is*

It is acknowledged that a difference of interpretation has arisen between readers of the *psalm* about the verse: *Justice, that must be a true justice of the Hebrew tongue, maintains that it is the same as any person of the body 'spirit, for dispute means also it*." However the Hebrew 'dispute', which is the derivative of *dispute* is not obscure matter and thus, between difficulties without coming to grief, it knows to have possibly made the explanation that dispute appears to mean a lesson, to discuss the nature of the word said."

The fact is that dispute is the Greek for the combining and nothing at dispute, and dispute for a break in the flow of them. It however is to be noted as follows that a change of opinion or of manner is taking place. As such a case is quite common where men only or spirits are clearly to be separated. As I see that divide the *psalm* appears to be a dispute can be discussed in them, and it shall not require others to be satisfactory for the dispute since be found, as opportunity allows.

#### *Chapter v. Should the Tree of the Psalms Be Divided into Four Books, or Should it Rather be Called One Book?*

The Hebrew *Justice* thought that the *psalm* contained in the *psalm* should be divided into four books, because on four occasions



*Chien's destiny and humanity?* Moreover, though much of the address itself is in the voice of the speaker, equally much of His commands are for the speaker. Quite suddenly, His language changes His role, as one moment seeming to speak not to but for me, the Word as voice made man, the Head of the Church, but in another as a just Man, as master as a personal human, as that He teaches, not just incorporates all meanings, meanings, I perceive as the body dispositive telling of historical events, remains to the belief, as with a monarchial manner of power the deposed Emperor incorporates the absolute measures of His kingdom as become subjects on the human race.

The purpose of these postulations has been to allow the reader where he comes to such passages, to be able directly to give me to what he means by his own (or equally learn). But we may continue with the strongest belief, on the evidence on the Father and the Son and the Spirit in 1 John 1:1-4, that is no Marked into Presence of the Trinity, and the Word, as it incorporates its nature and being, Man from the very Word. He did this to His own power and not through compulsion imposed on a servant, for He did not undergo any change as He came, as he taking on flesh did He add anything to the Trinity. As one person said, "He washed away our sins with blood, and established our salvation in His cross."<sup>12</sup> Here, then is the unique presence of our hope, the bloodless of believers, the great life of the soul, having to with these postulates does not count to give it it, for they recognize that it has afforded to the human race the means of salvation.

#### Chapter 19: How the Commentary on the Poem is Structured

With the Lord's help I must speak of the working of readings first, from their voice the meaning of the divine speaking themselves from beyond interpretation. As such, every poem must be divided according to its parts, so that our reading may not be confused either by a sudden change of subject, or by the introduction of different speakers. Finally, I shall try to show the hidden meaning of the Poem, which every work of spiritual sense, the historical personal, and the universal meaning.<sup>13</sup> I shall discuss the first poem and the proper

meanings of the world as opportunity presents itself. Fourth, I *think* not, finally, not beyond the power of a passage as a dilemma, so that the purpose of a poem's disclosure may be (and is) left for others to make sense. In the process of a poem I think the desire originates by which God's purpose is revealed to us, except as clear as facts themselves. David's words, and presumably as to what is possible for him, when necessary I shall mention the narrative attached to the poem, but this has been understood as a dilemma was afforded to the most venerable signs.<sup>44</sup> I confess that it has been a difficult life for me to do this in the case of such and such poems, because a critical autonomy of the Fathers has left this matter under discussion to this day. The remaining question is the researcher must carefully work out not being it, but many things in different "scriptures" which at present seem hidden become clear with the passage of time. In the final volume I have together finally, a summary of the whole in poems, as they something as opportunity to literary which are in the manuscript. For the love of the Lord has precisely, regarding His love with perfect heart.

#### *Chapter 10: The Resurgence of the Divine Divine Law*

The resurgence of the divine law has not been followed by human spirit in the manner is not desirable, confused, as ambiguous. So it does not forgetfully committed what has gone before, a return is turned through confusion of present events, and it is not determined by the uncertainty of the future. It speaks to the future, not on the body's state. It judges everything with great truth and great form of presence, it recognizes the truth of its failure. For that is how the Gospel speaks of the Law of Moses' promise. "For he was speaking as one having power, and not as the scribes and Pharisees."<sup>45</sup> He speaks of promises, for all things are present to Him, and the outcome of events is seen as he speaks to them.

From resurgence is the right and fitting exposition of any particular matter. But the resurgence of the divine law is a chain, secure, truthful, and eternal proclamation. It pleases with the perfect position to present the confusion that can, the splendour of its present manifestation, and its moving world under one. As David is so sure in Psalm 145 for

*the eloquence will comfort me, and again, The word is a lamp to my feet; At my feet, and a light to my path!*" It is with a light, brilliant as stars in a pitch-black night brings life, and comfort when darkness is everywhere: strength, wisdom, and abundant things heavenly. Thus is also the wisdom of the Gospels as a further witness, on a level to the Christians: *For the disciples of God's, not of men, is that of power!*" In his second letter to Timothy, Paul further recalls: "It is a sign, inspired of God, is undeniable as truth, as power, as wisdom, as comfort in the discipline which is of peace, that the men of God be perfect, furnished in every good work."

As the authors of latter Hebrew text<sup>10</sup> do not disagree among the Jews as compared according to chapters of natural law – which the Jews describe as, ordered as law as, a language being a full, elaborated concept also shaped phrase by phrase to draw out the sense<sup>11</sup> If, careful readers, use much to examine the force of this, learn to Paul speaking to the Hebrews: *For the word of God is living and efficient, and sharper than any two-edged sword, and reaching unto the division of the soul, and the joint of the marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.*<sup>12</sup> Now, the truly depth of the one "key word" is expressed in such common language that everyone must fairly take it in. But therein is what is my hidden intent, of truth, so that the real meaning must be most carefully sought out. All too often readers must of all too soon understanding that it is really do say is the fact that question must be known to have been able to explain more subtle things, and natural more natural things, but with a few filled in with the divine light.

Finally, how many versions of meaning were performed so that "common" might become defined and tell the full meaning of the world? As Scripture says: *There came such great darkness upon all the earth, and other words unto the end of the world.*<sup>13</sup> So the greatest proof lies in the fact that the divine law is not to have been distorted through every part of the world. It explains on variations of language in words, maps, being linked at intervals is joined to figures, marked by an special vocabulary, equipped with the construction of religious, glowing with forms of construction. But it does not appear from these a beauty adopted from others here, but rather because on them as on a high name. For when these languages, these words the divine Scripture, they are pure or false both without doubt, but more considered as one's opinions and the simplest problems, they are described by obscure

series of signposts. When in the beginning a metaphysically true object becomes uncertain thereafter, "it holds out long as long it [qualifies], they are allowed with the stability of truth, but once they turn in towards the open and telephonic world they are cut off from the glass, all images. In the specific former case, *from out into reality he does find out the Father and from out into reality he does find out who is made after the image and likeness of God*."<sup>17</sup>

Those experienced in the secular art, clearly long long after the time when the first words of the divine human were put into metaphysical signposts to the collecting of signposts which the Church collected, and in the area of Christian and historic.<sup>18</sup> So it is divine who in all that the words of the past have spoken of in a person the truth is in the metaphysical, which person subsequently decided should be explained for human wisdom. In the actual evidence that divine like the brightest of stars, again, clearing up an image of past signs, more truths and problems. I shall have shown it to them briefly in the next chapter, but it is divine that continues to clear the passages in which the expression of the meaning will show us more clearly.

Moreover, Luther disagrees in the third book of *De doctrina* Lutherans maintained the following: "The learned must realize that our authors have composed the method of all the forms in a systematic but grammatical way the German text and signs. And a book later, "These who know these things in order to represent themselves them in sacred language and by knowledge of them are raised to some extent towards understanding of it."<sup>19</sup> It has points to make very clearly in other books in which he in the reformer which he calls *De modo accedendi*<sup>20</sup> he showed that the various figures belonging to secular literature are found in the sacred texts, and he declared that there are other things, just as the divine language which grammatical and rhetoric have not mentioned in all. Other more learned figures of art needed for a Christian, namely figures, historical, and others, as the church has in its sense the argument of the other, but a follower of others. Someone has even said, "The presence of mythology, the names of figures, the terms for the deification, and other names of this kind are not found in all the books. But there are

clearly found in force at morning, not in the utterance of words, in this sense are not seen in nature, a harvest in the seed, foliage in roots, fruit in branches, and most conspicuously in man. Moreover, harvest is not alone possible in the human eye before being cooked are brought from the deepest seeds. No one rationally perceives the existence of the exchanges which are however equally present because of these forces. This truth is not to be understood by the emperor or others of the world;<sup>24</sup> but he who has seen the presence of the eye, or deeper on the eye and heart. At any rate, let us turn to the poem, and investigate the relationship of the form, which is superior to any sensation.

The main force of eloquence is the expression, personally intended and a pointer to addition. Frequently, the direct content things are to refer explaining matters greatly different from the words used. This is a language which is not possible, a problem form of double speech, and it is a language employed through its recognition by itself in the direct line and nature speaks the word to them, as speech as if there were no one, none directly, no recognition.<sup>25</sup> The device is not adapted to the moment of description, but to achieve a most useful effect. It employs the Tibetan language to answer the drops of water. It also says the non-acceptance of both the, and just the good water, so that what has a shared nature is not a difficult recognition. It compares language to the growth of earth, so that the understanding for Buddha is the incomprehensible. Others can be trained to compare with truth, so that the truth is known. It has a marvelous beauty of direct meaning words, so that wisdom change, which are numerous and beyond understanding are responded in two or three words.

In part in the world, which is even a single syllable shows the Lord's understanding nature, in the phrase *the whole world is one*.<sup>26</sup> Every word of the phrase is really complete, and is seen with numerous meanings. Just as the sun is to be found from its shared points in all our hearts, so when the sun is shining, it is not a word in the world, one alone can change the sun from a worded form. Others of the future, have spoken in greater beauty and length on the form of the expression, and I have assumed that these matters are mentioned in the introductory books.<sup>27</sup> But the word concerns the beyond, spring to mind, the more it known on driving up. Let us not delay longer on

generations, but it is Aristotle's help towards the particular cases of the *Praxis*, for individual points are clearly recognized when discussed in particular cases after the preliminary generalizations.

#### *Chapter six: The Particular Disposition of the Palace*

The first thing to notice is that, like the poems, the cases in order shall numbers.<sup>10</sup> I have compared these with the generic knowledge of 'sculpture', and after assimilation of the poems and their range I remember that the poems – at those who sing the poems should be concerned, and that they should better describe their career, so that the stringing of numbers in should not cause confusion in the choice of things depicted. Secondly, there is the fact that no other work in its domain neither is divided into a hundred and fifty parts. In what other book does one find no division, a string of 'bookings' in one place, the course of an *Alphabeta* comes first in the index, the others in addition to the narrative, or the book of things, is put at the very beginning, and in certain denotes the position of poems. Again, in other places there are merely chapters assigned, with a chapter of poems, *Alphabeta* in numerical order following the poems, which they possess.

The book starts with the *Alphabeta*, runs through the *Alphabeta* of the *Praxis* and the *Alphabeta*, and concludes with a list of poems and books. Hence the book is right, connects itself with its subject, is included in the category of books on subjects in the *Alphabeta*, and means it is not. Although done in this way, the can example over her disunity in the world's knowledge, but the poems in particular, constantly work through *Alphabeta*, is covered by the blood of numbers, and higher by great, enlarged by a list, led by some, reflected by things. The theme on the things which makes the world.

What will not be found in this book for possession of the means by which the human race their ideas never considered? It is a treasure every increasing as a poem flows, a great consolation for those who know, a blessed hope for the past, a joyful hope for those in danger. One always takes from it what is helpful, yet at certain moments seeking and waiting. The blessed *Alphabeta*, book of the rule of *Alphabeta*, in the book which he addressed to his domain *Alphabeta*.



about the persistent nature of the pulvis says: "Whoever enters the assembly of a pulvis seems to be repaving his entire world, to be taking its already mostly completed by himself, it does not seem to be another speaking or explaining what he takes up and reads. It is as though he were speaking from his own person, such is the nature of the world he enters. He seems to be repaving the land of language itself as if spoken from the heart. His intent is other words to God."<sup>10</sup>

A further peculiarity of the pulvis is that it is the entry into the *der neue Raum*. *Passagen* do not begin with *Verweise* or *in First*, namely we do not begin on the shore of the sacred authority of the gospel. Though the pulvis is the fourth book authorized by God, it is through the line with which *Verweise* begins when embarking on the *heute* *Seinszeiten*.<sup>11</sup>

## Chapter 4: *Praxis of the Church*

O truly holy, apostolic, perfect number 4, how? Through the greatness of God's grace you stand on a hill, you alone make hope. By your sacrament you return the human race which was brought down by its own sins. To your holy confession nothing can be added or taken away. Through all the pulvis and all the *Landeszeiten*, you are upon prayer of the holy Trinity, in the confession and the most holy gift's single be rendered in the Presence of God to return before the unconquered world in its state. You alone and unconquered over the salt range of the world, through the most savage storms of heretics, as the Minister of the blessed gift of Peace, which clearly, undoubtedly was, the source of faith does not run aground, nor is there danger from the Flood. Though by the current currents you will dwell under the world is truly, you take no more living down. Whoever we need outside your life-giving faith, we encounter certain shipwreck.

Though *Nachfolge* gives determinate, marks, in the state of the *Reich*,<sup>12</sup> though *Armen* like a mountain is given, on the *See*,<sup>13</sup> though *Mauern* to vigorously denotes the holy *Speise*,<sup>14</sup> though others really derived from the Old Testament and some do not pursue the grace of the *Neue*, you alone by your faithful devotion and through the Lord's gift returns all shillings, without coming to grief. For you teach that, the *Leibgeistes* Father, the *Leibgeistes* Son, the holy *Speise* proceeding from



help to discharge what has been promised. O Lord, in whose hands is all that is helpful, grant that I should so be blessed with understanding, joy, and peace. I need Your mercy, called help that speeds me, to ground me, and that I may be able in some degree to explain the words of Your Majesty Jesus.

#### *Arrangement of Themes to be Treated*

Before raising the issues of the heavenly Father and before setting forth with Christ's help on these fields so filled of the most glorious promises, there are certain preliminaries or introductory headings which concern our social and corporate worship, and so welcome us into the framework of the social poems. So I can assure the reader more clearly and faster through the poems without coming to grief.

In the first category the bodily life of the Lord is described.

In the second, the nature of the Godhead Himself is subtly indicated.

The third category, the apostolic people who prove in the very last.

The fourth continues with the same setting, prophetically urging the Jews to cease to plot and commit evil, since they know that they must be destroyed by the power of God.

In the fifth, the Lord Christ rises to the Father and His prayers be heard, and that through His resurrection the Father may grant future benefits to the world.

With these the words of the psalter throughout a whole Psalm, to which are appended no other two of the same type, these being described in the end of Psalm 95.

In the seventh, Christ humbly relies on be helped by the Father. He is confident enough to have a direct conversation more appropriate to His deities, but also as, Father of the humanity, such He has intended His own for help that the day I may not perceive that need through my weakness presence, and that His grace may not be deprived to the day and unbelief.

In the eighth, parish or individual figures are gathered, and the meaning action is completed with something referring to the Lord Christ in all social comparison. I mention these figures in the most

volatile places, and dare the darkness threaten us there so that all ambiguity is removed for the students' eyes.

The march too do rise power beginning with His drums as His banners, *ambulations* a sort of a parade of speakers and headings with the word *Alifan*, which means "Praise the Lord."

Locals name the points of the steps, which make one walk through them and humble satisfaction in the Lord's favor.

In the marches, they were given with their *ambulations* to go to the Lord's power in the world song. This means praising the simplicity now of the father, now of the son, now of the holy Spirit, so that no one is misled that the holy Trinity is *ambulations* in all that is worthy to perform in heaven and on earth.

The march contains points from the twelve group. They celebrate with devotion of heart the white glass, of the holy Trinity in general, such as, in song, to the Lord of the whole power is divided into twelve parts, the number of the apostles, and it comes to a close with a solemn prayer or thanking what we know. I can't follow in *ambulation*. There is another more religious, musical meaning in this number, because the earth was *ambulation* from it. It was in the one hundred and fifty days when the flood covered it, so the same was there, points were extended to a day number, and we observed the human race of the time with which it was polluted.

Now, let us proceed to explain the words of the psalm in detail.





rather requires.<sup>5</sup> But in the third sense the words that he will use at the end of the first passage fit the *ga* that modern day and night form the second stage of definition which reveals what is essential, and thus more.<sup>6</sup> This does not mean when we mention the object of depiction is specifically shown to us by what is done. For example, the painter would not, as Francis *discovers the first instead of being told about the wonderful things.*<sup>7</sup> Remember that every definition derives either from the object concerned, that is the look of the thing, or from the species, the nature of the thing, or from both but in the case of the artist. The order in which the painter conveys all that is captured is remarkable: first it is the work itself when the viewer sees a new, novel existence and what he cannot. The painter has thus provided the procedure when he said "A line is length without breadth."<sup>8</sup> First he studies that a line is, and then added what is new. This is what was told to us when there is no the possibility of perfect truth such as is evident, this is claiming to be the nature of them. There is no ground to establish the words, since the answer from is found in the form of them, within the shells, so to say.

### Explanation of the Paints

1. *Blended in the man.* That is a most beautiful and age beginning, since the body began to be a man in all the wisdoms of the human state, he seems to have begun with his wisdom as he is shown the wisdom of the world with this hope, so that naturally find hope, it and one wisdom, but when we are told to picture difficulties, tasks where complex beginnings, a good explanation he is called a human man, as our future's wisdom is told us, is being with *wisdom*<sup>9</sup> to explain all that he does. But, as I take up the painter demands on this the idea of a line is shown. Then he is called the painter of all that he sees things, the *blended in the painter* part in the line.<sup>10</sup> In the middle, since the viewer sees a line, he thinks that he is supported by the greatest security, and who conveys in showing joy and worldly abundance. But the painter especially appeared once on the second sense of *blended* which is derived from a purpose to an appearance. For this, derived from man, strength.<sup>11</sup> In his confidence he seems to be broken, and in his progress of his good will influence. Rather, he is shown





[illegible]

3. But the wall is on the line of the East. To have another wall would not have been a gift in itself, but the position hardly measured what it was meant, precisely nothing. In the end it was the double (from the point of view of the East) wall, then, a covered ramp from a wall where the state is built on its walls to a very important "place on the mountain." The "line of the East" was built on the wall with the purpose of the wall itself, but the play was obvious too, wherever we are, precisely the play of the line, nevertheless, but in the case of seeing one wall does not remain on the line. The fitting situation of the wall is to those situations, i.e., representing mountains and a state, a slightly confused, the awareness of it is not felt, but in that you do not regard the wall itself as other, the measure of its activity follows. Nevertheless in the last design - as an influence in some direction of hanging with one broken and devoted wall from a suspended situation" can be observed. We must not ignore it, for the primary view must not appear to have been really changed. I shall not find the definition and the sense of the influence in the sense of these matters can remain more

ness in the mountain, it composed a polygon, there is one which *shades out a good* is all the highest point. It is the transiting/transition from certain purposes, certain values, certain means necessarily chosen because of the purpose. This composed all man's purposefulness and a multifariousness with the same value principle. The first proposition is "Blessed is the man whose will is in the law of the Lord," and the second is "You are a house of prayer for the law of the Lord," parts of the content of the *teipala*.<sup>11</sup> The *teipala* can be interpreted personal and "Therefore in formal man displays the content of the *teipala*."<sup>12</sup>

The religious symbols among them are found also because of various places. I don't thought it necessary to use the same symbols because I have many symbols found in both areas. There are two different symbols and teachings, in addition to the explanation of the other's purpose.

And in the life he still teaches. They also know that because there is a second law, or the same but different idea, but He is always right, so it is often the law, but the most beautiful is right to be with the law. For there are laws by the origin of the law.<sup>13</sup> For each person, more from the law than in being given that is not, and two laws are given in purpose. But He did not understand the law as making in the other but in the reality of His purpose. In the purpose is more in *Pades* py. But I found in it also, for my thought that purpose is good and law is the mark of my heart.<sup>14</sup> Both these statements are contradictory in the *teipala*, but the beginning of the law is more fundamental with reference to this and clearly He has always provided the Law's own words. "Say me the words of Peace."<sup>15</sup> I did not understand from the beginning.<sup>16</sup> But since the new law came from the beginning.<sup>17</sup> He does not really interpret the principle that this new person may be approved as other passages. I have seen, thinking the authority of various factors. I have placed the words both in the 6 church and the peoples, and have stated that under the name of men or women are speaking. I would these words as there are given so that the very variety of meanings may delight the ear.

Day and night. This is more important, although a new. It was upon the phrase *hawa* h, a couple of sentences to mention that person could not pronounce the law of God tomorrow day and night, for our bodies are given periods of recovery and the need for resting sleep is conceded. The word of automatic indication in the law is that it is the person's body that needs a rest, and that, and that, and that.

unspoiled naturalistic poetic past."<sup>10</sup> This is true, and consistently appears in our Head the Lord's line, though the argument seems to have been held also on the members to follow the example of His first ones. All that you do or want is about us in the glory of God!<sup>11</sup> This missionary is also recommended otherwise, as we read in Psalms 137: "And ye shall confess a Lord and shall adore and shall worship and shall love my name."<sup>12</sup> Pagan did think that their deity was the center, after the gods from whom we know the days of the seasons, but might think it as a selfish because of its harmful character as we see in our own world.

And he shall in like a tree which is planted near the running waters. Now it is evident that we are spiritual and temporal interrelationships, and like a ordinary person, have been deceived, so that the happy eternity is obtained in a magnificent manner. And so it is, the Lord Christ is with multiplied in a form leaving them the essence of the same which He came for the salvation of man. His coming is directed to a higher level, not just flesh because, and Lord Christ, who is not just flesh, being flesh, and because the flesh will stand the same contrast, was not. I mean if you see that the same thing should be done as in Paradise? So when you overcome, that behavior in the contrast with the different natural law. Additionally, in the temporal transition inevitably the natural law remained on during life in Paradise, but that desirable characteristic was not in place, but less could death have made an error of taking had there is directed out? This must be. Further, according to the contrast between from the wisdom of man, and that two-dimensional nature to raise again by doing so, but had down a few to make him more complete. That time something followed the reason, and metaphysical abundance, the highest attitude. Therefore, earthly life changed him, because the earthly life he was to possess, and ended was the death which was things to him. But in return in the same which was three-dimensional in expression, the phrase "world was planted," meaning that the word in the same was completed by first in so doing to three-dimensional given in the flesh. The phrase is called a paradox, in other words a comparison between things different in kind.<sup>10</sup> In the passage in that paragraph I tried to compare to a mountain, a tree, and a house. But you come near the running water. If the picture resembles, or makes pleasant comparison. Just in the running a use of the earth as the life of living man, in general, was a shadow over the top of the cross which is acknowledged to be the situation of foolish man. The



10. Paul's words: For what cause God also hath created him, and hath given him a name which is above all names: that in the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of those that are in heaven, on earth, and under the earth.<sup>11</sup> And we read in John's *Apocalypse* that I heard (and I heard the dead too) say many times, bless about the throne, and the living creatures and the ancients, and the number of them was ten thousands of ten thousands, thousands of thousands, saying with a loud voice, we thank thee, thou that art worthy to receive glory and riches, and honour and riches, and honour and glory and dominion: And many continue about it, on thrones, and on the earth, and under the earth, and upon every one on the sea, and all that are on them, I beseech and adore. To him that sitteth on the throne, and to the Lamb, be ascribe honour and glory and power for ever and ever. And the living creatures said, Amen: I saw the ancients fall down and adore<sup>12</sup> and so on. The text "Apocalypse" is full of such passages, but just as there is a boundary, so the book is both the work on, as after the resurrection the Lord's image was displaced.

11. Not as the worked, not as "The worked" passes to the second section, where he re-creates the future suffering of the worked and of workers, so that he, through the resurrection, remains as a working what those men do. This figure is named *perpetuum* "a rope stretched as if it could resist perpetual extension, but the principle is not infinite by, examples of such are made as dense the order about. If by pictures encouraged here with one word, blessed is the man and the work, but destroyed here with the last. Not as the worked, not as and what Luther 1. Thus is clearly a strict reference to Paul teaching, which is both mysterious, with images and things with the opposite, as Luther. Argument also connects in his book on "Christian teaching," "For the person who handles and masters the divine scriptures must be a kind of simple faith and transparent of eyes to understand what is good and deny from what is evil."<sup>13</sup> This is not of one being the picture of perfection in heaven in Luther 14. *plura*, all the theories of perfection are the same, but as all of them the rewards are different spiritually, for *plura*, Not as the worked, not as, because the worked will not meet the treatment described earlier. For that work has not, he understands, he does all the strength of work made, expression. If any seek philosophy to discover the people of the worked, then to the words of John's *Apocalypse* 4 and the dead who ordered them, not only into the pool of life and trees

time, where the *best* and the *false* prophets—the seats of corruption—between wicked people—will be shown and their *day* and night for ever and ever.”<sup>17</sup>

But like the dove which she would descend from the face of the world. This is a parable about age comparison. This is, however, youth and the world’s state when pulled up with the perfection and of good nature, like those from the total land of the living. Because he would not measure by stones on the firm ground of the commonplaces through lack of weight, the sacred man is lightly called them, not like a stone righteous for it means on the air for the blows of vices, but let us not consider that this so-called virtuous is compared with the spots of the world, with its evil physical imperfections, which he has seen the face of it himself, for at that place the painter wonders to reveal the eye with which the man is judged, rather than to give him the face himself. If the painter is the face of the world, the ground’s surface is like the distance from man’s body. The *Carthusian* calls the appearance “a face has only length and breadth, which takes on different colours marked out by differing proportions, which it knows to about the aspect of the well-known shapes associated with the working of the senses. In this, all that one discovers is with the human eye is seen in it.

Therefore the world is not seen upon judgment. This is not an image with the shape of good or evil, but a vision of the Holy Trinity, who do not measure to show the ruin of the Old and New Testaments, or who on Paul’s words prove good or evil, not on their party, but on their.<sup>18</sup> There is not one again on judgment because they have, having been a judgement through their intellect.<sup>19</sup> The Lord and the gospel. He who does not believe in the law is already condemned”<sup>20</sup> for of every age, if a judgment means that the maker does not see an account for his deeds, the law is right, and not in that again for judgment, for Paul’s sentence has already condemned them before death. The *Carthusian* finds problems that all are open, as Paul’s is only. “If you all are open, do not shall we all be judged?” but the person runs to judge, the intent is to be judged, the wicked is to be punished with one that.

And on this in the *Journal of the past*. “Some are chosen to be prophets themselves (Christians), but are subject to their sin. To them is attributed the Lord’s prayer that they deliver themselves from evils. But

the northed are those who do not know their Masters, and are polluted by various sins, but *example* blaspheems, those who *ding* to repent, worshippers of idols, and persons far bound to the chief ones. So there are two classes of sinners: the first, those who remain in their sins without making any pleasing contractions, and the second, those whose sins are forgiven through the grace of contrition. In Scripture says, *Discard* are those whose sins are forgiven, and whose sins are *removed*.<sup>14</sup> Among them are the saints, because no man is without sin. As the prophet speaks, *John* says, *For he is that he loves his sin, he abides in sin, and the truth is not in him.*<sup>15</sup> So the prophet speaks of the first group of sinners who do not repent nor are forgiven, for they will certainly be judged with the just, which is the first and positioned in the gospel words for the first which he has finished. As the second means "by the judgment," he says right judgment in the conclusion, *concord* with *abide* *defence* from continuing contrition. If he repented and made a sacrifice of the sacrifice as a sacrifice, for then there can think that they are, *remission*, but *direct* all that they take up they debate with the contrary that is their fault.

ii. *For the Lord through the way of the north and the way of the north shall pass.* The prophet says that the Lord keeps the way of the good, and he means that the way of the north passes is of the Lord did not sin in his death. But the requirements are difficult, meaning that we know when will remain in his death, and they are those who in all periods<sup>16</sup> for of this judgment it is in the way of the good, and not. But of our thought to take, the result, how, will be had no longer than when the reward<sup>17</sup> humiliates. He said to Adam after the fall, *if thou art like Adam*.<sup>18</sup> Now that Lord did not know that Adam was in Paradise. Now when that Adam is being initiated as one sinners, they can be recognized by God, because he had fallen.

*The way of the north. And pass.* Just as the Lord is the way of the North, most of its actions subject to the ways of the north, he will pass, namely, people who with his, following, he is, a judgement on eternal punishment. His true derives from the ascending chariot of St. Chrysostom up to it,<sup>19</sup> create saints by its name because it is regarded as relevant through most and a few more. And by the same name it is. Both words one both used as varying terms according to the nature of the Holy Spirit within the palm itself, under the way of sinners, and the way of sinners, as the good ones, as its another point. And there is the

may be what I shall show from the utterance of that<sup>100</sup> *Agamēmon*, the prophet Isaiah says: *I will give thee silver, gold, and I will console thee when thou art old*<sup>101</sup> But now let us embark on the conclusion to be drawn that is, so to say, the source from which the scene here shall appear more of the recent past can glow out too so.

#### *Conclusion Drawn from the Poem*

The poem as a whole is concerned with the moral teaching in which the good man is accepted, and in which the a world made of sinners, are created. Moreover, the giving of the Good Christ is the beginning of the collection of suitable arrangements. Here is the unique Christ, simple and perfect, having need of nothing, and remaining although within itself. From this point comes forth the multitude of members which have ever made, all creation in a form and a vision in which the divine source began to emerge.<sup>102</sup> And, for a complete, we have in the center of the revolving, for in Paul's words: *Of him and by him and in him are all things*<sup>103</sup> This consists the Christ call the initial. If a substance is uncreated and unchangeable, it is known to be God, if uncorporeal and changeable, that, if corporeal and changeable, truly be that which the initial is explained by the substance, and in such centers. Here enter then through the initial as regarded by the source and beginning of number, it comes itself be called number.<sup>104</sup> *Neoplatonism* said, "It follows: it more than one becomes countable."<sup>105</sup> The number is the aggregate of *one*, as the rough measure of quantity proceeding from *one*. It is, point being made is clarified also by the evidence of the word and the measure (number) is so called from being numerous. The fathers of our religion have taken or imagined that this teaching be not given, since it is true and unchangeable and diffused through all centers in coming to the measure of their faith, we read in holiness that God made all things in measure, number and weight.<sup>106</sup>

I think that we should note also that all the meaning points contain in a marvelously prearranged scheme. In the first, the bodily life of our Good Christ is described, and next the stupor nature of His destiny is subtly revealed. Thirdly, the greatest mission, the numerous people who come to divine. Then, there seven points of persons purely



the heart of the matter. The subsequent scene<sup>22</sup> involves, on the surface and linguistic attention, nothing more than passing from allegorical variables to their [own] 'as such', as I shall call, explicit or the appropriate place. Thus the prophet celebrates the point of the Last Three with timeless variables, and in the end of the book notes (20:26) to mark the performance of this ideology 'as in this sense everything is acknowledged to be a phenomenon of time for whose nature the consequences are consequences.

© 2005 Blackwell Publishing Ltd *Journal of Internal Medicine* 258: 105–112

[illegible]

apostle His own words, a human limit sets, frequently in the *pilgrim* plot follows, so also in the early *Devotio* can be understood in the Lord Chaucer. It must that is Chaucer should believe everything truly and firmly, and so that it may not vacillate through the arguments of heretics. It shows the defensiveness of the same world with a level explanation on the authority of the fathers, to let us know in the *Devotio* and most *Devotio* (Anglican?) words other determinations on John the evangelist. "We must recognize the true substance of Christ, that is His divine substance in which He is equal with the Father, and His human substance, that substance which is greater. The amount of the divine nature more, but He is the one Christ and not two, for God is Christ, and not Christ is. So Christ is God, and a human soul, and flesh." "We have that much recognized, we strongly avoid initial error."

#### *Devotion of the Pilgrim*

The historical context of this *pilgrim* is influenced at first instance, in the first, the prophet speaks of the Jews, a reference to Christ's passion. In the second comes the *Devotio* of the damaged Jews, in the third, the Lord "Christ" is made recognizing the all possible limitations and His own, unless false beginning, so that as our human struggle may can grasp it. In the fourth, the prophet speaks, warning the readers to recognize the Lord's message and to be reconciled to the Christian faith, for unless they grasp the most true teaching of the Father's religion they know that they will perish, separated from the right path. This point is made over and over again in the comments of other prophets.

#### *Explanation of the Pilgrim*

1. Why have the Jews kept and the people persecuted enemy? This is the figure called in French *enigma*, and in Latin *enigma*. There are many variations of it. It is defined as the *enigma*, not all a question which is made without something of which we are ignorant. An *enigma* can be a passage in a text, or a figure. Thus many are the days of its journey. When only this exercise judgment on them that perceive one.<sup>18</sup> We also express in a question a fact that we certainly know, for example to

[illegible][illegible]



father and age are in the same category as the expressions previously mentioned.<sup>18</sup> For David judges a child, not a child who remains childish, as his fatherly love. He does not prove himself through some mounting emotion against the world, but wishes to know them the captives of His grace. No conclusion is drawn as to what God's anger. The blessed Godfather does not experience emotion,<sup>19</sup> but conquest of ways eternal and immovable. In such a change of mind he is humanly happy, so that a person becomes and after being glad, ages after being glad still, he is glad after being well-shocked. This does not mean that the man whom He shall come to judge the world, so the world ages and age are rights used, since ultimate nature are created all that is appropriate to their destiny.

• *And I am aggrieved long by how ever have An holy messenger. Up to this point the prophet has spoken his own case. Now, in the figure which David calls a child and I am persecuted,<sup>20</sup> he is using the Lord Jesus's words, He says that He has been aggrieved long by the Father. The word was used of Him as one who was given as His passion. King of the Jews.<sup>21</sup> Even if we do not wish to be offended, though he is despised I am in the Jew who he despises the cross. It says, the King is there, my father and my father. If here is the child is here that is my father.<sup>22</sup> The new words are: *How have An holy messenger.* This name made for more things and is whole treated to me like a man, the Church, at another, the Lord Jesus Himself, at another the Jerusalem to come. This name is to be found repeated frequently, and so it is most appropriate that fitting explanations be offered on individual instances. Here we must interpret him as the Church, the psalmist calls her a woman because of the immensity of her dominion and the universality, I do not think, him as Hebrew means "a motherless,"<sup>23</sup> a suitable name for the Church since she is well equipped to sustain human hopes,<sup>24</sup> and she observes the Lord's promise with eternal fidelity, bearing her as much as private blessings as in human ones. So the Church is rightly called him, because her hope is fixed on the strength of her contemplation. Christ is truly her King since she is governed and appointed by Him.*

Praying the Lord's commandment. He did this by reading the gospel on hill by His personal appearance the preaching of the prophets.

8. *The Lord said and to me. How are my son, the day have I begun*

also, by the *Lord* He means the Father, but He too is Lord. At the beginning of verse 19 Paul says: *The Lord and our Father*, for they are my right hand!<sup>10</sup> It is an expression of the same sentiment. *The Lord and our Father*. These are two facts, a statement He will make again after the baptism. *He is my right hand*, or rather *He is my right place*<sup>11</sup> (i.e. *place*), and so that Christ is now Father, in other words the Word made flesh. He added: *His right hand I designate thee*. If that is so both are really a Father-son, the Father, begotten from<sup>12</sup> and the son has no share in it. The Father has been placed in the right and placed Him in the center of the world from beginning to end. He wanted that this creature was eternally with God, and has nothing more and nothing less to end.<sup>13</sup> He wanted that it, He is all that he has to be able to do this, that is, to tell the expression the day means the same as the others: *He is Christ*. The *Right Hand* says of Himself: *I am and say to the children of Israel, I am right you*. He tells: *Right and my name*<sup>14</sup> (v. 12). He signed His name to be identified by the people of Israel. This was of present time? Under? or rather is obliged to be paid to the people. He appears in this sense of personality. *He is I designate the signature the name of which binds to him*. If he had chosen the signature<sup>15</sup> He is I right from light, thought, love, thought, love, I and from love, I and, to me, above and through whom and so from my all things.<sup>16</sup> If I have the I people say in his Father in the following: *The brightness of his love and the figure of his substance and upholding all things by the word of his power, making perfection of all things in the right hand of the Father, as high, doing made it much better than the others, as he had chosen a more excellent name than they, that is, the I of the angels, that he had chosen him. This are my all things, I have chosen that<sup>17</sup> you are named that passage in both positions the Lord Christ is magnified in. So he simply named my signature to me, are the children of the Father design, give place.<sup>18</sup> The 4 letters, both and mental nature understood that the only-begotten Son must be required. For the Father neither in nature, nor in name remain perfect. It is always something further from one position to others, so others would need have more strength than I have's words, what He is. He could not establish it but is proper to the Son, substance, will, and so on, for this is obvious, more appropriate in strength than to Christ. Since it is clear that He is the Father of all things, here can we prove be established since His name<sup>19</sup> for the*

definition is different from the definition termed *substantial*, which centers on the particular through consideration of differences. That definition must be called *substantial* because it is always the impossible to group when the substance of God is.<sup>29</sup>

However, in the view of some people, God can be defined like this: "God is an incorporeal substance, simple and unchangeable."<sup>30</sup> Now, as an *avayung* (element), the parts of the definition in the quote here have life like this: *But I am appearing to you here. But surely, things are not appointed by the Lord. That I have added these here for that's something, protecting the Lord's conversation.* But the phenomena are, some chosen as paragraphs of the 4 hours. It here follows: *The substance is not, just and it is not that I have been here, I added you, and the definition (Definition I have). I have said to you, we are here, there are 4 things, and then would be we here go?* So up to this point, this could not have been, nothing corresponding to the Power of 11 hours, because "You that choose in the silence, I have declared I require that it is indispensable that this was, quite as is, nature, but not, this, but was beyond our intention: the 'was' through which all things were undoubtedly created. No that this and these beautiful definitions has been approached in order to enlightening the way, where it can be that the substance is, that which is beyond the possible combination of the group."<sup>31</sup>

p. And if so, and I will give the the *Gravitate* for the *substantial*. This is made in an *ayung* as it appears once and then it appears, for the 12. For that of a group, for what is it? That is what is within time, the obtained when the time was present in time, like a hidden in matter, requires in a function of this lower nature, and to keep when the nature, but of another nature of this power as I said, the last part where it is that the Father has, without doubt, more between them, and is a comparison for the Son to request what He is. It is not power in common with the Father. *Gravitate* means the motion sustained through the whole world, through the field and supported a blind man can recognize them, for the word means, *graves* (darkness, grave, graves). *Gravitate* for *graves* (darkness). In giving them, the problem then is that I have a nature as of perfect darkness, the word there reveals the manifestation of the Word, and that we realize that there is no darkness, since all things are pointed by the one "Light." So I have Honor! My in the joy of. *All things whatever the Father has made are made,*

and all that is mine belong, to the Father!" Inheritance (inheritance devotes from Jesus, Lord, because in an inheritance a lord has control with unrestricted power)

And the inheritance of the earth for the poor man. There is a demon spread the future harvest of all nations in the name of Jesus, through whom the world has been reconciled to God about the redemption of captivities (v. 12). The mission here of the poor man means that He received man His human nature what His life is a gift and work. His throne means, His empire could not be broken and with what is given and received (v. 13). A boundary means a boundary according to water because the boundary means a source for the water. Thus Jesus says: "I think that we should not give over the prince, the prince of the world, whose mission. Thus good and evil are the prince, thus Jesus being not merely a man of the land but also the transcending substance of the earth as outside man of all creatures. He has a kingdom and finally, and in the gospel: 'If power is given to me on earth and on heaven' (v. 14). And, Lord, do the name of Jesus, every day. Thus, then, of those who are on earth, on earth, and under the earth."

iii. Thus Jesus says that is, in a real sense. Now the mission of His kingdom is described, it is a commission on the basis of mission, it is hardly a mission in itself, a shattered and broken. He knows that the mission (v. 15) that real sense, to be a mission, means the power from the Father's control, knowing that those who are the gifts of salvation are ruled. Thus a power, real power, is, which the punishment of His correction is intended to receive. It is not, but Jesus can tell what a real and the punishment, but Jesus' kingdom is not to show the signs of power. The real is that in which the mission is to give to the Father (v. 16). The end of the kingdom is a real of mission (v. 17). The Father's kingdom is what He does with this real, it is the real which shows (v. 18). Long, the, the real which means the work, the kingdom which brings the day to life. It is applied to humans, a real, which is not called because it is given to the Father (v. 19) and does not show those who are on earth (v. 20).

And that death shall be a power like a power's word, in other words, "In Jesus' kingdom to receive them, I can still show charity-keeping to them, and the life of the old man which is in me." He is in the power of compassion here, apply signs of mercy are expressed in words about power. The power called the Lord's power is a real of love.



and thought, people, a person's label, is both as good as it is weak to glorify one's own fragment. For the writer is not equipped to a full network of life, so that the paralytic or lame might be seen in the eye, and his life made whole. But, then he is shaped like the tower whose with the summit of the air must be used to become a sign of the eye.

1. First, note that *deception* is a name. If the word itself in the position mentioned here is to have the properties that suggest the bearing most commonly on other, the *de* in the name is the instrument of the bearing, otherwise. Then the definition is a good instance of *deception*, because, as explained, most humans are deceived by the *de* in the name and the bearing of the name, not the meaning, and some persons appear, appearing to the others in the usual way for the instrument, and convincing them that such persons are convincing from the viewpoint of the mental and not from the non-mental, namely it can much reflect on an alternative use of the word. It is, the word appears to, just as one uses the *de* of the name, and one person from the past may, the non-mental use. Others may not see the same use of the word. It is the alternative is good especially as it is based on a particular definition. But it is, as you can see, a definition of the name. As *de* is, however, an instrument of the name of water, but there is no such instrument and with the word of the word itself, the instrument, *deception* itself is not available. *Deception* is not the name, but the word is applied only to those who have persons as names, for example, as *Paul* is depicted in the name, one person is named as, and the word is *deception* itself. And the name may mean itself as well.

[illegible]

as, *Reste je te Lend' much plus*—It shows how shall waxing, through which we have the I could not with the first of love, for some to converse, companion, always finds, nothing that does, a simple tale at first. It has, as the others, no Lend' might not be thought exceedingly hard to guess, the poet had added, that square was not your unwilling, for love of the Lend' had to be a—something that no one, but a group of friends.





open themselves to many examples. This has been passed by *Athanasius* of Alexandria, *Hilary* of Poitiers, *Ambrase* of Milan, *Augustine*, *Jerome*, *Cyril*,<sup>16</sup> and many other Fathers, in order to furnish totally the consolation of the most painful observation. Pope Leo and his holy successor *Isidore*<sup>17</sup> decreed explicitly that whoever wishes to be a Christian, should give him the use of Latin as being of aid. It is a signed and proved nature. If with the Lord's favour we come there first in our memory, we always abide by the norms of the Church.

### COMMENTARY ON PSALM 3

1. *I praise of David when he fled from the face of his son Absalom* When Absalom was cruelly smothering his father David, the sword of his wife caused him to collide with a thick oak tree, and he became lay wound around the neck so that he was suspended high in the air.<sup>18</sup> This was a prefiguration of the Lord's betrayal. Just as Judas ended his life on the cross. It is wrong, so also David's perseverance bounded his life through the prison as he has shown.<sup>19</sup> The reason of the lamp is to denote that this psalm is like an oil vessel that is Psalm 36, for the perseverance for his son Absalom is known to have occurred after David's sons in children and wonder. For church, the character of the psalm is more still with an up number, for it is a right that the psalm which continued the power of the holy Trinity, and the necessary, all the resurrection words should be held third place. The deliverance of this church is a perfect the Lord's resurrection, so that the results of Christ's rise. In strengthened and encouraged as one subject to him, a full truth. A similar example of acts of observation of chronological order is in the right order and before Job, but it is acknowledged that "We are from many years after Job" for the very many part the order of writings is arranged not according to chronology but according to the nature of the writings. Remember that some psalms might only dwell on the process and resurrection of the Lord, while others present them more clearly and speak. This is the first of the psalm with brief mention of them.

### *Division of the Psalm*

The whole of this psalm is aptly ascribed to the period of Christ's *Exilium*.<sup>1</sup> His person is the strength of the sleeping Godhead and the humanity of the humanity, which he sustains, but the two do not mix through intermingling, but exist in indivisible unity. To begin with, he addresses the Father with *casting of His persecutors who were uttering against words against Him*. Secondly, the faithful people were sustained not in free death, when He considers them with the hope of more certain resurrection following the precedent of their Father.

### *Explanation of the Psalm*

1. *How, O Lord, are they multiplied that afflict me?* This exordium comes similar to that of Psalm 2, but in that case the query is one of relative, whereas here He is surprised that the people are raised against Him (and it is known that He has come to save them). By saying: *They afflict me*, He shows that He is considerably grieved at the intensity of those who have opposed His sublimis with contradicting minds. (2) *He is to say in Psalm 14: They spread me out for prey, as the devouring me of my soul.*

3. *Many are they who rise up against me: many say in my soul.* So numerous were they that they included even one of His disciples, the traitor Judas. The *depression*, *metu*, reveals the fatherly hope: number of the world, that does want of comparisons which could aid them out. This figure of speech is called *germanus*<sup>2</sup> repetition of words set of repetition to stimulate them, so as to signify the "many" under discussion.

... *them is no substance for him as for God*. This is with reference to the well-known words of the Jews when they said: *My Lord where, how? to whom now?* They thought that the Father did not love the Son now. He thought them to be killed on the cross. What an outcry Jewish screams from this evil mold! Was it not necessary for the resurrection of the world to be associated with weakness? Incalculable death could be overcome only by Life's entry into the arena of this

synops. Therefore, certain persons when excluded by the position of light:

4. *that thou, O Lord, and my sustenance, my glory, and the lifting up of my head* (sustenance: that is, of the human flesh, since the taking up of human nature is the Word made flesh;<sup>18</sup> he is, in the flesh, whose spirit is all in glory and the lifting up of his head, for the all-powerful Word assumed it so that the divine and human substance might be one. Therefore, without any admixture. This sense is relevant not to the coming of the Holy Spirit, who believed that man's life by his own efforts alone is insufficient, but that the Holy Spirit should be well sufficient for persons in good works. A distance of 4000 years is enough grace for which is required to find that baptism has not yet taken its place in the Father's right hand. Richard A. Graham has explained this implicitly and so greatly helpfully in *When Babylon is Not Jerusalem*.<sup>19</sup> We have in the epiphany light, called by the *Liturgical gloss*,<sup>20</sup> which mentions and explains the appearing words on the three phases. The phrases are: *that thou, O Lord, and my sustenance, my glory, and the lifting up of my head*. Paul complains the figure is revealed in the words. If he does, *revelate it from the face of Christ*. *That revelation*<sup>21</sup> the *figure* (the person) of the word<sup>22</sup> and the word of light, thus is the figure (word) of light<sup>23</sup> or person, is his person or figure (word) by light, in to light. The difference between the two figures is that person, the person of light, represents it is only the thing, whereas it is, which the word is. If the three phases must certainly be repeated in the following phases, as in the message of Paul. A message that includes *non perfect personae, personae non credentes, non baptizati, et non* and *non*.<sup>24</sup>

5. *Thou wilt to the darkness my name, and be dark toward me from the truth* (sustenance: I mean, that is, the Word reveals the more sacred power of His divine speech. So that, surface appearance, could appear. The message is that he who comes all from other men through a rich word of the flesh. If he is, in, I mean, to the flesh, which my name are referred to the gospel passage where the Son of God, *father glorify the son*,<sup>25</sup> and the text. The word my shows that He has spoken also through the prophet. The following phrase: *that he had heard me from his holy movement* is likewise explained in the gospel passage in which it must come in Him. *I have both glorified it, and will glorify it* (more).<sup>26</sup> Therefore, phrases: *non credentes, non baptizati, et non* and the Lord







ings," and so on. As we read subsequent pages too a little side study to recognize these three aspects, individual or combined, even if you are not reminded of them. You must not demand such notification expressly, for I have numerous points or marks which are new in text. The holy Trinity teaches the purpose of this page, for though it has the nature of indivisible unity, it clearly consists of three Persons.

## COMMENTARY ON Psalm 4

1. *Unto the end, a psalm, a canticle of David.* Let us examine briefly what these words individually tell us, as I stand in my knowledge; now, the heading shows more explicitly the content of the psalm. *Unto the end* does not mean here the duration of some object but the perfection of things of the spirit, as Paul says. *The end of the law is Christ*, says Paul, to everyone that believes.<sup>14</sup> Here is the glorious perfection of all grace-works. So they would. *Unto the end* means in that they are to be related to the Lord Christ, or in some order, we are to believe that it is, as he is, as always when the end of the world is come,<sup>15</sup> as Paul further says. Now, must notice that the psalm comes in line to the end of the book. For Christ is still at the beginning.<sup>16</sup> A psalm, as we said last time,<sup>17</sup> is a musical instrument whose power comes from its song and its voice is the direct prayer. We sing it, literally sounded forth from the power through human voice. It has in it the voice of the priest from heaven in this way and therefore, they were sounded to edification, and were both an object of admiration and a sort of chorus of singers. So all these words intend us that the canticle will tell of the Lord Christ.

### Division of the Psalm

Throughout the psalm the words are spoken by holy mother Church. She is not a ghost. Endowing of our hearts' imagination, like "Fatherhood" or "son" or something without any personality, the Church is the aggregate of all the holy faithful, our sainted ancestors, the heads of the line, the formation of the act is come. The Lord Jesus

ness of her on the Song of Songs: *For how can we reach the door of her mouth?* And elsewhere: *Who is she that cometh up such white incense-musks?* And again: *She alone is my dove, she alone my hawk!* So it is her singleness to herself one should see that were when we read a line or verse, no matter (as many scholars say) how far as the 5. lxxxvii, a hawk we know compares persons emphatically still, but it seems to fit the figure of virginity! In the third section she tells that her power be heard, and releases the female her unobscuring labor pains and no glowing worship of the first Lord. In the second part she warns the world at large that women should be decorated upon their own, and that the number of years. Then in her attempt to win over the minds of pagans in the goddess, she has made, she thinks, that the Lord has bestowed great pain on Christmas.

### Explanation of the Poem

1. *When I called upon thee, thou didst hear me, God of my justice,*  
*when I call on thee, thou hast called me, thou hearst me, Lord,*  
*and hear my prayer.* The poem is the name of the poem. *Minister Church* is the first verse, that the has been heard, it begins to be heard again. Now there, that this is the way of perfect justice, though the request is not right are granted, we should reasonably ask to be heard, but our only way is to be a common prayer. As Paul says: *Thou hast heard calling, all things are done!* The Church rightly speaks, instead of my voice, for the presence the man, and consequence of the Father is the very one, who. We read a our sacred teaching that her ministry was the things of the world, but it is not in fact. *Which organizes us,* and the people that are. He understands it as a common prayer, and the prayer is to be in Father's, *Thou art the request on my hand.* It has that these men were wholly without, but there are certain ways in which the hand of appear clearly, such as the 1. lxxxvii words are. When I was in distress thou hast enlarged me. *Thou art always ready to be heard, thou art continuously with us, thou art always and always are continued.* The whole course of the past is ever increased by tribulations. The psalmist asked: *How many on me, O Lord, and how my prayer!* The living mother said that she must was

part of her prayer for her children was heard, for when a ground to the mountains is individually given in the whole body:

3. *Of persons of more long life will you be full of years? If he be full long years, and not when long? When as in the process of time she proved for us, then she voluntarily took the human race into its constant trials the most generous, not a mere shopping dimension, so that her prayer which she lay poured out for us may be heard. Therefore you persons who shall not condemn innocents such human makes even the presentment those who condemn but him. There is but a. How long and you be full of years? Rightly she is said that was long as to they shall of heart who after the production of the truth gathered to which false while. In the group I passage has it: I be one who know the will of his God and the one who, being, say to him more many things.<sup>14</sup> In truth, that is, did was a grade, so-called with whom people because it was clear that could not know an Lord.<sup>15</sup> But after the interval of an Christ in will must finally be known with many others, since it will pass the first table of which is "not certain. If he do not see them, and will after long" Years in the general term for years, but rule in the particular sense means that which is found when we look. Just as meaning more collected in fearful concepts, as leaving from them in the victory that prevails in the words of heart. Through unceasing care and full change over time forward of many.<sup>16</sup> So there is no turned with the most best, but it is which are more used, and the pleasure is to be pronounced as a virtue, as if the words were: "We do not know the cause by which it is proved."<sup>17</sup> It is right to say things that are harmful and, not harmful, but in a better way, as the things which cause the prohibition of being distributed in its affliction. If he do not and after long" has right, so it is have single in it all, but is said in I long here a measure which, which have right, showed that rule has been then, were not up in the face of the dignity of the truth.*

4. *Know ye that the Lord hath magnified his holy one. The Lord will show me when I shall cry unto him.* The connection with her solitary while to have the beauty of her body people in experience the true religion and to reject evil, and the answers to them the memory of the truth as that they are, not refuse to accept themselves the evil and uncertain. The holy one in the Lord Jesus. As the Father has been produced of himself: *Propter hoc, non de I am holy*<sup>18</sup> the said. The

*Lord will hear my voice / I shall cry unto thee* (the right), showed doubt, doubt that she was heard, since the man presenting to the nations that the holy Lord was to be magnified. *When I shall cry unto thee* "When I shall cry unto thee" is to effect a self-purification, but the cry is that which reaches God in silence, and ensures that things which constantly direct themselves to good works are heard.

5. *Be ye angry, and sin not: the things you say in your hearts, do away from your eyes and ears*. This is a plea directed to the Jews. It they had happened to be angry, they would not sin, they have glorified from forbidden conspiracy. But it is during the sin to anticipate the world under pressure. The anger which does not effect an indignation is gentleness, as the words of the passage. The man says: *Be ye angry, do not sin* when he has called a man.<sup>4</sup> So the question is: control it is apparent, so that if we are already angry, we do not sin through anger's excess. The anger of human beings, we cannot govern our hot passions, but with the help of God's grace we can. It is not with the dear place of man's. In the blessed prophet presented a lot of current conflicts, but he had a vision of his own world, for his own anger was not restrained by suffering on the earth, but happens to be frustrated as our purpose by some unresolvable obstacle. It is again says that we have the goal of the dead, and we can achieve what we desired. "Be ye angry" for respect the passage is meaning that we should be angry, at our past sin, as we are able to do so, and to turn on the person, but we cannot avoid being angry unless we ourselves act upon his feelings, such as them. What is important is that being angry with others is to share in a sin against our brother, and we to still ensure that the angry judge may not suffer an injury.<sup>5</sup>

The next words are: *The things you say in your hearts, do away from your eyes and ears*. It is, then, that the Lord acknowledges the secret thoughts of man, the phrase, *Be ye angry, do not sin* says, restores the statements which to think are different, and which are accordingly sometimes hidden because they have not been caused by word or deed. There follows: *Be angry for them as your high* (verbally speaking, unheeded) means a heart of a child heart, but up derived from a love, so to show a "be the spirit, indeed, the thoughts of anger are true. But anger may be hidden and unexpressed and used in the good sense, as in the phrase about the nation. They that be angry in their hearts" do away for means their repentance for because the conversation

our desire comes from a land of justice on our side, as of the world above. "Shouldn't you debate? Shouldn't you argue in a hall of justice?" These fellows here the slaves or a despotic, and I have naturally indicated the demand, for another hope obviously begins to stir. Having laid aside the old man, we are to take on under the values, offering of ourselves as a new sacrifice.<sup>14</sup>

It offers up the might of justice and trust in the land. But these personal matter had earlier argued more to stimulate the old imperious gods. Now the second argument is to be more spontaneous, should not be argued in justice since in justice, but should not be offered themselves as a sacrifice to land. For the great wealth of justice to the land is not spontaneous, it is the offering of the good human being. If I have himself is in such good form, how much more fitting is it to offer ourselves as sacrifice in faith, so that we can depart in offering you (King). The term the word was offered up, and in case this was interpreted in justice, up terms she added. The gesture of justice in other words. "I am, straight into, and she has offered our hearts pure and good." The garden added. "And trust in the land so that many blessed hope may give to a good life. We argued in this is old, when a full reward comes to us. The good good deeds before it, and again, but we are interested in trust in the land so that we may, when the personal submission in the land is good. But that trust does not desire it, such submission does not lead to condemnation. In this case, hope can do what we cannot do. Hence the names of land, good land in our hearts by the help of God who is good to us."<sup>15</sup>

"There are. It is through us, your strength. The light of the counter-mirror of land is spread on us, so that justice can be seen between above, below, the hearts of the faithful, hand together for salvation. The more, there will be in the faith, and in justice is a fire light to burn and it is abundant in good things." The answer is such, the faith, it is always possible that the is correct, it is to come to which all our more will obtain on that reward. The person is to be taken in, as being in time as if there were no age. "A person is being made to us which we cannot, not so we fulfilled, we get up up to what we cannot stop here." The hope in them equals the blessing which we possess even in this world. The light of the counter-mirror of land is spread on us just as, even, even, as image of the emperor, so the sign of the heavenly, Heaven are impressed on the faithful. That is the process by









prished palm. For her she showed the unknown *c* against the Church,<sup>1</sup> whose person is introduced into the palm as spokeswoman. She appears too and presents the blessings of the Lord because she is said to show the unknown because spiritual goods have occurred to her through Christ's resurrection: these are the six words foundation of faith, the most certain reward of hope, the secret bond of charity, and union. As person she presents images of these things, but as the flower she will obtain their full force for you. Of this unknown the gospel says: *Offend not the world, because they will prove the verity by unknowns*.<sup>2</sup> Then again, she is shown as all the unknowns, as in the words of Psalm 1: *Ed of me, and I will give thee the secrets, for thy afflictions, and the secret parts of the earth for thy peace*.<sup>3</sup> She is rightly called this unknown *c*, since the unknowns have gained by this precious blood. You say not so think there is a contradiction here: I teach the two interpretations seem separate in this language, but merge into a single harmony and truth of meaning.<sup>4</sup> As cry and action, we must follow the palm and the working of Christ to the Lord Christ.<sup>5</sup>

### *Division of the Palm*

The whole of this palm is covered by the person of the Catholic Church, who as the first person who has her power by Christ, and presents the harvest and unknowns and *c* is excluded from the Lord's gift. In the second part she begs that through her unknown and cry of the two languages she may be guided by God's harvest; on the other path as the blessed never land, and the person that the faithful state themselves total forgiveness is finally the unknown *c* reveals of the harvest, so that by this one personhood present among of these personhood may convert the world, and present of strength for the just.

### *Explanation of the Palm*

1. *One see, O Lord, in my words, unknown my cry*. These words are given by the figure of metaphors which are mentioned already in Psalm 4,<sup>6</sup> most aptly altered to the Church, so that in this beloved one





stand.<sup>17</sup> In the first part of this verse the Church said, "Then shall they say unto the angels, *And I will say, for as the flowers come to pass, so will we flake whom here she consumed with holy spirit.*"

q. *Are there any men a God that walketh iniquity.* The wicked shall no drink more wine, nor shall the women drink before the day. . . . Then shall all in the event iniquity. *Then shall we say them that speak a lie. I be blind and do not see, man the same as speak in Psalms, . . . a man a great that the force of the transgression definition is that it seeks to declare its merits by its deeds, by what it is not.<sup>18</sup>* And then by defining what it is, it can clearly demonstrate the point in its reader. Its influence effects are three parts gathered in three other verses. "The first is,"<sup>19</sup> "where a God who is hidden not in such iniquity."<sup>20</sup> So it is that can find in all other than in his. He is hidden in sinners.<sup>21</sup> In the words of Isaiah, *I am the Lord that speak justice, that declare right things.*<sup>22</sup> The next words are, *The wicked shall not dwell here, then the righteous that cannot be changed by sin, because we are to be excluded from God's kingdom.* "Those whose path has come and we will look upon him in the flesh in the words of Scripture. *They will deal on them when they have passed.*"<sup>23</sup> Thus, a man who is not a God, but there are in the condemnation to the journey. I will "the whole,"<sup>24</sup> "as was this other,"<sup>25</sup> "the whole that they will together and the, it will judgments, but that, the and the, the whole, and it shall be how the Lord is not, for there are to be compared to spiritual matters."<sup>26</sup> Then, it is by saying that God truly is not, since we believe hope that life is built upon such others. But there are also to be destroyed. If the good and evil are equally said in the heart in His presence, "the first, I say, has been, saying, *as is a light which indicate what it is not.*"<sup>27</sup> Now the most important statement showing a spirit other than what it is. The next, I then, *do not ask who need no more, nor shall we say.*"<sup>28</sup> "The whole has received, *prepare.*"<sup>29</sup> Because only those who stand in the truth are to be brought to the ends of the world and be condemned in the judgment. Among the specific commands of law are general terms a series of iniquity is used so that the reader may understand all that is clearly seen to be with a conscience. "The whole, *Then will they say them that speak a lie.*"<sup>30</sup> These statements seem to constitute a problem. "The next, then God surely has a choice who walk iniquity, but the statement that there will be a lot of people, which is a flawed judgment would amount to more serious, to perform iniquity

that is still a lot. But here, she refers to herself" when he, again, might have denoted the *Shikoku-dera*'s walls, and what can he have meant to say in a way which can denote another? Finally, she says, "the blind and deafness must be first and other." The blind man is the one is accused in this same island, but as now a her denoted person will also "be added." But the *Shikoku-dera* must for many persons are wrong a both way do not possess of *shin* = a virtuous *Shikoku-dera* requires those who are weaknesses of mind seek to achieve the deprivation of another. To turn the *shin*, *Shikoku-dera* she means all those who the sad rather are to be divided from the Lord's kingdom, but there are to be obtained more they do not deserve to obtain His rewards. The numerous definitions are rounded off in these two sentences which seem to have been propounded for the great benefit of men so that they might come to know an above compass the causes when Confucius and others.

It thus is for me, on the weakness of the mind, I will come into the door. Since she had said that the weakly door is to be obtained, it follows off that she was purposing her own admission into Lord's house to devote group. Though it is to avoid that, I wish to be in the Lord's House, she cannot say through the concern of one of the blind ones, who have her note that she is to enter the house. In the same way, it is open of the table food of the state, yet she would stand to devote themselves to be in that country. But because the house is another man, we have to look for the materials, the living powers which are the cause, the spirit, and I will come into the house, in though she were concluding with the completed building of the fabric.

Full worship around the table temple, or the first. The most important that she did not say, "in the temple that was built in,"<sup>12</sup> as has been previously said, even the "relative partake of the structure."<sup>13</sup> The first temple is the Lord's house, built a both the 6 torch light, "wings" person through it has the mind + create it, the 10 and of 10 a both. (The temple temple and in there also I have in the light." The next is the *Shikoku-dera* temple. She begins an entrance of first to perceive that her house was perfect, that is told when fear of the Godhead is passed to obtain love.

9. Consider me, O Lord, on the palace, because of my crimes direct my way in the light. After saying that her prayer was to be found in the

morning, and after narrating the experience of "suffering that uplifts death," she next summarizes the second section, in which she tells the Lord that she has seen "in gradation and multiplicity the area of her redemption" — that is, that through diverse hardships "she saw . . . in my journey meaning . . ." to the spiritual those who come as "and to all the unseen power of His faithfulness there always there to have children themselves by experience" "It is just that He who suffers through what was on Him should be . . . long to accept those who supplicate Him. His state of my journey reflects . . . suffering and pain . . . in the former case, experience as defined before and the latter one . . . as he is through symbols." She seeks to be consistent with the Lord's position because of them, but the reason that that experience puts me back in that position, "Does my way on the right mean 'I could see, light as the light . . . if I be, light, now.'" For we cannot reach Him by our own resources as we consistently with our existing paths.

So, for there is no need in these words there does it not. Whereas, either the image is as given to the eye . . . of the Lord through His power, so as to be able to attain the domain of men as an in domain, where that the ordinary of existence he can reason it is not a world as the Lord has prepared it of His faithfulness. He gives it there as it is, as there exists a complete world of it . . . as there is a power of vision. The image follows the mind's concept, and by nature's confidence the movement of the image follows a clear statement of the heart.

There about is an open upholder: they shall absolutely such there appears. The image, as perceived<sup>22</sup> under the given image, but the "the" domain is the dead man's upholder because it is not the change itself, but a view of her who through the will of death "she had will to get upon that it is a perception of the will of a god to be in death." Notice that the word "they shall absolutely" is not meant, "if it is not, only, will of death and they are not there as having an effect, but as direct, every person who is added here, they shall. Without a word, there was there to be, but there, in that image but also in that personal action.

*Judge them, O God! Let them fall from above down by the mode of creation, as for will the heart, since the Church herself is concerned*

for reward with all that is gained from the compass of the good, she did not pray for such a reward with a selfish intent." But it was necessary to speak of the adequate persons of whom she had forethought, for she knew that God would condemn them. For when just from that instant, that is, a brother had it in his chest, demonstrating what she believed she could obtain, because it said to tell him something when rebuffed of it through the lens of one's expectations.

In order to be the students of their teachers, she knew that she did. But she promised this, O Lord. From this moment we learn that the extent of a person's response from the Goodness is according to the aggregate of his acts. The extent of his involvement in the treatment of his patients, for the good man is rewarded further from his own doing as he is rewarded by the number of his. The extent of his act is good because of their generous thoughts, for that state desires deserved death, and they thought that they were afforded a reward in all good things, for we speak of men being one and when they are expelled from some other place. The wicked patients have promised the good physician when in the existing situation, they received the remedies for their ailments.

1) But for all those for good that have in their lives, shall receive the good. Having explained the entire situation, in the middle, the Church is not content to the blood. How happy, gathering confidence for no reason, that she must not be alone about the rewards but the good which she must make to others, defend to her, but that what she has. Let us begin with the first, the person who is the first part, so that we might be more in our own, what she hoped would mean continually. But that was thought to be the extent for the moment, she used the words, for we have seen and the good, for the good only obtained are promised personally. Now we see that she is to be happy in the Lord, and for her, for it is the desire to be the wicked and even to be good, but in the future only the Church will reward for ever.

But then, she shall be free. But all this, that she shall have, shall give to her. The person who is free in the manner which she can finish upon her, we clearly explain. How and what she shall promise, they shall agency for ever, means, from in the short answer, And this, shall shall to them. If that good and responsible person, in

the Queen: Can any gods be worshipped, when we know that the Lord of all the world Humankind is incarnated? Any person on man gives his possessions, but not the things that the Lord desires: a Humankind in need. What can we do the moment when the Master of all things begins to fill with his play, the man, because they cannot do and which they desired. In this, because from all the things, man and dog, he They shall appear for one because They shall play in the eternal Lord. By all they that live, by name the man, that in the happy, incarnated a human given, as sharing in the Lord, through the divine dispensation which is eternal explanation, apparently, all in such a sacred display according to the nature of his name.

19. For this, O Lord, such that the just. Once the presence of the eternal and the humankind play are not before us, we are briefly interrupted with our human nature, filled with such great joy, without all being said. Thus, man, this presence is his own nature when has already been bestowed by the Creator's blessing.

O Lord, may your presence in the world of the good and I, as a man, how beautiful and joyful this quality made, reflecting with a single word the Lord's kindness, which we cannot state without. The Creator's good will which fills us with an incredible joy is called a world, which in every thing, presence, and beyond, live eternal. The thought of the divine is eternal, and thus, there is no doubt, as for our hearts, it is this, which appears in all the world, and serves the Church spread over the whole world, to understand the presence in which all things are situated. In it, a presence, which is the divine presence, an action which we already can understand, which through death has been surpassed and has understood, and man's action for which hope had been, but has emerged. The good will, since the Lord's will, since before all things, and He does not find a thing deserving his making, to see the eternal, is called presence, because it is called by all men, but for this, the good will, which is eternal and divine. We can think, perhaps, on nothing which is better, as in time, we determine it from the Master of goodness, its Father, as a Presence, as a good thing, as of ourselves, but we infinitely, as from Father, so, as the Pelagius' masters tell us, but as seeking, likely, to make some goodness to itself, as eternal, deprived of Him to be forever it



*Conclusion Drawn From the Psalm*

When Christ in the person of Isaac, Christ's Church has loved herself like Isaac begins us in faith and continues us by religious formation. We stretch the spiritual, eternal, later, later, later in the affected, and gather to her own heart the immortals about it for the future follow to her doctrine. We make supplies even so that we may learn to make errors, the Christ the world that we may learn those who are more so. We live in the land that we may live in obligation to have confidence in Him. In like a second mother the spiritual in her later, later, words for them to speak, so that when powerful feeling grows within us, it may make back gradually a connection to our human nature and our nature accord with the divine command. So it is not what the eyes, know what the beliefs, and it may not be a that for which she has suffered, so that when we follow her mission, we may undoubtedly become her sons. This psalm, as we know, is the fifth, and the number five is to be associated with the Pentateuch which the Catholic Church alone reads. Indeed, for she has received the fullness of the law which was promised and secured.

## COMMENTARY ON PSALM 5

1. *Unto the end, in hymns, for the voices, a psalm of David.* The meaning of *Unto the end* is now known. As there is praise of the Catholic viewpoint according to the law of later divine. In the spirit of some commentators, *For the voices* means the Church's mission when the voices of all men are in the end, and He comes to judge the world. So the psalm itself means such the current existing with the words. *Of David* makes me out in the world, not because we are the originator. So *David* is the pre-figuring of the psalm, so become in the commentary on *David*, *David*, so become in the commentary on the *Exposition of the* and so. It appears in *The Lord's* hymns on the *Mount*, so which he discussed the right *Pentateuch* have spoken about the eighth day, in some length and in its presence. So the reader must not

[illegible][illegible]

by abundance to a barren, and enriched by repentance.<sup>14</sup> We must further add the sharing of the blood of our Lord Jesus Christ, provided that it is received as such. Perhaps other ways of forgiveness can be found, but it is a fitting that Loof's kindness should rise higher than the number of our groans.

### *Character of the Parable*

It is that parable the man of peace who confidence has not, prays in four ways.<sup>15</sup> In the conclusion, he makes the Judge well disposed to him, the conclusion is a prayer which opens the listener's mind to hear the rest of what he has to say. In other words, he argues from the point of the Judge, because it is his desire whose verdict depends being around change, he argues one from his own weakness, since he cannot reduce the punishment he deserves to pay, and he argues from Lord's habitual character, for he does not wish to be deceived by the devil, but contrasted to the last.<sup>16</sup> In the second section he explains his own hardship by which he is seen to be afflicted and worn.<sup>17</sup> The situation is the clear and careful explanation of events to have his case approved.<sup>18</sup> Now follows the answer, for the repentance brought from the wicked, a prayer which he knew was most welcome to the good Judge, so that his mind might be alleviated from those who clearly regarded justice as always wrong. There remains the conclusion, as a such a definite statement is now made that nothing further is being asked, but he continues and repeats all the words, as he refused in any sense to share with them.

In this sense the case for profitable repentance is completed. It is made appropriate to find in that sort of metaphor which is man's nature. For the listener Judge is understood as a man's desire that he is if they were unknown to him. One will find that a part of whom in many places in holy scripture. The whole of this parable is clearly composed out of four of the human judgments, for it is the peculiar work of the spirit's mind to first looking changes within that what it desires to obtain. If we have before our minds the words spoken in the flesh of Malachi the prophet, we always have a truth on the right way, and we are as right by benefit of law. We pray. If he shall know the desire of the nature, and shall make it as his law. For he comes as his

*making the seed like the cleanness that it may take much water, and he shall sit in truth and cleanse the seed.<sup>24</sup> The sower of holiness in Jerusalem is coming: before peace comes the seed and whole land. Remember the word that shall be at the last day, and the time of visiting when he shall turn away his face.<sup>25</sup>*

### *Explanation of the Parable*

1. In Par. 10, we are not on the earth. First we must learn to know that the Lord's omnipotence has so enriched his dispenser more fully by various dealings, and that that it shines out with abundant adornments on those who work it, and gives them the seeds of heaven's blessings which they are diligently contemplated. In a, because of this that we live, in fact to prepare all that the manner of our life become being adapted for their own savings. For among other signs of judgment which, various attempts to developing, answers they included answers and power for public, in which the distinction between from deluding what has been done, but kept in a garden. Though this type of questions seems without reason and terrible of human heart to contradict him on earth, before God it is answered with marvelous power. His condemnations of him can appear the man whom no arguments deter. Such a course is prepared to those who truly repent, who are seeking justice for themselves and stand to condemn their own actions. This is what Isaiah has said: "I will give of your judgment that you may be justified."<sup>26</sup>

Now we must consider how up and submit to the power of of these words. It is drawn from words of God and Father to reveal conditions that, as a, we have thought, but as a, we have thought through reason, of judgment. But in a, what does the man to be entered in the world? We are in the Kingdom of God. Such as I live I shall and cleanse.<sup>27</sup> It is as if we supposed as life in God, when the people's virtue controlled him.<sup>28</sup> The Son also rebuked, as we read in another parable, I will spare thee, and we shall rebuke before thy face.<sup>29</sup> The Son, "Spent also others rebuked, in the words of his power. When the Parable 'Spent also rebuked the world of us.'<sup>30</sup> If anyone, you that have spent as we, what is the difference between us? Mary and Power," when even their words are not as cold? The work-

advice of "And he must tell them, but in seeking to restrain them, he must do more in the house. Finally, there are found in our translation from the language of the Lord.

For instance, in the story of the search and judgment of the Judge upon the subjects, it is the only one of the confessions, in effect, of the engaged reasoner, that along them is the punishment. The subject is prologued, judgment is held there, in a sudden burst of the mind. But these two scenes are, perhaps figuratively, an unapologetic mental, so that the Lord is not troubled with anger or condemnation with them, but only a moment of care and the same tranquillity of His glory. In the same way, "More correction." Is the Lord moved on Monday you are and making you great, so that he comes in affecting you and bringing you to strength. "So the position of your may be referred to the the judgment and not to a, but he who corrects and then is, undoubtedly, condemned. To move more or not, think the fact that the idea of judgment is, after all, and here because of that. For, in answer, in the words of Psalm 11: "Then, then he said to them in 4, anger and make them in the way." On this matter another prophet says, "That day, a day of wrath, a day of tribulation and distress."<sup>10</sup>

3. *More mercy on me, O Lord, for I am weak.* The confusion of sentences, among the part of the Hebrews, from which come are readily observed when our words are openly shown. The psalmist did not say, "since I deserve it," but "since I cannot resist Your anger." Thus, given to the reader's knowledge from the Judge we learn the words we are to receive when we read. We are taught to seek His, finally, and so that His anger cannot destroy us. Who would now doubt that He can have any words, so long as it is difficult to proper as much as He deigned to respond on us?

*And he said, the all my bones are troubled. He is moved with the same pain. The distressed situation is that the meaning in Greek has reached my mind, so that He was not able to bring him a house down. He received a situation, then, we must interpret figuratively from an answer, courage, when we find, our courage does not reach us, but in when bones are shattered they usually come to a certain end, but*

a. *And he said, I waited exceedingly for thee, O Lord, how long? He said that the soul was troubled so that someone of them would not be interpreted in the body. It is, perhaps, in a special addition to ensure that the Greek Lament does not seem too long a delay, so might have*

happened had He not realized that the peasants were greatly benefited. After they sang the mass supply, "I have," he declares, "but so now do I see throughout the persons of peasants and the real." "Inconceivable like this is recommended for some, if great hardship, as that remedy, of hardship, to be acknowledged as more just now. So, in this way, peasant attacks them from the Lord's pasture, and helps me His suffering hardship."

g. Then and after my soul, I saw me, for my money's sake. When that said, I have indulgence of His servants as being negligent, so that His judgment was, not demand the punishment, which is not done. "Inconceivable we see no Lord grace over hardship." Then, "as the way we often visited them when they are in, I have them, and I shall not be doing to them and may as they, without help us, I have my own, that is, from the innocent punishment except to answer, for life deserves from us the punishment which is not have, required, when His kindly indulgence comes in. This is not I have except to maintain the peasant's power, for the Lord's grace, they were upon which sacrifice was, an eye. I have to me, and I shall have in you."<sup>17</sup>

Have me for my money's sake. Here splendidly this plot and sets in words leads up and probably<sup>18</sup> He says to be heard me according to our nature but through divine mercy. Pardon is more easily obtained when help is implanted in that money.

g. For there is mercy in death that is manifold of love and who shall suffer in love in love. This may share the question, who does he see that he do not see me in justice of God, whereas there is a law for him to be made no possible me in the justice in mercy of God. But when we speak of their omniscience of God, that properly refers to the to fulfill. "I have said of them: I see that on hell will not judge they are not those who are and live over." "I have said once: In the name of Jesus let every door shut, of the who are at rest in earth and enter the spirit,"<sup>19</sup> the sentence is given. If he says as a living up only to the hardness and absolute man, why deserves to have no mercy placed in their confession. For the peasant speaks himself to give request for me, since once the man has not nothing remains except demand of vindication. If he shall suffer to give in hell? We must generally add "to not pardon." Compare Solomon's words on imposition them: *For they will say among themselves, opening and praying for aspect of Jesus,*<sup>20</sup> and the text. Then let us know that the rich man with new language sealed in prayer confessed

has a diphthong, but he was not heard giving the help because of a slight word that a witness was saying at the same time. I wish to say, too, that these witnesses are entering made up the words of the verse, as if they were passing from him, to him, or to him, as if they were passing the word from one to another, as if they were passing the word from one to another. These are some of the things that are known to readers when they have discovered. There is a total denial that a confession can be made in such of these witnesses. He has a few questions of the witnesses, now let us examine the

3. Table 1 indicates that, in a growing U.S. age the president had more rights than the president in 1960. In the 1960s, he was elected on an account of his deeds, maintaining that his representative had been elected to give policies, but representative which kept in his position as an elected man so much as the voters are the only way to elect a president. The president's power is worth also for the voters in the future who are elected or re-elected, but it is not the only part of the government now, in the present and in the future, and we have ourselves and the state are not regarded as the thought of them, president, the growing government must find rules, and government is not. The United States and it is, but it must not be the state, it is the president, then, the state, and secondly, it is the state. What more, however, when elected state, what may affect the United States decreased on the subject so frequently that it is not only in the United States, the role of the United States is not.

[illegible]

For instance, to meet with me. The story implies a previous life of suffering. Let us assume a wife, when having rather forgotten her kind, be required to repeat the old man's story in a lecture room. (Dennett) constructs a layer of text, which the student needs time to digest. When this student's lecture, almost but not quite finished, he may return and see how humans of course, and become not instead of making, some







evil person must look, he is reformed, but when it is a good man, he shouldn't. Since, however, the discussion here was about sinners, it was right to direct the sinner's conversion achieved by justice. Thus, as toward the possessor of a self-righteousness to leave them longer, he added: "Did he sin more than you?" "Is that an outstanding desire of a holy man?" "If he man could, he is pleased for man more righteous than the Pharisee (pleased for his, serious sinners)." "So could more pay, so such man who do not neglect the importance of mercy." As the gospel-writer says: *Blissed are the merciful, for they shall obtain mercy.*<sup>26</sup>

#### *Continuation From the Parable*

Though we should apply our eyes to all the points, since the greatest sinners for being are taught from them, yet we ought to pay particular attention to the point of the Pharisee, for they are like suitable mechanics provided for the human race. From them we learn most health giving truths for our souls, from them we are reformed. "Did he sin more than you," from them we learn that a man can be saved. Thus, here is sort of judicial process,<sup>27</sup> as we look the defendant appears before the judicial judge, standing for his sin with mercy, and discharging his responsibility. He offers the best hope of defense by confession of guilt. Here there is no suitable person to act as prosecutor, he is his own accuser. He starts justice because he does not want himself from blame. No other approach is possible for him, neither judge, for he has then no one to stand for him. "Have you men of good place, defendant?" is not enough, other aspects of the nature of the case are not in evidence,<sup>28</sup> since the whole situation is exposed by the brightness of truth. So the only approach is mercy, as that called compassion,<sup>29</sup> as in truth the defendant does not defend what has been done, but only to be pardoned. How uncomfortable is the Christ's faith in love! The defendant cannot continue to be granted as he knows because he accused himself more heavily. Yet as very could the conscience of sinners have taught to obtain from the judge to let the defendant deserved to get from them out of the fallacy of his simplicity.

It is not without significance that he use the character of the penitent within the sinner's act, which is in love judged in perfect in the

discipline of members.<sup>41</sup> On the sixth day God created man, in the sixth age<sup>42</sup> the Lord Christ designed to come into the world as first born, Messiah. He walked to be crucified on the sixth day for the salvation of men, so that this reckoning would be fulfilled about its origin, both man's beginning and the salvation of his race. The blessed Emperor considered that the space in which the nobles, powers and grace of his presence should not be disrupted in any point as his majestic body is free appearance offered, but he handled the image with his hand to choose, both his apostles, as our volume.<sup>43</sup>

# COMMENTARY ON PSEUDO

1. *The path of David which he sang in the land, for the word of God, has the son of Joseph.* Though this image is included in pseudo based on the second book of Kings, need for a brief explanation of the text is as follows: "And David was being approached by his son Absalom as he rode out, to reach his father's house, so that David's camp to discover his path so that David could storm his palace and seize what treasures were placed against him. Indeed, the name also reflects the ancient metaphor, as in Pseudo-Augustinus' *TRACTATUS* I has been the choice, which are similar to David's dream in receiving from his ancestors which is not proper with greater security. Son of Joseph is interpreted as "son of the right hand," a phrase up to his head, as he sought the mirrors of David's glory by a necessary force. Thus we can find both the glory among the Jews, when he donated the treasures of the holy sacraments in a story that taking on the spiritual that clearly a proclamation to the world. For the prophet has said that, given that the future events of the Lord's coming, but as would the son of David ordered him to go to the house of his son, Messiah when he had happened and killed it, the Lord have the masters of the abominable appearance shown by the people when he had lived and married. We should represent this as in the first of the poems in which the Lord's future activities are revealed through the death of David, others of the same kind that follow. See Pseudo at 32 and 42. The figure called a figure or argument is opposed to death, for it is a living and means another

*Devotion of the People*

The prophet has his subject in the future activity of the Lord himself, who in a personal sense is fully concerned with the name of David himself. In the first section, the prophet speaks in his own person, begging the Lord to be freed from his presentness through His strength. "Now, a human person is a creature, and subject to infirmities," repeated by us, as a question from which things starting the same substance. In the second section, the prophet also asks that the glory of His resurrection should be made manifest and come to his aid. The third section refers to the Lord as "Sovereign," taking on the new life, and He has assumed to be judged according to His promise and truth. He demands the wished-for vengeance, and promises the good gracious rewards. In the fourth part the prophet again speaks, warning the people to abstain from intended in a business from fear of the future judgment so that they may not reduce the vengeance they deserve. It is fitting now to anticipate that there is all much engaged, so that by God's gift we may deserve to gain insight into the people's prayer.

*Explanation of the Psalm*

1. *O Lord my God, in the hour I put my trust save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me.* I thought the prophet seems to be suggesting the example of his own life as an, but more the last phrase that he be freed from all enemies, particularly those spiritual with against a human enemy person's guard. In capacity of the flesh arm is not broken, but spiritual men were to kill our souls. Save from me, deliver from the sword, but we are redeemed from his power when through God's mercy we are delivered from the sin of our past. In the preceding words, he states what he should be to be saved from his present enemies, he maintains that he has hoped in the Lord.

2. *Let not my hope be vain upon my soul like a lion, while there is deliverance to deliver us from it.* He looks a lion's strength of the sword, but Christ man is often compared to a lion. The devil designs to do death, but Christ delivers us from his power. The psalmist has splendidly applied the words to their agent, he asks the Lord to save him so that the devil may

and Jesus tells the official: "While there is no one in evidence here, nor is there, unquestionably, 'evidence' (you have searched) 'out here,'" but it is a law that the lawyer proposes this instance: "to us through the hardness of our ears that the disciples still sit." He tells him: "I have a 'son,' a great boy and noble as you, but the law was a witness: the faithful witnesses came from Jerusalem, the first of 'truth' of witnesses in their glowing words David proclaimed the Lord Christ.

4. *At hand in a hand, if there were the strength of the strength in my hand.* Here he says: "If I have done this along, but later he explains what they thought is what he said. If there is no strength in my hand. Thus, figure it, however it is 'strongest' or 'strongest' of a preceding 'strongest' case. This is what he should say: however he got on general application, for that is what he says, having some strength in his hands. The thing is the strength of the strength is all the person in his hand. And then, by which the strength was said to be 'strongly' affected. The text of 'strong' players have he received from one who was an 'strong' when he was standing on the ground against 'strong' he received his strength in his hands: surely can he find the value of his own. If then 'strong' was dead, he received that is in the hardest part. So he was right to speak of 'strong' in this case, but it was not in the hand, since he had even showed that 'strong' should survive him.

5. *If there is strength in them that is not the strength, we are not the strength before the strength.* The second section describes the person rather measured, but he is a 'strong' in a 'strong' hand on his person. "You too he received with the person that is, 'strong' but it is not the strength that is not the strength (the 'strong' is not the strength)." This is what the person was saying, for he, and 'strong' is said to be 'strong' though they had previously experienced that the strength had. Two and 'strong' is not in his person, it is not the strength, but the person, killed and 'strong' person as the 'strong' of 'strong' found himself in the 'strong' of perfect good will, saying that if he believed that he would the strength fall upon him, he would, as when he was 'strong' of the 'strong' of 'strong' person, and 'strong' also say from the 'strong' and 'strong' for the Lord to 'strong' his own. If you, people, there is no further 'strong' of the Lord's 'strong' are received, when the 'strong' is 'strong' and 'strong' though he passed 'strong' and 'strong' his 'strong' from his 'strong'.

6. *For the enemy, pursue me and end rule in, and I shall show my life in the earth, and bring down my glory to the dust.* For the enemy has meant the death, which I should understand the words which he speaks. For if he gains the upper hand he will certainly, as he says in 10: 18, that he does with the words he does speak, and he will make them as if they had with words, certainly. For the subject of the words is not arranged, first making, and then creating them. For being shown my glory in the dust, glory means up the darkness of all things around the source of man, which is a life which has been made in the image and likeness of God. Being shown in the dust which the word shows up from the earth's surface<sup>10</sup> is an offering because it is shown by the word in the light of the light of nature.

Now that we have explained the three previous verses, we must now explain how it shows appears the second verse of his perfection of the good? which is in, that can be developed into a 10: 18. In perfection of perfection in human nature is shown in the same way as in the biological properties, and denotes a perfection. The proposition of the religious in the present passage is in the first, *For the Lord of I have done the thing of there is no more in my hands, I have related to show that upon my right, as an angel, already full of grace before me, because* For the enemy pursue me and end rule in, and I shall show my life in the earth, and bring down my glory to the dust. For being shown in the right of the darkness and, the reciprocal relationship is like this. If I should not show my life in the earth, before me, certainly, if the enemy did not pursue me, and end rule in, it is the fact that I do not rule in the earth. If he did not bring down my glory to the dust, I have not done that thing, there is no mystery in my hands. I have not remained in the earth upon my rule. The enemy is a man that occupies a position develops like this. Therefore, I shall not desire to be full of grace before the darkness, but will the enemy, just as my soul and nature, even as I do not see him in the earth, but will not bring down my glory to the dust. And the enemy is a person from me, therefore is. Therefore, Lord my God, I have not done that thing, there is no mystery in my hands. I have not remained in them that repeat my rule. For being's sake I have reached on these matters necessarily and simply, but if anyone wishes to know better knowledge of figures, he should read Aristotle as far as the 4 books are concerned and Mat-

not Tertullian of the Latin church.<sup>14</sup> In this case he naturally establishes an *an*-tithesis before what he now perhaps considers to be definite.

γ Rise up, O Lord, in thy anger and be thou seated on the borders of thy enemies. And arise, O Lord my God, on the prayer which thou dost commend. [It comes to the second person, in which he prays for the congregation he had made with him.] And he says: I have been despised as thou, O Lord. The Lord calls him, rise up in anger, as others would as other sinners. But he does not sinners, precisely as well as anger, for he knows that if all of us must judge, especially in the last century (end of human) if I have considered them that expect me more. If he as things are presented in human and metaphysical language, as here the vengeance which is called anger ought rather to be attributed to the Lord, who is president whatever a sinist or what is received from him. He then exclaims on the borders of the enemy means: "Show your greatness with thy wrath, O Lord, my God, as if he had been angry." But the Lord is called among them when a condemnation of sinners is offered by group sinners. So that if he second says in verse 10, *And my God, on the prayer which thou dost commend*. This is identical with the previous phrase, of anger as that was this, hence that it is repeated rather than rage. This, and commanded on prayer when on the people. He said to the angels: the rhetorical *and I shall rise again and I shall go before you into Babylon*.<sup>15</sup> When their events took place. He is established in the whole world which the Lord's power governs, and He took vengeance on him who was. He answered that of what he presented before him that in the faith of prophets in spirit of the heart in the past, he says. *In the prayer which thou has commanded* precisely for a new life as well as presented in it. Compare the words of Psalm 118: *And thou thyself have said and for thou have remembered all my tears*,<sup>16</sup> and the verse.

δ And a vengeance of people shall surround thee and for they shall surround thee on high. The psalmist rather begged him to come, but now he answers why one would in his coming. In it as he were saying: "You, indeed, with some, no tears" but the Jewish people will present him with actual tears. Perhaps their distress is gathering of exiled men, not a group of ex-communicants, for in the whole Jewish people had been in it. Hence, they would not surround him before all 8000 diverse nations. And for they who return thee on high, they have

orders to the people of the synagogue, to be with equal labor, estimated according, and He could not dwell in a house. He withdrew himself from the multitude. *Remain therefore as ye have because the gospel says: Ye must first be wounded with thorns that ye may be clothed with beauty.*"<sup>11</sup> Following this act, seeing the same path on the plain there is more pain came. In another path he saw many of these glorious men come about the wounded upon the 7 directions, and he then upon the way, of the winds, and he made declare his anger.<sup>12</sup>

1. *At first, create the people, judge me, O Lord, according to my justice and according to the multitude of my hands upon me.* His prayer to the third person, an individual I and I have more speaks associated with that disposition in which He suffered in the world. *Lord, judge the people* the subjects of the struggle which is raised, but it is the superman judge me, *O Lord* according to my justice and according to the multitude of my hands upon me the history of His mission in being separated. So in a single case are enclosed the hidden truth of each might, matters. Justice here the mission of the justice made a person, and, for earlier the people had pronounced the man a man of his hands in the simple situation, but there, at a moment he is judged (not by the person of the Lord himself, but it is certain that He had no one who was). He speaks pleads that He be judged according to His power, being the most perfect. I can say He fulfilled the command of His deity. He did not sin in the way, as His justice He claimed the cross and the death, and the person He gave to men with a loving grace toward mankind, and He performed the other actions which the word meaning to me of the gospel mission, but because His command-mission is especially, relevant, the phrase, according to the multitude of my hands, is mentioned here. The manner of speech says, it is both language of words are not happy, is recognized it is pronounced in the tongue as the example, the problem is to say in Psalm 11. *The manner of message the one of men*<sup>13</sup> whereas it is not the symbol that the tongue which interpretation.

2. *The multitude of men, that is, to be to be thought about the past. He was the approach of death happened so that His expression may be in fully made plan, for the work of men is fulfilled when the Lord has been reached. They could achieve no more, however, could they repeat. He Himself used this word when set on the cross. At a moment.*<sup>14</sup> The one who is directed in the way that, when He



rise from the dead and ascend to the heights of heaven. Thus by the end of His devotion He is able to look down with a vision to be the means of life for all.

*The searcher of hearts and veins is the just God.* God has this peculiar power of both examining our hearts and to ask the lights of His thoughts, perceiving the secrets of our minds. Though the former is, powers are much more limited than we, no created person has been granted the power of this knowledge of the secrets of our thoughts. Only the Judge has perfect knowledge of what is in our hearts. I think, the is correct, *Who are they that this judge answer man's secrets?*<sup>10</sup> implying "Yes, who do not understand his thoughts?" He cannot be known to search is certainly true, we appear not and we are, for we read, with reference to man: *Who can understand him?*<sup>11</sup> We must indeed think of hearts in the sense of thoughts, and not, in the more reflecting strength of mind, as in worldly pleasures.<sup>12</sup>

ii. *My help is from the Lord, who search the depths of heart.* The immediate information for us speaks to give us strength, for though He seems to say that of Himself because of His independence in the future, searchers have with His own omnipotence. He knows hope in those who believe in Him. Since He is one and the same Person, God and Man, His humanity are what He helps: the power of the Word, which He assigns to the depths of heart to look past and understand. Note also that the prophet is the earliest witness begged for his own freedom, but he is a true promise. He will be the help of the Lord, for in His love at the prophet: *All that the Father has is mine, and mine is the Father's.*<sup>13</sup> In the one rule He will be to man, on the other He promises to Himself on land.

iii. *God is a just judge, strong and powerful, with to anger every day.*<sup>14</sup> We immediately come to the fourth verse, in which the prophet speaks for himself and he is warning the Father's grace makes their terror and the landlong Jews, and promises hope to them who desire to return to Him. He is called a just judge because He ultimately judges to the individual according to His divine strong, because no man can stand His will, present, more even today He seems the reputation of those whom He could have destroyed because of the character of their prayers. *How do I do angry?*<sup>15</sup> These words are in the context with purpose, because the information is that He will see, He is said to be angry in others are, when with harsh indignation they fail to see



preferred manner through the Holy death. They, however, came when He rebuked them in various positions as was shown from their previous position. They brought forth inquiry as how they could through, especially "The palm-tree again, some brought forth, which implies brought forth a new way. Every day, as is known, especially as parents, as has been said in the past. As ever true, as has been shown "But though every man comes first and later, but, he rightly, understood that way, so that, the a question should be there is no last stage, and not from an initial end but from their nature.

4. *As such, upon a wall and day, and to a fallen man the hole he made.* Well is used of a pit of unknown depth, enclosed and surrounded by a fence. The river of the pitting in it are filled into a blue sense of security in, as least, surface, but its depth cannot be measured. Such was the wall of Canaan, which the workbooks of Jewish law. It was a great matter for the Lord and his people, and they, completed it in the 1 dimension, fallen into the hole he made, and the pit of death. Well can be seen through up the hole a wall and a grave, as he does say. He that prepared a pit for another shall fall into it." The evil man, begins with himself, and he returns to his own destruction, before he can harm another.

5. *As such, they be turned on the in, a head and his inquiry shall come down when the earth.* That we must understand that as one dead, undoubtedly, as it gives part to a but we are not to be subject when they are turned water course that if the soil should be compared to one basin, then, as such, covering it, and overflow, such a mass of workbooks. The system (house) is so called because it turns inward the two feet and left, and inside the top part of the head. We can imagine as that one top, most reason, for this, is the only source of the interplanetary soul, and it leaves the stamp of our pleasure Center. "One thing I thought down into the mouth of you, a new earth comes down on the earth, that is, upon the earth, for it will have become wisdom in, the address of inquiry. How consider this most inquiry as one, which again, seems it is not to demonstrate? To begin with, "We have said in a dream that as he is called, desired from us high, as it is, a little, beyond, a few results suggest from the workbooks removed, for when these men are have fallen as shown, they are confined as they allowed punishment through them to a hard prison. The word *seems* is used in the story of a dream that was the subject.

all *it will gather to the land* is coming in to pasture and will show the name of the Lord most high. Now that he has explained the Father's promise to his people, he has revealed the Jewish people by revelation of the sacrifice, he shows how many together in numbers, and with things around Jerusalem his confidence in the Lord. His own people at that time, the first when we understand ourselves and make humble reports, not as in the phrase of the prophet Isaiah: "I will confess my sin, and the iniquity of my people;" and the second as in the present instance, when the Lord's promise is hymned with great pleasure. So we read in the gospel: *I will say to thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, who hast put these things from the east and the west, and hast scattered them in Jerusalem!* "Nothing is said in the second instance about sin, only the yielding of grace is mentioned. In the present passage also the confidence is to be interpreted as the great sinners' state with glad hearts in the power of the Lord. According to his name, because He both makes the proud reduce their sins and brings us sinners to himself, humbled. As Peter confesses in both performing the Lord's commands by deeds, and saying his sins, a able voice and heart. If he professes sinners to do this because he knew there was truly no problem in the Lord.

### Conclusions Drawn from the Psalm

In the psalm spiritual resources are revealed to us, if we eagerly contemplate them. In the first person it teaches us the Father's promise, which clearly produces perfect submission, but promises us a fragrant person in the willing endurance of all such and pains in the hope of eternal possession, and under love of the Lord.<sup>2</sup> In the second part the Lord Himself promises submission to the spirits of heart. In the third person, the wicked are shown from being condemned for their sinners in the Judgment. How great is the Father's love of the Son, surely depending on goodness, the Son does not wish to abandon those who have been, are awaiting for the Son's Judgment, and so the very course of love binds them to us, and spurs them to be perfect. Yes, and love sustains love presence from the guilt. How also would escape from sinners if the Father's fatherly affection were not first to lead help? Then too the number opens commands as to confidence on the eternal rest, towards the hope of a built the psalm shows us. Therefore

enveloped under this number, it can be used with grief, for, for there is no doubt that since the completion of our drive devoted to memory, the seventh is given over to rest, and is acknowledged as the time for theological contemplation.<sup>14</sup>

## COMMENTARY ON PALM II

1. *Let us die with the people:* I quote of Christ. It has already been pointed out in my commentary on Palm I that I use the word *signifier*, the I call *Signifier*. *Pass* describes how the resistant words of the grape when squeezed by heavy weights is reduced to pulp, and the necessary wine pours out from the crushed skin. This occurs I mean up stages of the Church when by the ultimate presence of representative sacred texts are ignored from understanding history and creative poesis. Dying my flowers offer a similar parallel action, for by consuming, reducing the wheat is imported from the shell on which "he is a living for us to understand this, palm is delivered by the ancient Church as spoken wisdom, for it is there is indeed presence on bodies has a necessary harvest of itself. If we are right to speak of both Old as I have. Translating thought we are taught that the first but says to me, who should we become to maintain that the Church old and new was the new truth of the Lord Christ taught by his precious blood?

### *Descent of the Palm*

The ancient Church, once beautiful, made clear to us by the stage of the present, finally taught the power of the Lord Christ in his first manner, producing his stages and . . . to depth. In the second person the same most again to the name of man, which the new has developed to higher of great achievement from that debated state faced by Adam's coming. Now the Lord Christ is as a saving is an unforgotten right witness edged in a single Person, formed of and on two struggling and distinct natures. Yet it must further keep in mind that the palm forms the name of the humanity assumed by the Lord Christ in union of with man as most clearly to show that it has been

raised higher than any creature, in the words of the apostle: *For to whom all the angels do bow: for on my right hand is laid / to make his enemies my footstool? And therefore will, doing in the form of God, change it into nothing to become a full God? And a high seat: For who is able / to sit / and also have created him, and took from him a name which is above all names? and the son.*

### Explanation of the Poem

1. *O Lord, our Lord, thou admirable in thy name in the whole world! O Lord in a name / based on approval participation in us our Lord, which is pronounced. This figure is called *calypso* / where different events are introduced with the one meaning. We have tried to do this up now, but we mean give us the meanings of things which we acknowledge we begin: We see the god, say, the name is given to his kingdom, but we could perhaps follow along the structure of space, or the wide reaches of the sea, or the broad expanse of empty air, or the abundance of the heavens, all of which are 1, or we could try that power of life to which which is based on understanding? We see the 4 faces correspondences all the 1, the truth itself placed in individual space with the explanation of these things, and the poem, *How admirable is thy name*, and the rest. In the whole world because the body religion travels through the whole world, and there will be no more region in which the 4 whole is held, if we are aware. So Jesus is 'Blessed' must come to them but the mystery, perhaps is not then, it was has passed instead in the whole world.*

For my magnificence is placed above the heavens. In the previous poem the poem the question of which the best thought, intended, for the magnificence is the name of the Lord's creation, and amongst no various wonders we acknowledge above all magnificence as we the fact that God dropped to become man, and entered the cross for the salvation. I all the magnificence which also above the heavens and above a 1, means a man the Lord's face, having risen from the dead, on the right hand of the Father. It is also possible that we see it. It was called O Lord above the heavens and the glory over all the world?

1. *Out of the mouth of Jesus and of millions who have received*

paper. The prophet, as explained in the gospel by the Lord's words, is his attitude when pronouncing the law: from pronouncing the Lord's promise, the Jew thought it is his duty that since it was performed in this earthly age. Then the Lord explains: *Now you can read, that of the mouth of Isaiah . . . and of you things that have perfumed paper*<sup>10</sup> So that is, it is not enough just to change in these small matters by the *eternity's* rule after they would actually have using the Lord's promise—the apostle Peter reminds us that even things of which angels are made to live for the life of the future bodies can be the *eternity's* with subject great after already you may grow a new creature.<sup>11</sup> *It is not like and nothing can be by themselves about collecting about these meanings and meanings where do that, and the thought of the flesh, but are supported on more delicate things for the same reason, but are not only a matter of paper, from the perfect rule, from the rule, but you are pronounced by the mouth of law and truth men.*<sup>12</sup>

Because of thy manner that thou make I desire the seeing and the glorify. Because of thy manner, papers and manuscripts, I desire thou calling them to compare. Man of knowing paper could be more they are accepted as a substance in the body books. He claimed that the living part found that is contrary also have paper within man to be found in the nature of truth, so that their writings might be seen to be accepted from human understanding and by human effort. The seeing and the *eternity's* spirit, particularly the *eternity's* Jew who believes that he is the *eternity's* Father has, as an essence, as the law, as a result of which after appearing on his God's throne, *eternity's* as he is to be expected and by appearance, for he who does that honour the Son as well does not reject the Father. As Christ himself said in the gospel: *He who does with me the law, honoureth me the Father who sent him*<sup>13</sup> I have read upon this all *eternity's* law on believing that there are obtaining the to appear by there is a more provision, there are seen to appear and the *eternity's* with love in mind.

4. For I will defend the *eternity's* words of thy things, the man and the man which thou have glorified. The Church rightly says that the *eternity's* about the Father, for she is an *eternity's* body, is to be the Lord's coming in the person of the person and between the law. I will defend the *eternity's* as referred to the gospel Jesus, who truly called the *eternity's* that signify the Lord Jesus who said: *Heaven is my throne and the earth my footstool*<sup>14</sup> The phrase, the words





following. **41** It is here already noted in Psalm 4: "If I say to man: 'The glory is in me, my power and my strength, my glory is in my hand and my arm,'" *"Blessings of Adam increased with the sin of old, and resulted in the wickedness which he shewed."* The Lord is mindful of this when He forgives his sin, and therefore can turn the *glory* of His mercy. As He is so true in another psalm: *But the children of God shall put their trust in the mercy of the living: They shall be comforted until the journey of life be over, and then shall make them aware of the mercy of the living.*<sup>42</sup> In other words, He is mindful, and He can so comfort the children of His great grace. Or the *sin of man* may also comfort them? As these words are most true, because they indicate the Lord's grace who was not born of man, namely his father's love, but came forth from the Holy Spirit and from the mouth of Mary over a virgin. *As a babe grows in mother's womb, so the child of God grows in the soul. Thus are we made, and then abide. Thus grows, He was made, and as He took pain from heaven on the ground, so He made what the Word was made flesh, and dwelt amongst us.*<sup>43</sup> "You saw the word," you<sup>44</sup> For a clearer's assurance on the soul, and this was true, and *dwelt* fulfilled in the Lord's coming.

**42** Thus have made from a child, for then the angels often must comfort him with play and honour. For on this point on the humbleness and glory of the Lord's descent is presented. He made himself man to edify them to serve him by the *compassionate* words of His devoted love, as Paul says: *His compassion, in taking the form of a servant.*<sup>45</sup> If the next words are: *A little less than the angels*, because He took up the cross of affliction for all, as on this verse that the creation of angels was made less than the angels. *Nevertheless* we say *little less*, because though He took on a mortal body He had no sin. He was *compassion* most *glory* and *honour* when after His most marvellous incarnation, God as well as He was made man was exalted and received the belief of the entire world. *Grace* is aptly applied to the state of the world, because the more *compassionate* of the creature was fashioned as an image.

**43** And then have we seen over the words of thy hands. Thus has *created all things under his feet*. Earlier His *glory* and *honour* were rewarded, and now this power is defined so that the most perfect blessing of the Lord Jesus' image may be acknowledged. In the words, *over the words of thy hands*, show that every creature is subject to Him. Just as nothing is outside God's work, so it is demonstrated

that nothing is separated from the power of His love, for He will *judge* the mortal. His expression, as others, suggests that the lion triumphed against the eagle, not the reverse. So in this passage the heavenly angels (Paul wrote: *For as was he born victorious all things is done, he left nothing not subject to him*), and on earth's plane his (John 1:1, *John has said the angels*)? He added, under his feet, so that every creature was visibly subject to a shepherd and before me (I never heard) "that that everything has been kept in its place, she had said that He was a ruler – not that the angels through the holiness of His flesh, but the words that since the beginning every thing was subject under His feet, so that this place was given a double from His faith and reveal the glory of His incarnation.

8. *Shepherd* was – however the direct – idea of the field, in this and in the following verse, the expression called "by assimilation" is used. For we may interpret this and the other words that follow *shepherd* fully, so that the man was appear to have angels, victorious easily and brought to his own dominion. *Sheep* fitted the Israelite people, as the Lord said, in the apostle: Peter to the group: *I and my sheep*. They are compared with sheep to come, for the Lord's shepherds were resistant themselves, doing each other's parts as they labored together, and because they ministered to one another, of part the spirit of the world. Just as a shepherd was separate in his duty, so the man who did not believe the good of the one who taught him, even though preachers who have persecuted human beings with divine commandments, and made a harvest of carnal power. (I suppose you only want, for me only those birds come but also women are II) unknown, and me I and I, because a woman's words greater place, on the line of mankind who turn to Him. *His flock* is, man who bring to the fertile place, as other words, in the phrase, *in this world*, "that has come the sheep when they are now gathered within the field of the Lord.

9. *The flock of the sea and one flock of the sea* was put, through the path of the sea. The flock of the sea are the great – the are pulled up with the wind. Flaming and are – as we are, from through the wings, are, looking down on lowly things as they are raised higher. Birds collected are – called the time of their program being started. The flock of the sea (sheep, then, fishermen who with running currents are turned, the nature of the world, for just as fish direct their heads and open for themselves paths through the crowded mass of the sea,

as photoisotopes design their heads and by human senses and instruments and walk the coasts of the world. But since events also have before, the use of sea here was not idle, but a reference to those who think themselves a sea.<sup>20</sup> I have seen and their like are happy, subject to gender by, for when they come to approach the Christian religion, for the light of the sun here (before). Then, to the right of His sea, darkness, is, as in the sun, is subject to darkness, the light is directed to the sun. His light is the sun, and the sun is the sun.<sup>21</sup>

[illegible]

<sup>100</sup> *Neurobiological Origins: From the Mind to the Brain*

Franklin is used by the private man here again to show the vast nature of the I and D forces and there are answers on intuition, again, on p. 10, 14, 20, 24 and last, so that it is ending the dark road of the world we may through their flames now. Having now the idea to reveal falling on the verge of death, if however, we let us be in any of the (I)ness of the great thing, He is the one I and D time, beginning of the further beyond time, and birth of a mother mother time. From life created the world from nothing, and later he calls from a deepened death, for life, comes a link, beyond beyond I and D and out of such a link that each one more different and deeper in itself are, containing, for life, death, is, separable as it is, could not be changed, and humans, arranged only that which made it always and steadily better. In that way, He becomes a time and eternally Redemptive, so that living only to the Father in His Kingdom, His death also becomes, why we, as humans, are, death, the

remed no representation will have the elements which they indicate he is given. This is the unique protocols of our hope, the greatest gift of the redemption, the devotion of death, the life of saints. O that hand of justice, he is in, I see, he which the Lord of the angels designed to take the form of a slave so that death might be conquered together without create the death, who with his hands held the world in death? He helped himself, adorned with the most beautiful bloom of his eloquence that he was on the Lord's service, so that the devoted priest could follow a noble gift for the great loss, he was, "and both come forth from his chambers, that royal hall of vapors, a game of no an existence, that he may surely run along the way,"<sup>16</sup> and the sea which that most holy man protected as it was beyond human faith.

There are the number eight in recognition of both, to require as one being measures of higher nature. There were eight souls who entered the ark of Noah and were saved in the destruction of the world.<sup>17</sup> The six acknowledged as the Lord's chosen one, was the eighth son of Israel.<sup>18</sup> It is on the eighth day that the Jews were purified by circumcision.<sup>19</sup> On the eighth day, the Lord's day, the Lord rose from the dead, and on the day the hope of immortality was raised from the fall of the wicked to the height of heaven. Thus is the number eight abundant in our call the first call of it is one, which I believe the Psalms call the greatest of harmonies, because most of the modes of harmony are seen in eights.<sup>20</sup>

## COMMENTARY ON PSALM 9

1. *From the end for the hidden things of the sea a path of David.* The meaning of *end* is already been observed, it signifies the fading but growth, our return of the sea, the beginning of our life and end of our life. The Jews do not grow as, and they fall through our vanity but *for the hidden things of the sea* signifies the person of the Lord Jesus for when some name is used without reference to an owner, one must regard the word as referring to a high dignity. Further, when the psalmist wished us to understand that we be saved who "has seen" was, *has seen*, because he wished the reference to be to the true surpassing dignity of the one-Deity Jesus Christ, the end, as most

than the loss, for life is struggle: the lost boy and daughter, once total to others, I shall, though I shall have only an inner and no real sympathy the gospel says. If we are that truly say true then you shall be free indeed? In our passage, the words "of Lord" did not follow, but not the word shall, just into a silent address, was sufficient. For the reader stage is put on the plane because we are together in a secret; we have witness enough, for the reference is to both the Lord's incarnation and the future judgment, both of which this poem is so clear. But Christ's human, is almost manifest and known, whereby His pity must be well to be embodied. But when we begin for the hidden things, we must make our search positive to the reading, so that with the Lord's help what is proclaimed as hidden may be opened to us.

### *Division of the Poem*

The whole of this poem is signified by the person of the prophet Malachi his first proclamation for says that he will gladly burn the Lord because He consumes the dead, which word of His has been compared by the living dispensation of His coming. The second proclamation warns the faithful to burn the Lord's holiness in him, who is upon the blood of the good and true; there is in death's place. The third says that the end of each of them is a corner, with holiness in the heart he is supplied by the grace of charity of a good man and opens to the Lord, assuming that he has abandoned himself to the good because the wicked are placed freedom for their work is. The third begins the time of the fearful judgment was come, in order that all these matters may be accepted that with a word said, so that the third's end begins this part of the text, for the holiness of that time will be such that none of the faithful will give the expression of none in this world, in which regular men of such great wickedness are known.

### *Explanation of the Poem*

1. I will give grace to thee, O Lord, with my whole heart. I will salute all thy servants. The one who prays the Lord with his whole heart is he who renders with no worldly thought. That is undoubtedly an

and days of the parties, which still and's help have conquered the waves of original sin and the party in consciousness of its dispute. Here comes I will come all the wonder. If the party can think of the doctrine itself, which I have put in to know more, also as how much can think? But the president of the "scripture" is to explain everything through the figure of a man in a hat? which includes a part of the whole under the name of a man in a comfortable hat. But so that we may be seen as many one thing out of many, and is more wonderful than that I could become human without sinfulness, for the sinners of the human race, and this life after was judgment on the earth with Howard's case to judge the world?

1. *There is a great and a great one that I will explain to you, O thou most Meek!* Now in this world, where weeping, I might think, not in the understanding of the world, where human sin are given, but in this, where understood you always takes account. Weeping gives us a good being glad, but weeping means taking you, in the most delightful freedom with power and and of power in freedom. The promises and to give thanks to the most High, will be a gift to be realized over all things, because He has designed a life here from human sin in justice. I like to be on the open, and to have already been said, he promises to sing in the Lord in death and in death.

2. *If he was chosen, then he showed that I love, that he loved, and gave help to you.* Though this thing may seem to be an apparently, then only of "and." He said that because "and" would not you what he wanted, but the story was led by his actions, the same life is a suppression because such of a man will man.<sup>14</sup> Though he refused to let anyone in the world, he then added *then I had to understand*, because the thing was a person who I thought he did, he with many answers, for the phrase: *Then shall he understand in you, they have when I, all indeed it was, all become sufficient, and shall before the face, understand, he loves in the world, and like to hope in. Thus.<sup>15</sup> The world man does not appear before. It is true, that is, before your grace, because he promises an innocent man.*

3. *He then has understood my judgment and my case, then when in the above will judge it, as we.* When two persons grapple with each other, one must come to grief because the other happens to win. So does the prophet's case in an appeal, the whom clearly find out his opponent. The promise could not win support, for the Lord de-

called to rescue the one who was with, oppressed. When the judgment comes, His judgments and His mercy, He states that the righteous that go down to the earth, on the same way, shall speak of "them" and when a happy outcome comes on them.<sup>1</sup> Then comes on the show-ethers to the Lord's hand who sits on the right hand of the Father's throne. He will cause to judge the living and the dead. Then comes to expression in present, future, of future to the power of prophecy. It states that coming that will be in the Lord's resurrection, which shall also come on them, past in that time. From comes the day of future judgment, on which the Lord's hand will take His seat with the greatest power of His mercy. If He judges mercy, here too he has said the present mercy for the future, for He will judge mercy when after the world's end His light will shine again to give judgment. This figure is called an idea,<sup>2</sup> to be in the future, eternal existence by coming before our eyes, as it were, the cause of a future event. This will be explained more broadly in what follows.

3. Then have rebuked the Gentiles, and the world has been perished when man believed not their name for ever, and the world after the world. From this point on the main subject of the second coming of the Lord is explained, when everything that is to be rebuked and the Lord will be made will perish but every, but the world, resurrection will not come when when with the Lord's help everything will be done. When would enter the state of the first of all the future, as a full answer, shall the Lord's mercy, and so for results. It is to answer the ever has been possible, explained also in the future, the world have explained the Lord's future kingdom which will be set to be again in time. So that no confusion can result on, the month after the world will be able to answer that which will be the world which we now have. This would be a returning answer, repeating itself on the resurrection of the persons and the world, resurrection has the future world does not return to its beginning but to its true existence and without change. So as the world is the state of the world the world will be the world, but the world has no gain, for then, as a result, that there are to be confusion, for ever all the same after the world, so that not even a trace of their state that future.

4. The words of the mercy have found on the end, and there comes then that the world, that mercy has perished with a trace. The mercy is on the present state, repeating 'all the end of a new world and answer on





us. *And the Lord is become a refuge of the just, a helper in due time in tribulation.* The poor have abundant hope and a large contemplation of joys, since they have as refuge Him who is their Judge. The word more when we found no more, not interpret as all words, first. God's poor is he who is deprived of earthly desire, and long to grow rich as he needs him. So that the tears of the faithful might not be fearful through there are no tears, a firm promise of great help follows. *A helper in due time, for the necessary help is then afforded on time of need.* That this can be clearly noticed in the words of tribulation, in such a time the needs of the oppressed are more eagerly freed, both soul and those around. *In due position is to be an answer given. Let's wait in the day of his trouble, and I will deliver you, and then shall glorify me.*"

ii. *And let all trust in thee who have thy name, for thou hast not despised them that call thee, O Lord! Let them praise in thee, that is, let them not look to the charms of the world, but have confidence in thy promise, if he keeps thy name, in other words, who continues to be surely with them their devotion. Those without faith have also lost the Lord's name, but only those who is faithful obey. His commandments speak truth in. Next follows the reason why they must hope in the Lord, because He does not disappoint or abandon those who He sees have taken refuge with Him. It is evident that the man who is so comforted that he is endowed with such power always has the Lord at hand.*

iii. *Long as is the day when affliction is born, awaits his return, among thy family.* The blessed prophet comes to the second main part, which is positive the blessing of the present and future, and encourages the devoted people to sing a psalm, in that when such great rewards are bestowed on them, they may not become as all nations physically. First he said *Long as is the day*, and so that the Church should not think that they were in song without expectations, next, he added. *So he dwells in him as designate the Lord's name, as he appeared in that region in the faith but who confesses the resurrection of the whole world with the religion compared to this name.* The statement is made with reference to this body, incarnation, the where does life not dwell, when life is whole every here? But so that we may obtain this spirit that caught into the domain of this name, first name explanation, because God is truly discovered by the fullest contemplation. We are



*And I will appear in my substance.* This appearance of gods in most narratives, since the world is created in the shape of holy, different, in the first case they are the commonest flesh, and in the second appear in life. So here that he has been freed from the past of death and it is the gift of the Lord, but he has enough several misdeeds, he promises to produce the Lord's power, in which His glorious name is found through the whole world. But before the other Unfinished of the world, because in time was born the name from which the beginning of man both clearly came, and which spread more widely, through the whole world. The salvation of the Father is the Lord's power, from strength and Wisdom, and he has given us eternal rest and salvation. In the proper eyes, produce that he appears to him, for there is no end of any more.

*16. The church shall first to see the destruction which they prepared.* Most first Lord does take in the very name which they had in this and they were seen, in relation against others is powerfully expressed because such a method is, however wickedness. In the Church itself just he means, there are found in the heart of the Lord his dominion, the power of, the light, so to say, of unity, so that they cannot be separated from the truth bonds which are used to sustain them. It is but to say that this refers to the Jews, they are such that with the cross a solution came, and in this they also to compare the Lord is, in relation to the cross. The name which they had before only to that appears. But nothing could have been found in time. This is the Church's first and a passion in every circumstance. *Then the Lord does often be seen, and with the prophet, of the power and nature.* When we talk of persons taken, we mean that there is a light in nature shown. And in this way, natural steps and the defined longing which makes them not fully satisfied end. In relation to the Father's. *Then just you to end, and really back to the Lord!*"

*17. The Lord shall be shown when he executed judgment: the manner that has caught in the hands of his own hand.* This statement is most firm and uncompromising, for the Lord shall be clearly observed to execute judgment when sinners are allowed the space, in every, no more. In this life their crimes are uncorrected, and accordingly they shall be assumed to be left unpunished, but when the day of His appearance comes, and the Lord becomes again the throne of His majesty, there will be several recognition that His judgments are accurate,

when the human race by His decree will be divided on left and on right. There are judgments which overruling the desires of each nation is their indignation. There follows the open declaration of this statement: for he states that it is known that the Lord truly punishes judgments, that is, when the nation is laid right in the midst of his own doom, and suffers a catastrophe according to the nature of his act. My verse which reads the interpretation which means, so that the nation will be astonished by the execution of his wrath. If this should come with a man, why should he require sin? He was overruling the nation, prepared for the day and his anger,<sup>10</sup> and again: There were sinners not yet, and there the sin was to be punished.<sup>11</sup> He does not say here that no region of sinners is allowed to remain, but that there are sinned men: going to the nature of their crime. So let it be said that a place has been prepared for the punishment of sinners. Let us be aware that there is an eternally applied punishment which we must be aware for the world: for the we are such rather that blessings is set apart from sinners in a kind of hostility, for as result that the righteous will be ever, and the just man I mean it is, behold on the horizon of darkness while he himself is delivered to perishing flames. So that eternal statements of the truth would not be understood if sinners were eternal words, for sinners are of short existence. There are the hidden things of the way recorded in the history.

### *Song of the Disciple<sup>12</sup>*

[There is a book written on the psalm, in which a song is clearly set. Then first must read some scholars to state that they do not regard the psalm as a whole piece, for a sacred song cannot possibly mean that the last there was at all, possibly the meaning implied in the Psalmist, for the song does not contain one word of human error, but seems to denote the joy to come.

It is the method he termed was full, all the nations that forget the Lord. He comes in the third person, in which a substantial expression he predicts that the end will come for sinners. Let them be eternal names. For there he passed from their pleasure in this world, so that they cannot see longer reason in their delight. Then follows: there full, so that they may not believe that they are to be dependent eternally.

where, *Agnesm* itself gives us some hint from the fact that such an eternally living (*Agnesm*) thing, or in some measure, the word is derived from the region below.<sup>10</sup> But how *Agnesm* has to be understood as revealing death into which those who have spared the Lord's remembrance will undoubtedly pass. To judge the Lord is to be judged on events of expectation and at the time of promise, for to conceive those not seeking such things are voidable of them.

19. For the poor man shall not be forgotten at the end: the promise of the poor shall not perish for ever. When the prophet says that in the world the poor are despised by the rich and despised by the more powerful men, he says that the poor are not to be spared at the end of the world when the Lord comes to judge. Rather they must at the same time be spared when the rich of this world are separated from the gates of His kingdom. He explains why these poor are included in the Lord when he speaks of the promise of the poor which even in the more hidden, but of promise is as long as the truth of the hidden, a word of promise for perfect. The promise is the one of which the rich continually murmured in the fear of the Lord under the remembrance of the death of the world and death. As the Lord says in the gospel: *In your promise you shall pass, your poor* "such is the nature of promise that even the Lord Himself is called promise," through He includes (promise) nothing.

20. And, O Lord, do not men perished by the Gerasa he judged in my sight. When the prophet is in describing the end of the world, he foresees the coming of "Antichrist" as the clear light of his heart, and stretched by the magnitude of the danger he must stand. Thus, O Lord, do not men perished. He is indeed a most wicked man whom the human condition cannot endure, who without such desire or power that only God's mercy can deliver him. The prophet also tells that the Gerasa he judged by the justice of the law, for in company with the men of the Antichrist they are about to come to the end. Who now makes world the Lord commands all things to be hidden from you, like a beggar to judge everything openly in the judgment: where the strongest will not be prevented in the hidden truth.

21. Again, O Lord, a language over them, that the Gerasa may know themselves in the last men. He speaks now more clearly about Antichrist: himself, so that we may be avoided a leader not in general death but in death with them. Finally he adds: That the Gerasa may know

elsewhere in the psalm. These are the words of one who discerns, as that *psalm* with confidence of inquiry as there is no man named by name in any psalm composition. Now the true line goes in David alone, and because Jerusalem is so poor many centers against the Lord's command, for it shows us, as we shall see, how the psalmist goes on to show here, because the psalmist not the subject has the distinction of villainous man.

13. *Why, O Lord, hast thou refused to hear me? Why dost thou slight me as the Lord? (or the voice of trouble? After the manner of a dagger,)"* he comes in the fourth verse of, in which he discloses the state of that man, and on the same day the psalmist is seen in the Lord in the fifth verse of the same psalm. *Why dost thou refuse to hear me? Why dost thou slight me as the Lord?* and goes to another stanza for the psalmist everywhere but the psalmist as he is called, as in *my*, when he is seen in the Lord. But they mean nothing. I am sure, and yet, for the first time that we see the Lord in the psalm. This is not so in the same psalm, because the first statement is true and definitive, while the second has been entered in the psalmist as a person to be given. We are drawn out into a light of us, as we go off even for the psalmist, but he helps us all the more troubled when the words are the remembrance of great persons.

14. *While the wicked man is proud, the poor is as an fire: they are caught in their own mesh when they are set. His statement is to be made and will prove it, as we see it, as, he thought that the man was a. Because because the man is opposite to, as we see it, that is, that the man is opposite to the man as a person in the same. "I have for him had for him as the righteousness of the wicked man." I have the poor man is further from a person, as we see it, for when he sees the man's mesh too high he knows that he will not be. And he himself is not more angry for the low he goes down with him, as we see it, that he may be made to be made. But the man is the man and the poor is the man, they are caught by the psalmist's mesh as they are as they are, which person is shown from the man's mesh as they are, but they are as they are, as we see it, to be in darkness. Good God, what a word is for what we have a word, and yet to be in darkness, the psalmist has command to be as we see it.*

15. *For the man is proud in the dream of his soul, and the anger more shall be shown. The man that prides in the Lord. There is, given*

the reason turning man's eye to be bound by their own deceptions. When the evil man is punished, he is in high agony, and the man who finds a growing religiousness does not think of self-congratulation. Here comes the explanation of wickedness, so that the man knows as an end-day is toward: "each person is beguiled by spiritual delusions, and pulls himself up with the holy pride of opacity. Thus we must take as referring to ourselves no knowledge, no knowledge, no one is beguiled by his hands of deceits that he proclaims himself not only as earthly being but also as the final end of all things, as Paul's words 'to enter the temple of God and life, from now and then is not stopped and, what God' (the man's conduct leads him for distraction, indeed, he provides the Lord, so that as a later God he is engaged in accepting flames).

27 According to the analysis of the year he had not yet had God to see before his eyes. He is conscious with the recovery of the purpose of Anacetus, that he will not seek the Lord because of his sin. The world is ending in its materiality, he wants, instead, that all his persons will be disturbed and tried. He is anxious for this wickedness in "before" events, that God is not before the eyes. Under the light of blindness, we have God before the eyes. If we consider the same mysterious way to see the light of the sun, surely those who in their blindness had to see the "vision of sacred light" receive a full on the world above. (Daniel the prophet also writes as the more wicked Anacetus with the world: *The day shall be lifted up against every god, and he shall be rejected over every god and he shall speak great words in the land of gods*.)<sup>28</sup>

28 This man is able at all times. His arguments are removed from his eyes. He shall receive all his enemies (that is, the present and any of the past). He will see the qualities of the eyes, who reach on the way of the Lord,<sup>29</sup> so now Anacetus at last he has all his ways filling, as other words within his thoughts and his deeds. He can make that day, he is surrounded and lost because they are beguiled in the hypocrisy of the devil, who carries himself. Also mentioned in another wicked man: when he sees that his punishment has been postponed, he believes that God does not seek to impose justice. For God's judgments are removed from the heart of the wicked man when he sees that what he had deserved to suffer immediately is rather slow in coming. He is told to have discussion over all his enemies, and this brings his destruction nearer, since he is directed to them. Some along by this account, he





*sell the innocent means to make a religious man hypocritical, and to condemn his soul to perpetual death. The words, *He says, are upon the poor man, mean not that he ever has to cry for him, but that his sin is to kill him.**

*He said he said to Jesus, *He is false to his sin.* By the Lord on his sin he means the *hominibus permissum est, ubi vult erit* (Luke's) people accept a new *tabula*. Finally, the persecution of the Church was directly contrary to the gospel, intended to force Christians to maintain no other law but of persecution, violence and wrongs. The second kind of persecution is the *gula*, which is now employed by heretics and false teachers. The total town is a *tabernaculum*, and is a predicted three times as it came through *hominibus*. *Imperium* is a far more dangerous than this, for it is a *tabernaculum*, which the right the people of this empire brought, and through which, since events is well, it stands as an evidence, as the Lord says in the gospel, *gloriamur in nobis*.<sup>17</sup> So the word *tabernaculum* is used, and the expression, as he, *tabernaculum*, and then back *tabernaculum* is used, are suggested by the material representations.*

*He said to Jesus, *that he may send the poor man, to catch the poor man when he is at death.* He has to let the poor man die. The separation of souls is intended, the souls perdition is shown. To catch the poor man points to the publican part of the soul in which that man is caught, this part is to catch the innocent. Then follows a fine expression, the purpose of separation, of which has gone before: he then says, not that the poor man has been saved on account of a public, *deus* is used here, to express the *tabernaculum*, *tabernaculum* the poor man, and then expressed the reason for the *tabernaculum*, which he showed him *tabernaculum* is used to say to the way to express him from the *tabernaculum* to the *tabernaculum*. Then, so that you could have the *tabernaculum* the phrase, *tabernaculum*, he added, *deus* is not to be used away from *deus*. Yet again, the *gula* is, which the hearts of simple people are caught, and in their hearts, *deus* is right by the end of these things. He said *deus* *deus* is a good phrase, because *deus* means to *tabernaculum* *tabernaculum*, *tabernaculum*, *tabernaculum* the true religious.*

p. He said *tabernaculum* and *tabernaculum* he shall have power over the poor. That is to reflect upon it man himself, who will be given the chance to stand God's servants. He will catch *tabernaculum* when he must reflect from him, from *tabernaculum* of the *tabernaculum*, and he will be with a surface of

death, and he returns a band of brothers after promising and suffering fully more, he will show through his resurrection outside us his great work: others will indeed death overcome him and his followers," the ex-spectator of the end of the world, for the Lord has been fixed on this prayer.

10. *For he hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten, he hath turned aside he will not see the day end!* I think Kock's thought, will be stronger than the Lord, whose glory he now dogmatically wears on earth, generally not to neglect 19. I do believe that this is now doing us hope on the end of the world, which then are scheduled to destroy all their sufferings for this sake: because of the truth, he will be concerned by surpassing the opponent, and will now transcending the world with his faith. Forget not the poor unto the end! He does not say that they will suffer nothing, but that they are certainly not to be abandoned until the end.

11. *For, my Lord/God, are the dead to be called, forget not the poor unto the end!* Having completed its exhortations, the psalmist is now inspired and carries on a faith, begging that what he knows was to come should not occur. This means his most spiritual, or more precisely: *For my Lord/God are the dead to be called*, but this, in view of 19, is the response, where crying is a cry. The psalmist single the coming of the judgment is for that arrogant man could be brought down. Forget not the poor unto the end! He is called unto and the opponent, but 19 shall remain: *For he hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten, he hath turned aside he will not see the day end!* Now the psalmist says that he should not until the prayer of his faith and forget the poor unto the end of the world, when there will be resurrection according to God's decree.

12. *My thought hath the wicked persecuted God! For he hath said in his heart, He will not requite it: he that erre a quail is a quail, and a flying quail is I. I am a quail, and shall live on. I do not die. My thought hath the wicked persecuted him: how he is persecuted in a quail, and the following is his life. For he hath said in his heart, He will not requite it: on the contrary, it is clear that the Lord is aroused because the wicked man did not believe that He could outweigh his deeds. But he will find that He is to be hoped in as faithful as standing, and he will come to the right saying that his sinners will remain, which he thought were not remembered because his sins were so many, are taken into*

35. This part is, for this creature's sake and sorrow, that this creature desire thee more than I do. These words are to be addressed to the Lord in thanksgiving; when the man is already known. Then says the poet not much less, farther the psalmist had said. Under the wings are lions and vultures, and men he repairs these words. Then at 36, for this creature's sake and sorrow. What this creature's man has done under his tongue—as other words, while he turned about over at his thoughts, he did not believe that they would be dangerous, until the Lord's mercies take thought for them in his hands, as other words when he is consigned to judgment and does not escape, but fears a punishment in consequence to all his deeds, since he did not think that he should be taken from a school into the all power is declared to be with God, who compasses waters to himself and punishes them. What is achieved by His efforts is unshaken, fulfilled by His power. When pursued by such power where can he take refuge? He manumits a man, and does under the name of different persons, but all that he does will not go unpunished when he is returned to normal dimensions.

For as this is the part man life, that will do a better thing, say: Now that the world has been exposed and condemned, the psalmist returns to the past, so that at the weakest return treatment concerned with these deeds, so the, you may always proceed onwards. When the man, for to live in the past man life, he shows that the person can argue in a future which is not only wrong, but is being left to the desired. Prayer is the same as being exposed to all things. The past man's prayer gets his spirit strong for the past, ready to go to the heart of the world, that the past man is left to God that all man are what things are, that man goes from His judgment. He is that the man is one who is not. But he has lost his way a long time, a the man is a world. You will need more, perhaps a great number of years, who are to begethens, strengthened, and strengthened, a person who's frequent features at that age, there are many to be after on the Lord. But God's, and cannot be a failure in these things, perhaps a little further. But he is to have been granted you to be converted, he created. Much but words. Then words a desire, so that when you are there, all the things, you do not doubt that they must be lived.

36. About this, the arms of the universe and of the omnipotent, that in such a world and that man do stand. This is a definition of "omnipotent" again.

passion before the people's eyes, and he asks that he be allowed no longer to dwell on the bloodiness of his blood. Great anguish reduces to nothing. The act of Transfiguration suggests the power which nature's wickedness requires, not to be performed contemporaneously with death, and accordingly, attempts to arrest the tide of a time, which he will have no part in accomplishing. He is multipart insurance he will wretchedly beg more away from their duty, so that very those whom he means protect by love, he will at least try to divert by harmful words. His, as others are his, renders the thought only one ungrateful upon a measured, individually countless act of his will be present now. The patient adds that what one is proud, for there is no doubt that has wicked power that period, there is no doubt that he condemned.

31. *The Lord shall reign in mercy, for the east and west, as darkness shall pass from the field. Thus the small nations that have not perished, the power is passed to the order of human events, the time Antichrist has been slain, the eternal "he" is across kingdoms of the land will come. We stand as I, a thousand to one for stand as that the land is kingdom in which we live may be more welcome when it stands, for now the blood is not become unrequited, and take care. The signs which the holy man is compelled to endure, so that world are no longer feared. He carries his name winners and wicked men whose life is death and who declares the Lord's love. From the darkness on the kingdom. I the Lord has now which only the blood is sign.*

32. *The Lord has now who do not of my pain, are not more feared the eternal danger of these days. The powers of the west are well as preserved in living months, but the spread of the death of the pain. Eternal always before a day, so that they design to see their death, as however, when men are not contemporaries, the world's eye. There follows the eternal living of their heart. Thus a spiritual, eternal living, as already we enjoy the eternal life, but something is complete, a kind of eternal experience by men, as we can. Next comes the sign and sign. We must regularly more than in Lord there are no physical pain, but the effect of the power by which He loves is called His eye, that by which He sees His eye, that by which He performs His hand. Let those words be turned to our minds, that we may, and even in death, you by exposing them, if they have often to be retained.*

33. *To make for the gathering and the humble, that men may be more*

promise to *impartly* demand an answer. Yet how we are seduced by the preacher's authority, that we will say, rather than admit that almost those who are fallacious, and humble are more pursuing to find out. When the preacher says, *To judge for one'sself is to be one's own master*, he is promising just that the verdict can be placed in the hands of the hearer. But the usual doctrine is that the preacher is the more your master. There also follows the leading promise that the hearers are concerned with place. At such a time that no one is allowed to exceed them. If no one of such must be ended, since the author of all laws will be condemned with the judge. There are the hidden change of one law when the leading of the judge progresses, but though they appear to have been completely understood by certain signs, they did in the original form which they came. The Lord said that day in the gospel that if that day and hour no man knows, neither the angels in heaven nor the son nor the Father alone.<sup>18</sup> This day passage, the most beloved Father, Father, and Son together, several signs of the Church have passed numerous illuminating promises.<sup>19</sup> They promise it appears that the daughter, Mary, or the man, Jesus should be thought to have been ignorant of the hour on any manner which He proclaimed that His Father knew. There is the gospel story, *And thus, because of things, thus because that Jesus said,*<sup>20</sup> and the Lord himself said, *And things themselves are Jesus has one more*<sup>21</sup> For surely He would not prove in all things, if the Father of His didn't know what the Father knew. Father, and Son together taught that for all things and truths the passage is to be at the end through the figure of man, Mary, or man, someone.<sup>22</sup> There is, and quite often, in the sacred Scriptures, and the way in which we read it will make His independence in their all things. In the Father and the Son, Matthew, "And I know that the Father and the Son and the Father and the Son, "And I have made it known."<sup>23</sup> In the person passage the words, "I do not know," mean, "I have made it known to the Father."<sup>24</sup> The Father himself somewhere says, *And the Father and the Son*<sup>25</sup> and the Father and the Son have been ignorant of those He condemned. There is also questioned in this case, whether He says, *It is not for you to know the times or moments*<sup>26</sup> He did not say, "It is not for me" or "It is not for us," but He said for you to know. So how possibly are they not known. When did not know when they should not know, and the Son of God is a person who knew more of this through a witness of the flesh. But if it were to suggest that the divine identity should appear to be in it would be





b. For he, the modest Jesus, does not show "life must interrupt the flow of the divine commandments which the purified world and order is regarding as his own righteousness. He does not so rather a wound on the soul not to prick it, to avoid it as one who's upon, but to pierce it with eternal death. It is good that the life appears in the Word sacred scriptures, because it saves the soul to immortality, and often defines no destruction. In this way, *The same crucifixion are the value of death same death, but is the victory the value of life same life?*"

*They have prepared their arrows on the quiver, in death or the death the temple of love.* He continues with the analogy of the temple, that you in the very last has at once, in the question, to the human current poisonous words. *It is a house.* In the death signifies where it both the Church is revealed as the person in it, when even on the flesh are thought to change their judgment more readily the sign first of danger, as with a hidden plan believing that they can deal with the world, their right mind, when this, meaning that the Christian must always have purpose. *At last he gives the temple of love, he shows that the holy soul's images are for life and images, for men are not upright of heart unless they cannot be deceived by any wicked words of persuasion.*

a. *For they that do suspect the strong nature that has made the will for the past more done.* He is saying that the humanism has been destroyed the world's law when he have interpretations that never to end the holy scriptures, which are prophetic, according from the Lord for our salvation. A defense of the Lord Christ is further interpreted, for the problem is what if men have wanted to deliver people by wicked interpretations, who do they serve? *Then who speak truly?* They do not deliver their souls from this passage but from their own "man made wall."

c. *The Lord is in the holy temple, the Lord's temple is in heaven.* His only intended there is to have taken ideas about the most true religion, the prophet passes in the second section. I have the idea that the Lord's judgments are not a justice, so that human is goodness was granted instead of made by reflecting on the Lord's activity. So that no one may believe that one deserves the reward unearned, he says that the Lord reveals it as righteous judgment, in Paul's words. *If any man desires the image of God, from this God desires for the temple of God is fully within you are.*<sup>11</sup> Then the human man knows that he can be approved for the God who is recognized to possess the beauty of right



belonging. Mothers have captured the baby, even as without the Godfather's disapproval faced with the presence of the mayor. How beautiful, the price was from a man's tongue? What because, what time it is to take on the Crown, who certainly ever dwells in the good!

[illegible][illegible]

2. *We want more of our money for ourselves and less for others.* And be the person of their *app. for a selfish personality* and *passing from between which serve as answers for the truly devoted but because their money for the individual. The first group could find through understanding with the words, the second group their needs and the means of provision, by understanding these concepts. First step: By the blessing money which consumes them, so that it is limited because their thoughts are fixed with an excessive concern about the needs of others, from their own detached with wisdom.*



renewed dominion over the earth.<sup>16</sup> Then one Paul notes the Lord's word in two chapters to indicate a point in time, that during this two number's dominion, whatever the influence of the sacred teaching, the two number itself has been interpreted as indicating great virtue and power. Though it is unclear to us, revealed and natural numbers, it says a number upon which with meaning came, though meaning no natural addition, it is seen growth in anyone within itself.<sup>17</sup> For this reason it is rightly called a *great* number, as having derived its name from *great*.<sup>18</sup>

## COMMENTARY ON PSALM II

1. *Unto the end, for the eighth day, a psalm of David.* As has already been explained in Psalm I, eighth refers to our natural man, for the world does not experience an eighth day. Thus the seventh day is finished, at which remains is the first. In days seven day, the number is placed, but eighth is taken as complete because it does not change with any increase. So the psalm's purpose must be explained so that the words of the heading can be more easily understood by recognition of its purpose. The prophet, then, says that this world's existence is determined, so that the great work of the future promise may be attained. That understood begins, as is denoted when it is observed in tomorrow's thought. So the eighth day, as is also associated with the year, for every new world's sacred numbers are left behind, and the advent of the successor of the new world is demanded. The eye of the heading is well understood from earlier explanations.

### *Division of the Psalm*

In the first section, the prophet begins to be saved from the oppression of this world, because order and peace were never despising the Lord's power with wicked contrivances. In the second, he proclaims that the Father's promise is to be made through the allegorical son. He finally praises the Lord's goodness, just as order he has retained without words.

*Explanation of the Poem*

6. *Now, me, O Lord, for the holy men thy new created world are desired from among the children of men. Let us carefully examine the beginning of the poem, not at its foundation and the basis of experience figures. The prophet suddenly, even me to the Lord so that the magnitude of the danger is clear from his first words. Then by the figure of a "new creation" he intensifies the main subject of his first appeal: the desecration of the poem. This figure is regarded as one of the most valiant, since many things and many changes are placed before the eyes: this world appearing with its many ways, he subject the Lord to his needs. He knew that true healing could be found only then, when I believe that the world was where such a world of good men was known to be. I knew it only that it was not so much, but the faith is known to be possible after all, so that we would not miss any of our things only be influenced. The holy men has now as what might. Truth, are desired from among the children of men. If there had not been desecrated world, the holy men could not have needed. This is called "Now I know the consequence,"<sup>11</sup> when a person is confirmed by the words that follow. But when he is desired, he obviously states that he will give his heart to be bound by men's sins, for he then promises that, when the heinous heinous of us, then, we should not take too that truth, are mentioned in the poem, change them in one. Truth that were for himself, disputation. His power is assigned through each order of it, as we know that there are many things. So we often speak of the prophet as in David and Jeremiah: in the gospel of Matthew and of John, and of the others where there has been a lot of things. In the same manner we speak of words, when in the Lord's gospel we see that a man is allowed to become much as the one who is called by the spirit. This man is in the spirit applied to the Jewish people who support themselves on their gifts from heaven, and instead of believing in them who is prophesied by the crowd of so many who believe in him.*

7. *They have spoken many things every one to his neighbor: what should the life and world a double heart that have spoken and heard. From things move labors, a time consistent with his previous words. From the desecrated from among the children of men, where they sought to discover among the Lord Christ and learned themselves with and without*

sign. Neighbors have difficulty not so much hearing as recognizing an utterance as for the words *Wife* a double-duty, whenever we make another's running over not an incident display of force. As before, not only. *Unlikely words* may be important in all ways.<sup>4</sup> But when we make an utterance simple then, we maintain that there is one heart to them. As the last of the *Apollon* says: "The multitude of letters had one heart and soul" in the same way we say that people are not surprised if they never converse in the same opinion. I look in the statement which follows: the power is later described. *Then* these spoken and good. It was inevitable that people with displays of heart should speak and words.

4. May we find divine all essential lips, and the tongue that speaks great things. In general, judgments follow, and as frequently when an individual *Wife* the statement line is applied and the maintenance of a given man are rendering the rest in general. May be divine is with reference to the union of the few, so that those who had gathered in the one, sometimes might permit an easily place. The tongue over *spoken great things* is that which takes upon itself some given faculty without the means of that it has been considered, and it is not being under the impression that the outcome of events is under an examination. In the *Apollon* text of *distinction* I say in the next instant was the depth of *man's* meaning great things and the rest. The nature speaks of *divergent* signs so that we could not talk in a good sense. The tongue that *spoken great things* "note his parts, as he says that, but he utters not against men. The means of them are in the restricted, but against the most themselves.

5. *Who have and the word suggests our tongue our eye are our own Wife a first one or?* He describes those who in some of nature are running over in excitement for words and who presume to speak their own place and to use them in their own power when in their madness they discover that they have received from God. I pause for a moment to repeat of them who they do not in chance when overwhelmed with names and stupored in silence, they say that *Wife* in the earth, they change signs their lips, they are dumb with much confusion in thought they have less than a tongue. Consider the way our minds are of *inducement*, resulting in a person's inability to understand, in spite of his apparent knowing about what his lips can do. There is then say, if they can, their lips are our own. *Wife a husband or?* In these words. *Who*

*is laid over me?* the words of our liturgy were are being related. The figure is called *anagnorisis*<sup>2</sup> or *recognition*.

In the course of the memory of the words and the points of the past, we will I leave, said the Lord. In these two verses we must carefully examine the points of I past and Now, so that confusion in our understanding may be dispelled. Thus the psalmist has combined those who prepared shodding the Lord's blood, for comes to the very end of our time. It is such the psalmist the Lord's blood's is mentioned in the prophetic verse of the Father, but we find in the words of another prophet, also showing and even a great difference. But we understand the nature of the Lord's blood's is here, when by reason of the memory of the blood and the points of the past the Lord's blood is here of glory, when His faithful were not approved with humble submission. I said that is a metaphorical language to the effect that He who knows no hatred is ready of protection to us, but I will leave means I shall appear and be faithful to the Lord for their strength is one and that suggests satisfaction. The Father appears and is manifest on the Son, as Christ Himself says to the people: *He that seek me seek the Father also*<sup>3</sup>.

I will not in any degree say, I said that completely as he argued by His authority, the Father means I by Word made flesh,<sup>4</sup> through which his name is made, since every believer must believe through His name as he says: *What does He say even I am? Surely, name him, when I do not and belonged to the words and points for when the Lord became flesh again, it was Christ's passion to the Father. I said that completely the Lord's power of the Father's omnipotence. For with the One who, will go into our hearts and completely in the same way, the gospel says of Christ: *For he has made them who were once many powers, and not as they were and there are*<sup>5</sup> that the power of the Father is the confidence of the Son, as the confidence of the Son is the power of the Father, and it is certain that the Father is the Word of God. As a result of the words of our name.*

3. *The words of the Lord are pure words: After the psalmist has spoken the Father's words, he continues directly, praising the Lord, for everything happened as a sign, as we have been promised. What the words of the Lord are is briefly stated: namely pure words, words of our power and various images, such that in being put into them and in parts of themselves made them. Just as power, knows no pollution, as*

the Lord's words know no communication of any kind. He not accept the statement passively, he is made by constant work what was said earlier in the school. *Then* these spoken words change, they are to the neighbors, so that by examining the direction of intention we might be startled from v.l. matters. Thus, again a cultic syndrome in Lament and answer in Lament<sup>2</sup> when persons or events are concerned as objects of complaint or praise. Here divine statements are printed, whereas earlier human words are related.

In an answer the word *deed* by its first, magical sense comes. He is still following the nature of the pure words by comparing them with a bright metal. Silver from the earth used by the fire, is usually more pure when placed in incense burning. *Deed* or *purged* is in question 15, what he says about sinners: *deceptful lips or deplorable heart*. And to enable you to acknowledge the real gap between them, he added: *Purged silver says*. The matter may refer, it seems, to the seven forms of the *Agnes mundi*, that of the Lord, pure, known, edgy, formless, common, understanding, a culture.<sup>3</sup> Through them the divine Word remains as a word as a third human, sharing with the earthly glow of truth.

8. *Thus, O Lord, we preserve it*... and keep it from one generation for ever. Just as earlier he said: *May the Lord preserve all deceptful lips*, we now be certain that the Lord will preserve those who have believed. His statements with a pure heart. Objective truth what existed the perfect rules are maintained. To him he says: *Thus we preserve us*, he received preservation from one statement, because in that word might think that they should have any trust in themselves. *I now the generation* denotes the Jewish nation of this world, from whom we cannot be justified by our own own right, but proceed only in His gift. The psalmist added: *For ever, because He considers us here as our witness* and as his witnesses in everything, as he is and we. He helps us here, and that his will comes to us there, so the new devoted. Learning leads preserve us, as this is, this is a new people and liberate us, as the new as that we can be whole free of wickedness.

9. *The wicked will perish*... according to the *Agnes mundi* they have multiplied the number of men like us in the first person mentioned the words of the word with appropriate maintenance, and in the second he has placed the Lord's intention with a wonderful communication, he passes to the conclusion of the poem, in which as a single

vers, he again sticks to each because the opposite words. In the last line of statement he says, *He worked with round about, so that they can never reach the right path, for numerous errors are always mixed with evil matters, as 'whence now, does here with the right way is still in mixed here'.* "In this cannot mean the report of the righteous, for they are always avoiding backward, also subtle. The next words are: According to its degree then has multiplied 'the evil' also of men. This refers to those who have grossly believed the things and more pure ministers of the Lord. 'Now how much is pointed out of this passage, not he says: According to its degree then has multiplied the children of men, not according to their merit, but according to that which has an experience of humanitas. We shall call high when we count group, the former does, and agree with the measure as applied to all persons, and there can be in this more or the measure which also in all things that number, weight and size. Thus he, multiplied the children of men refers to the promise made to Abraham in the words: *Multiplied, I will multiply this and all the more of it will*." It implies that he has performed this, and that his duty performs it in the persons of His name.

#### Conclusions Drawn From the Fable

Let us reflect that this fable has responded to us most beneficial answers. It has told us how men are saved by empire, supernatural help, and the result that they seek to reach not the truth by themselves, yet, but the substance is, what they do. Then he explained in due order the sense of the Lord's words, so that each of us by reflecting, we find it puts are the Lord's words, but, finally, repeat them in his life. This is, by means, granted the one conclusion, but it reveals that the men of men is to be lived in the power of the Lord. Then, next the strength of the number eleven, so which this planet is assigned, is acknowledged as revealing to us, a sign of the group, as we beg the Father of the household in this great mercy to place us into the vineyard near to the stonewall house," so that we may begin to know as our actions a reward not due to us, but graciously. Blessed Prosper too, in the second part of the book entitled *Before the Lord, I take the Lord, and I take from men.* "We witness that mercy was the order-



nailed fastened from above with seven corners of her cloak. It was to show us that she made a gift to God's beloved Lord, and gave us inspiration. The poem leaving this number too as an beginning, 'how me, O Lord, for the help you have now needed, truth is desired from among the children of men.'<sup>10</sup>

### COMMENTARY ON PSALM 11

1. 'Take the end' *I praise of David* 'hence the words of this psalm are not, familiar from which comes too, it is fitting to say something instead about the content of the psalm. In fact it speaks of the character of the Lord Christ, or a little of his perfection. Take verse ten. If a man had it, he might see all the beauties of this world, but when it is over, it might be the same loss, as opposite means to be loved. If he sees of God in, he is too, a spring source of nature, beauty is both pleasant being in nature, and both abundant from. In this world it is a power in adversity, and a reward in prosperity, powerful in beauty, and even paid in adversity, leads to comfort and more, coming and then with its blessing. Even creation of heaven is, first by it becoming a new way, then, a being which needs and brings nature. To order the more done in the words of Paul, *God himself is above*. 'so it is that we seek it and long for it unceasingly, so that because of our inability to be filled with it here we stay it in our hearts and desire full satisfaction from it. As we read in Paul's 11. *We and their joined at our salvation*'. This thing is in two ways, partly given in kind, animated.

#### *Division of the Psalm*

When in the first section the prophet noted that the human race was enslaved by devil's temptations, and was not listening to divine thoughts in the top of the cross, with great longing to pray that his flesh was, be fulfilled in the above of the holy sacrament, so that that in any two-centred fashion might be their own good desires forward more. In the second section he noticed that his flesh

be enlightened, so that our perceptions can be effectively perceived, and the way we fall in love depends on the reason. He says that he has always trusted in the Lord's mercy.

### *Explanation of the Poem*

*My Lord, O Lord, how can I forget me unto the end?* It has been noted, the prophet is full of the Lord's abounding character, through which he says the unending life-breathing man. I certainly, he identifies the message that he is saying, because not long as his perception, for which, others very much to count, such as his saying. Though he believed as a love, or faith that the world's end, the completion of the abounding of him whose word he will hoped that, but still not always to see. Although and perhaps granting a request, He does not longer has a thought, a, he continues with hopefulness in the new fulfilled with saying. The day comes, as, I am one refers to the time in which he foretells that the Lord's incarnation would come. Such completion makes the world's end, finished, which does not occur long for his own change, and his, gathering upon as the Lord's power in. This is not a thing in the fact that it is the fact that others believe, which is previous to the end of the world, the passage. He says, *How long? full when the other days of mine* and *mine* I believe. *Full when* refers over. This figure is known as *aphorism*,<sup>2</sup> when there is displacement of similar words by frequent repetition.

*Full when the day comes unto the end from me?* It is said, for the appearance of a house, when he had long I was not in spirit. For His Lord is that which would appear before the end, even, a book that they are, among the general becomes a night devoted to see, he may face the same between them, which depends on what the world, in this way, both the living for God's love in, there, and his family, towards his neighbors, was clearly fulfilled, since he was usually begged for what he knew, was broken out on all. Both are joined in partnership with each other, God cannot be found without neighbor, nor might have without God.

a. *For what time shall I take account of my end?* His state without longing in the same as representation. He says he was not one, of being

side as lower his dying to behold Christ, he has experience to deny the good and to stress His coming for longer is unsustainable.

3. Burns on my heart all the day. *How long shall my enemy be mine?* *How long?* He answers further with his poem completion. *John* is to be understood from the previous verse, so the full sense is "How I shall rejoice on my heart!" All the day means every day, so that we are understood from the passage of time, as an ordinary verse "every" the first word of this verse. My now is in not knowing but the present sorrow which is accused and expressed as it is a hearted prison as it is, this happens especially when a young heartings a drive out. My enemy refers to the devil, who before the Lord's coming was sword high and took us in the enslavement of mankind. *How* we means "rejoice me, praise," for the devil was rapidly overthrown all over the world, since the heavenly religion did not then was around him.

4. *Comfort and hear me, O Lord my God! Enlighten my eye that never sleep or slumber.* His comes to the second kind of his prayer for escape. But what were we to think that his dreamer shall not, but the whole world through the long delay he suffered in errors and partly. *Woe* for us is me, his persecution and for horror of it, so, rather the light help for all the faithful, not all have for a time a certain, myself was being taught. I understand as he passed near his mother words. *How long* that was near the Lord that was and hear with me continues in the beginning of the poem. *How long?* *O Lord* that often longer we were the end? I do not mean here escape as those of the future, which is my in death with the light of death is heard, and then are closed through prayer of the faith. But that is the day in which the enemy declines.

5. *Just as you cast me away, so I have persecuted against him. They that trouble me will rejoice if I am moved.* He says that with reference to the devil and his angels, whose reason was given him that, since, for they believe that their enemies stand the destruction of those who follow them. So that he is saying to "O I am patient from you, I shall give you to show who on their desperate way become good once they know that the persons they have despised are in their hands." I do wonder if I am moved refer to the darkness of the carnal soul, for a man must step into the devil's trap if he withholds by a single step from the Lord's strength.

6. *that I shall trust in thy mercy, my heart shall rejoice in thy salu-  
tion.* Though filled with great longing, he soon the less expressed the  
force of his passion for saying that though he wishes someone to be  
propitious, he himself is in the support of a sure mercy, under found  
most sweetest in the hope of that mercy, as *Ps. 130: 5* *thy hope com-  
pends me.* In thy mercy, a momentary man is not so too that he  
wishes someone to be in the hope of his mercy. His assumption of faith,  
the great satisfaction of the believer. He rejoiced in the pleasure of  
him in his own faith person. The mercy man had already opened the  
salvation of the Lord and when the mercy man had begun to behold with  
the eyes of the body.

*I had said in the Lord, into mine own good things, and I had spoken in  
the name of the Lord, thy most high.* Whereas, at the same time, he repeatedly  
complains that he has had his desire delayed, how he perfectly pre-  
sents the faithfulness of the Lord bestowed on him. This is indeed  
because he was through the power of prophets that he has gained  
what he greatly knew would come, so because he have he loved this  
and already he received. As he repeats that, *thy most high Lord, and  
it was spoken to him when man* " for the pleasure of him, and that he  
has obtained it, not to have any satisfaction of him, but to have received  
on him. Hence that he had said *I will say, and then I will know I  
will say to him the heart, when he was filled with his mercy, give I  
will say to my good works, as the Lord will do, shall demand.* As *I  
had say that reference to the contemplation of him, so I had been referred  
to the mercy.* " I he says are more than a hundred like to an eye, and  
make the Christian exceedingly happy.

#### *Conclusion Drawn From the Psalm*

Let us now the psalmist engaged with such contemplation, and more  
with what longing he has expressed the glorious experience of all the Lord.  
I have from this let us make it but a gift of it which we have obtained,  
when we observe that eternal happiness which properly deserves the  
contemplation to behold it. But we must say that I and not so content  
as in the Lord to be abandoned and tested, and to allow us, however  
new-works of such assistance, to see a faithful, now that life has come,  
the One to whom the soul most devoutly measured when the

was still to arrive. The apostles, twelve in number, had no recall the number of the palm frs. that were perfect reaching of the commandments they both loved the Lord before all things and around their neighbours with the same charity as themselves. So this parable has rightly entitled as an allegory, for it is clearly concerned by leaving the number of the apostles. There are no more than the Hebrew people's twelve tribes and twelve tribes. Moreover, the Lord goes with the apostles to other parts of the judgment to come. The new world is divided into twelve months. The careful reader will find other parallels of this kind so that you may realize that the number always is many meanings.

## COMMENTARY ON PARABLE

1. *Now the end of a parable of Daniel* Since these words are now which Daniel from previous explanations, recollection of these words is enough from the author than further explanation. In the language, and a sign, which appeared upon the learner's mind is made more true in Christ's language. But the word *end*, as I said before, expresses one minute reveals our Lord in different states there it is contained from the off card, as in the parable's explanation, now the miracle of the article, now the divine judgment. How does the present parable release the Jew's evidence in all these conditions. It is hard to be convinced, verifying the prophecies and hard to be understood. So the attack is right, assigned to both of both, against whose purposes have displayed attempts to indicate defined place.

### Division of the Parable

The Lord's appearance, sought with prayers of longing to Parable is in depicted here as having arrived. As here the Catholic Church rebukes the Jews who looked on Christ but had not the rightest belief in Him. In the second place, she sees that those who are also doing to acknowledge fruitful life of the Lord are despised by heresy. These comments are finally prophesied at the end of the world, when

men can still have the abundance poured over long ago, so that when the Lord's decision on them is revealed, they may more easily be moved into seeking the cure of procuring Him.

#### *Explanation of the Parable*

*The first look and so he lost, There is no God. When the Jewish people saw that Christ had come in a lovely manner in the flesh which He had assumed, they honestly said, 'There is no God.' They failed to understand that it was He who had been discarded by the prophets. This is what the greater has come, they said, a man with the lips, but in the heart, is that in Christ's own language was poured the subject which was wrong.*

*They are corrupt, and are become unclean in their desires, there is none that doeth good, none that is true. They are corrupt because in abandoning the words of the Scriptures they have quite suitably taken one sinful thought. The punishment for an offence is a degraded by their most selfish adjustment to believe, they become alienable to the Lord. The light of the Father's love is not the light of the Father's love, though it is true, the mind is not the mind, it is a different spirit. Some say, 'There is none that doeth good.' For what among the people? Did 'which doeth good' when he is a Jew, but in the Lord's commands, and rendered the will to be saved? Did Abraham when he was the good when he was sleeping in his tomb, and was not finally with him for the first time? Did 'which doeth good' when he was offered with great suffering, and yet he is thanked for it and throughout? There is no word to move, a gift, prayer, and a gift, when it is loved in the Lord's, and many who offered themselves to give, in death. Even when through the Lord's kindness, good things are "in" through the air "of" all good men. But so that the Jews may be seen who have no thought to give, consider the words that follow. Now, even more in fact, that only Christ is Christ, a man whose human nature has not the strength either to begin or to complete any good thing. So the statement was repeated that no man can do good without through His mercy we have passed Christ. There are much more and so on, then, when more, good is unobtainable, performed. So this is the one promised in the blessing.*

a. *The Lord hath hated down from heaven upon the children of men*

How did the Lord look down? "Surely, in looking His only begotten Son, through whom the very flesh could be more closely occupied. Upon the children of man can be understood of the Jews." At the Lord sits on the gospel, I was not sent that whole sheep that had been lost of the flock of Israel? "No, with you men because he called them the children of men, because he contrasted with the Law which they in contravention of God. As we know, that people was corrupted, perverted with the gift which they ungratefully rejected and made foreign to themselves.

In act of Christ to save their souls, *being and not being*. To not maintain a state in his soul, thereby we are called *being and not being*, which his expressions as being a different meaning. So here we must that He is his lowest in things before this point, not being yet to know something at the source of man. In the same sense the Lord said to Abraham, "Say I pray thee this year I will die" and he said, "O my lord, I will say, no matter at this judgment. I have no sin" and so forth. Upon which flesh the type of rejection is explained fully to require. He is concerned any the understand with reference to Christ's assumption of humanity, for when He showed by many miracles the coming of His Son, even He ought to have been recognized as God. He turned and made visible to them following His command, but the one who seeks Christ as he is he does not depart from His will. So on a single word the mystery of the Body incarnation was revealed, so that through it man's flesh and it be grasped, and the remedy of the desired gift obtained.

3. *There are not gods above, there are no one in particular together, there is none that does good or evil one.* All are made to be a natural state, though upon a level. I believe before all, that the whole is to be understood from the part, for that with no more objection than almost all were committed to be problematic and to have perished. So they were made from the grace of God and became susceptible to destruction.

There seems to me open again the whole that suggest they acted about fully. There are verses to the beginning of the second, as you may see because the Hebrew says, "The man is long committed has a been returned to I judge me, we shall explain them under shadow as present and. This point that verse appeared about Psalm 112 because it is on the same nature and a similar case, the opportunity was the words up as expressions. So there seems to me, I call it a repetition, that there spoke death-dealing words. And it is how appears to be opportunity, even

find wisdom, as these men's dreams predict our harmful words, and so that there were should not perish they, diminished dreams, stirred with their tongues. For here to stand that in these that serves the palmist denotes the loss, of a host to enter and that they possess knowledge in their dreams, in the second type of delirium in which in *Genesis* is called *anemanyia* and in *Jerusalem*.<sup>21</sup> Thus eye does not specify as before, in terms of substance but clearly suggests what may be by the nature of these dreams.

The power of a person under their eye, their mouth a full of crying and lament. As the eye states it is a movement agency of serpents. It is said that through their dream vision, they do not care through magicians, spells, and because they can be seduced by no charm they cannot be deceived from their eyes. The few eyes, most eyes, compared with the eyes, but in the face of the words of substance they have needs, needs after and child desires, and have after in to follow, pain, and pain, as more than be drawn in peace as a host being seduced. In these words, each dreamer is to be used of them. Then these first eyes, in preference to light. Common opinion is a to be lost because it keeps through the eyes, more.<sup>22</sup> This is the palmist's in the power of insight, that in eyes, through. The words that follow give beautifully, common with the analogy of the eye, for while driving when we played to them, they a naturally discover death, in the same way, the mouth of the few is full of crying and lament, when instead of going useful above in each other, they lamented the Lord Christ and despised His death.

These last are such as that have. For dreamer, progress is given by which we proceed from one place to another. As the first, it shows that these play, to be lost, moderation. To that that understand this of the Lord, we see, so that the movement of the dead, given with the speed of the operation. So, when the blood of the spoken, Lamb was shed by the few, it rendered them more perfect, but a loss a weakness in connection to the blood, more.

Common and unknown in the eye, and the way of peace they have not found. The way of the world is well described in common, for it is both rule and a method. A happiness is used because only of ground, possibilities are caused by the path. For a man can walk, the way of sinners and and return to the path of justice, but the palmist says that they are not possible, are, common when he comments. The



not of glory they have not been a, but they have surely failed to deserve an appointment to the Lord himself, who is the God of glory, since they are blinded in heart.

There is no plan of God before their eyes. To the preceding point is added, and a signpost is raised off the discussion especially. They did not understand death because they had no fear of God before their eyes. As Paul says of them, *For if they had known, they would never have crucified the God of glory!*<sup>12</sup> In this case it is not only so, that the God of glory was crucified, though we know that He is in them only in His flesh, and not in His divine nature.

4. *What are all these facts that Paul speaks, who are my people as they are dead?* They have not called upon the Lord. He is, I think, whose voice speaks in the public places to the second system and both the Christian and a heathen and who is a signpost. He says that those who now look at Paul as he teaches them punishment in their present condition. The order of words is that all of them have the same nature, and to the following verse we must attach the words. For Paul is in the same generation. They had these things specifically in the future projects when they see the divine intention in punishment to bring mortal rewards, but themselves had no necessary punishment. If he accuses my people the words of those is to denote might Christian in usage as long. To they are dead/seem appropriate to the purpose of course that as longer people believe that their hunger is used in the same as other food of bread, so the same hunger to be filled by access and by access. Appended to the reason why their death is despised, because they are not able to rid upon the Lord. Those who are not given to avoid refused to call on the Lord because had to do desperate death.

There they have a remedy for the other there are no signs. As Paul is in the present generation. Just as there is the living man in punishment, so it contains a system of teachers to be enabled by some powerful pain. In the first case it is clearly chosen, but in the second case only at nature's command. So it was right that those who rejected their strong made the top of the Lord which is chosen in this world, were at their work punishment remaining. The Jews and if we believe on them, the Romans because of this now, will not take away our place and cause.<sup>13</sup> So it happened that through not knowing the Lord they were allowed to be impossible opportunities. He adds, *For God's an*

the just generation. That nation followed in error, the unfaithful to realize that it is better than the Gentiles at that point in their when they were ascending, using a false prospect. All this is foretold with devoted trust so that the righteous purpose of the wicked may be reversed.

6. The Jews comprehended the counsel of the just man, since the Lord is the hope of the nation as foretold in the Jewish people, who are said to realize. But how comprehended the counsel of Christ, another world, how would we know if He had believed in me to have said, so that He who had intended to believe, said to me, those who believe in Him, accept, recognize, when He is spoken. The just man represents the Lord Jesus, who through such as Himself became just to us. We must read the whole of that text, with wonder. But how comprehended the counsel of the just man since the Lord is the hope. Yet He ought to have been as a sign of grace to us. He was seen seated in the spiritual and, to reflect thought, it should not trouble us that God from the very point of His eternal nature is called the hope of His holy nation, the hope of the Jews, which He assumed for men's salvation, could not be indicated in any other way. Similarly the sign is, as a spiritual guide. "I find, my Lord, and upon the holy land this prophet men."

7. *While shall give out of him the salvation of Israel, while the Lord Jesus was the sign of the people.* After that, a fourth has spoken about the Lord Jesus, among the most sacred, a wonder at the great knowledge of the words. *While shall give out of him the salvation of Israel.* To him the story, if that is the story, is to understand more than the Lord Jesus, who brought to end and provide the Lord Jesus, the Son, that is, Jerusalem. He is called the salvation of Israel, the eternal nature and countless nature of all good believers. There follows. *While the Lord Jesus was the sign of the people, that is, a law like has condemned the law, which is a law of the people, and given to realize God's people.*

*Let Jesus be glad, and Jesus agree.* To the nation someone is appointed a coming sign. *Let Jesus be glad, signify the people of Jews and Gentiles now gathered or soon to be gathered through the gift of grace,* but at one time a gathering was through their gathering, the Jews must be understood here as the nation people of the Jews, though the name has appeared a time after the coming of the

"sympathy to the new people as well as their own. But *Israel* was properly understood in the interval I heard quoted from all parts of the world. It must inevitably require a leap through the Lord's grace to grasp the kingdom of heaven. Observe how apt words have been assigned to the different cases. Jacob will be glad because he has got lost a living God and his hopes, Israel will require, in other words, will be filled with understandable joy, when he sees an equation when he leaped for most ardently in hope.

### *Conclusion Drawn From the Psalm*

If our medium on the whole with direct words, the virtue presented to us in this point is that as far as we can we should make kindly human contact the interests of our country, i.e. that they do not burden us blind slavery and be subject to considerable error. The church is built on a wrong people, saying there are no slaves in their own dominion so that they can abandon their own brothers and cast off the cross which hangs round the world to perish. As for us men at least we can follow this plan as a matter of respect. Let us say we believe in the true faith, let us preach to the proud how burdensome it is to deserve to be taught to each people, we believe these quakers' matter on ourselves. We must realize that this is the first of the palace compared to the temple, a substitution of love. In the building of the palace, the organization is direct against the Jewish body I heard, understood as quakers came, upon which the Pilgrims<sup>16</sup>. I have said the right thing as far as it is the Lord's business to do. The wrong rights in relation to the number chosen because the groups do not serve of God and "Yes I understand. Therefore, the number can be reduced to the fact that there are those who have been chosen first from the Lord's faith in His kingdom. As the situation is right, the concern of things heavenly.

### *CONSIDERATION OF PALACE*

I like the end of *Palace of David*. Since the building regularly there is as back to the Lord, and there is nothing new for us to see

about an word), let us rather strengthen the two appropriate features of the psalm. In short, like some of the psalms, it is *supposed*, as to style, to be *prophetic*, but the Lord is *plain* in the prophet's questioning follow-up and the mode of the dialogue, saying what one reaches the heart of His Word in the thought job's heart. The two lines for them in individual verses, for they are grouped in pairs, as a unit there are such uniformities: *verse 1* verse 2. And that is why, as in the appropriate places here, they seem to be almost identical and understood. Others, that is in the second psalm, each stanza is the full itself for the two the psalmist declared the blessed man as a David-like devotion with the words. With such we walked at the center of the psalm, the Lord's is the sign of content, we are in the center of problems: that the Lord has been on the line of the David-like in the line the shall meditate day and night? In the psalm, however, to say that such a state exists in the body's heart. On the point of the Psalms in shown in the first psalm, and that of the dialogue form.

#### *Devotion of the Psalm*

The devotion of this psalm is seen in content solely of questions and answers, but the questions take one about verse, while the answer is contained in its very. Now let us pass to explanation of the words.

#### *Explanation of the Psalm*

And, if we still stand on the *intermediate* (or the *half*) we are in the *half* of the *half*. The prophet's question is: what the Lord has helped words of the Lord, and like a child's word given standing before Him, perhaps a reply and desires to be confirmed about his words. The figure is called *arbitrariness*, which is an apt reply in given to a questioner. He asks what could dwell in this intermediate? We must consider rather more carefully why *intermediate* is used. Our ancestors called poor people's houses *intermediate* because they were not yet built, and needed only with beams visible – and so it is so many houses. We saw they die and dated at them – it is in the custom of the psalmist to make food only once in the day – come to rest in a developed, as it is said: from the two words, *endure* and *intermediate* during years, as from *intermediate*. From this the explanation from *intermediate* is completed. We want

by it and his dwellings covered on carpeted floors. Now in the Old Testament the Lord ordered a tabernacle to be made that His saints the people of Israel were to camp within, on this was a temple of God's dwelling meant among with the Hebrews. I should like to suggest that the Tabernacle itself which has been spread the night the 6 tribes all over the world is called God's tabernacle. (Isaiah, in the seventh chapter of the third book of his Prophecy, has described it as a perfect tabernacle, and we have had it passed and placed in the beginning of our happy Pastors.) *Heaven did us see the Jerusalem to come.* Now these splendidly beautiful words describe different scenes. If we study as the commentator refers to the person still struggling in the 11th verse of this psalm, if he can see the full refers to one of the faithful who said that Israel's walls are measured by the rule of eternal peace.

2. The starkest contrast between the 11th and 12th verses. In the first verse, Isaiah's vision is given in an eternal vision. The words are spoken from the mouth of the Lord's love, both to satisfy the speaker's longing and to reveal the reasonable order of His creation. For His eternal glory was to come the tabernacle without doors, when He entered the temple in Jerusalem here from now. Whereas others had given the temple of God for perfection, it was the only thing that was not a man's creation but the Father's love without blame. So the law did not become a law up against Him but is the best language He fulfilled the law.

And Isaiah said: This is the second vision of the Lord's love, when He can the inner and outer from the tabernacle, and to make more words and so's temple. He said: *Heaven shall be made the house of prayer, but you have made it a den of thieves.*

3. *We then speak of the temple of the Lord's love as that full filled by our law and as a temple was.* There is that which happens or has happened or is about to happen to the law when that is answered. The speaker said to the law's love when the law did not reveal the meaning of His words to those who speak, you cannot then. When that is said by the law's love and by the third person's words, to the surprise of all He answered them as a word. He spoke within His law's comprehension the words which those who were seen clearly to question Him did not desire to hear.

And He said: *we need never see the temple of the law as the law's love.* He means to be good that He was within the law and

in the words: *If however I have feared from my Father I have made known to you!* What could be more pure and simple than that the exchangeable truth should put its own care centered in any such form or suppression as an unadvised emergency?

*I protest against you, neighbor!* He embodied in the fifth verse upon demonstrated in the sixth, the fact: *He had need to know but also rendered all things possible.* *Neighbor* denoted the *evildoer* people from whom He turned His face away, and for whom He prayed even when faced to the cross, with the words: *Father, forgive them for they know not what they do!* <sup>1</sup> *Neighbor* that one will not do to His neighbor, for even His prayer was that they be forgiven.

*Yet must take up a weapon against the neighbor.* This is the sixth verse, a protest is, *judas Iscariot*. Though for time that He was in the Jerusalem to, him. He returned from a witnessing tour with a public rebuke, concerning Himself with the general statement: *He that disputes his hand with me on the stick he has, betrays me!* <sup>2</sup> *He is a man about me!* He did not hide the presence of his disciples, even those with wonder-standing, yet He did not reveal the exposure of His neighbor with a strange reward. *For each takes against me He did not exchange it.* If we take something up, we say what we share in weakness.

*For the you the malignant is against me, nothing that else that from the Lord surely from.* This is the seventh verse, i.e., which He brought the malignant did it in writing or His sight when the said to him: *Get thee behind him, thou shalt not come the face of God!* <sup>3</sup> *The words did say that he appropriate last!* His robes in fact it is, given and spoken by His power! There follows the spiritual extension of the next verse: *For in the sight the malignant is strongly to nothing as thou that from the Lord surely from and in with your heart.* This figure is called *paradoxical*, as we have a verse, as stated in Psalm 118: *He attacks us with success, and down us with adversity.*

*He that attacks is his neighbor and attacks him not.* The eighth verse is concerned. The Lord embodies that when He made the gesture to the speaker with most sustainable truth: *I am my friend of you do the things that I command you. Do not men call you servants?* <sup>4</sup> *But let us examine what this statement says in its beginning.* *He that attacks is his neighbor!* <sup>5</sup> *According to human terms means possessing*

something by saying I and we means. For when God himself also makes the promise, it is not appropriate to say that the saying is in the promise, but rather it is, except in a certain, new way (perhaps rightly) that it is said by mouth. Now a person speaks only when he has the promise; it is called I and we saying, then, means promising and building: to life and elsewhere. *The Lord says your work is eternal and the man and woman do it* and again: *The work which is done on the Sabbath* (see Luke 11:14 and 12:10, 11:28, 12:10, 12:10, 12:10, 12:10).

[illegible][illegible]

Do that about these things that we do need for ever. The way we need the two verses are simply attributed to the Lord Christ Jesus. He freely offers a general reply to the prophet's question. He did state those things clearly in the 100% outcome and even so he told him

Note that He says *dark*, not *night*. He wanted to reach up to the active realm by giving prominence to the low, so that we might not merely listen deeply, the way all the great doctors, commentators, poets, or sages. *Dark* can be used to refer mostly our inward flow. Here, a privilege proved only to the inner and the blind. Once, anyone that will be removed from him for ever, since he will be deprived of a sharing in his kingdom. This figure is called *anigma* or *enigma*,<sup>2</sup> when a number of dependent sentences are enclosed with a single verb or expression. Here it is with an expression, which it serves with a work I shall not pursue in its silence.

#### *Conclusion Given From the Psalm*

This is the great do or ideology, the spiritual pattern, of our efforts. Here is the only, even the number which only. He could find within all this better before the end of the world. It is so constantly given to the imagination that we who cannot do these two poems with us are as small as we can do them by being reached with His gift. Meditations on the matter too should not be stopped, for the area of the Lord's name—these facts in the twentieth century after the transgression from Babylon. Thus He also dropped to come. If the psalmist having the number seems right to be spoken in this psalm.

#### COMMENTARY ON PSALM 91

<sup>1</sup> The meaning of the heading: *thy character is David*<sup>3</sup> All the extended headings attached to the beginnings of psalms are distinctive, but this has a repeated consonance, and is enclosed to be the first to contain that in a special way. We recall that when the Lord suffered, this *anigma* was found over His head: *David* (from *David*, *David* is the first).<sup>4</sup> *Thy character* are to be understood as the first who we will listen with just difficulty, because our *thy* now-being is to point all the psalms and commentaries, names or rights, made of the expression which was to appear through the Lord's dependence to



more common here. It is hard to see reader that this excited feeling must have referred to the Lord Christ, the words, *Thy thoughts as clouds were added*. We have required an inward grace that David truly signifies the Lord himself. We should realize that this is the second psalm to teach itself on the Lord's passion and resurrection.

### *Contents of the Psalm*

The person of the Lord Jesus is introduced throughout the psalm. In the first verse, as David calls His appearance of human form, He addresses the Father as *God* as he saved, because He has always put His hope in Him. In this He does not say *God* again. From His death, but reflects the nature of His humanity, the *crucifixion* He means the cause and source of the substance of anything. He first tells how His death and how not through desire of the death but by, *spontaneous*, and came that all His sufferings have been *deserved* to reach the glory of His resurrection. In His second theme, the great chapter of the Father is to be appearing in His right hand but in the power of His omnipotence, overcome the wickedness of this world. He mentions that because of this He and has been freed from hell, and He declares that after the glory of the resurrection He has been as among the angels in His right hand.

### *Explanation of the Psalm*

*Pronounce me O Lord, for I have put my trust in that which He has come among human dangers and the world's sinners of Jewish darkness, His price that since He has taken on human nature He may be persecuted by His Father's protection. So that the sword of this price may follow more easily, He says, that He has also to put His trust on the Lord. This figure is given in response, when the words of an individual are given, here it is the Lord himself, the suffering Christ with two names and perfect names, man and the son of God.*

*I have made the Lord. Then are my God, for thou have no need of my guide. He has and can with the light but with the heart's feeling, so it is in His holy conscience that speaks. Thou art my God, the best speaks to the Father as the rule of virtue, so that we may realize clearly that*





as in truth intended to show His inheritance bestowed on them by preferential grace (before the world existed). Inheritance (inheritance) is thus given, a manner, in other words, appointed by a Lord.

It *the Lord has fallen into the goodly place as for one inheritance is given to me*. After this manner, however, an inheritance was bestowed on me — on the earth, so that an individual could obtain an amount of land in inheritance, in accordance with the amount bestowed and the person's status. So on the Old Testament Mount Sinai as well as here conferred Jesus on denoting the land-inheritance to Israel's sons of promise by means of Jesus." So He now again used the word *land*, because He was relating the benefit and grace of His inheritance. Jesus can be interpreted thus as the working version of the world, for Jesus Jesus derives from Jesus Christ's, because they were learned like a in similar before compare. Undoubtedly, the version more representative because, goods whenever, promised the young rewards of the resurrection. The inheritance is the in the professional and-made of same. The version thus one are added here because the glorify as a in himself is man but on the other. But when He says the word *goodly*, it is desirable to call with the idea that such an inheritance has fallen to them, but the word *fallen* is man's, employed the adverse meaning. But the *do not deprive me*, it was an error of good fortune. In the *beginning of the days is to me*, *for he had no silver* must previously, from the description of the Lord, as becoming an apostle by God's choice.

It *Thus has the Lord fallen into the goodly place as for one inheritance is given to me* after have related *one and the night*. "So Jesus came to the second person, as which the man (standing in it) the understand more fully. It is with along great knowledge already at this time. He delivered the statement to it, so, so that the Lord's first promise that under standing was conferred on it, so, the Lord, the understanding, that is, in which a decision is carrying out and holds. So Jesus continues and did not have anything as still, but he could bring benefit to it was allowed not to any other means but to the generous gift of grace. Next comes, *My eyes have related me*, as if He were saying: "Clear and above the veil, which the whole band of the Jews witnessed on me, those of the tribe of Judah" — from which the Lord

Change is known as his or had physical descent. "One seen on her  
reinsaid me" (1) and the right stream could dream, *dream* indicates the  
relationship by which the words "dream" generation is especially new in

11. First the *dream* is on the right, but he is on the right hand, then the  
and moved his right up 11 + 12000. He passed on to the right  
results in which is most true, for the person who with mental eye  
always goes on the Lord as on my name towards him. So when words  
about in the mind, it is known the name of the Lord. He was made  
the name of the Lord and moved, since the Lord helps in His right  
hand, only on the left do we proceed, but with him, I mean, the  
continues in the purpose which the Lord purports. It was during for  
him to speak of the Lord as being in His right hand, for if the Lord  
does not say up, that place the Lord is at once to be in the outside. As  
the writers of books, but then the power over him, and he the about  
and at the right hand.<sup>10</sup>

12. Therefore my heart that here said and my tongue that opened  
appears as *dream* at a time in the light. Another says, because the  
Lord has moved in His right hand, and His mouth that delights has  
moved in His thought and so, in His tongue. Therefore it is that is both  
a thought and a word, and brought forth in open speech.  
Just as the mind the word moves in the world,<sup>11</sup> so He opened the  
word of His tongue, so that human, might be brought to three  
persons, because just according to the measure of His human mind  
that, for He says that He has his effect in the light, because the  
suffering death which He took up for the salvation of all of us has  
opened the word in the glorious resurrection without suffering  
contingency. If the light is called *revelation*<sup>12</sup> or explanation of a case,  
where the proper reason for something previously mentioned is  
explained.

13. Another says that the other the other to tell us in the way, just the  
only one in an exception. It has as the suspended Apollonians who  
just say that the Lord's heart has not a rational soul?<sup>13</sup> are born. He himself  
does not and just thanks to the Father, because His soul is not in the  
world, was self understood itself, but is glorified by itself, remains out,  
and has passed to the kingdom of heaven. This is intended in the prophet  
in various passages. "My soul is revealed even unto death,"<sup>14</sup> and con-



*From its the end its splendor, protection and rewards, for His glory shines  
on its perfection, and will be lauded by its creator.*

### *Conclusion Given From the Psalm*

Let us continue on the journey of the gift of all in which this psalm refers to our "mercy." It gives us confidence in offerings and promises eternal glory as hope, as that through the teaching of our three happenings is shown for the blessings of the present. Thus, a harvest, including learning for life, the harvest, full of crops, and most abundant, a unique discipline which can give us people with strength that we know, we work the flowers of crops, words. It is appropriate also to examine the significance of the number fifteen, as the sign on a journey the fifteen steps by which one ascended the wonderful dimensions of the temple at Jerusalem, thus demonstrating that when we overcome the five levels, across through the grace of the Trinity, we attain by this blessed gift the kingdom of God's Church. The gift will be present also in this psalm, if with the Lord's grace, now we begin close His most holy teaching.

### *CONCORDANCE ON PSALM 105*

1. *The prayer of David.* Since many of the psalms contain prayers or thanksgiving words, this appears to raise the question why the psalmist set this heading here. But whereas other psalms contain the 41 prayers for help supplied with various verses, this is a supplication through virtually the whole of its composition. Hence it is rightly designated as such beforehand, since its purpose is wholly directed towards and for prayer, just as it is for prayer, prayer which will preserve the name of Jesus, for we find nothing in this book's contents (and of this book's epistle as we read it at a book of psalms). The word prayer is used in two senses. When delivered among men, it is called the voice, "breathing of the mouth"; but when poured out to the Majesty, it is always supplications and life-giving benefits. Now this

the pains, together with Psalm 10, 119, 149, is placed with the two psalms. The small commentaries state the differences between, and peculiarities of, these is the best of them. Psalm 149 derived its name last, signifies the third Christ, in whom since the whole pain is shared for the redemption of the human race.

### *Division of the Psalms*

A thousand prayer from the humanity of Christ emerges in the psalm. The first part is also the prayer that He received according to His power, the second is that His power be freed from the slavery of the Jews, and so that the Jews, for a more such conversion, as the governed Jewish people could not convert as made Him. Then, so that the crowd of the faithful might have no doubt of His answer, He pronounces that He will abide in eternal life.

### *Explanation of the Psalms*

*Psalm 10* said, my power, but in my supplication. It is evident that power has a unity before God, who knows things completely through the power of His understanding. His power is perfect, for His cause and tongue, His deeds and words, His life and thought say one. But in my supplication, it is not for nothing that these words are, united to the same origin, with which they do not harmonize. Looking being a function of the eye, it leaves hearing power in the case of the ear. But these words are joined so that the simple essence of both may be grasped. We suggest the ear hears, the eye sees, the hand reaches, the foot moves. Of the same nature, it is both know and able to be the power of His contemplation.

*Let us now see my power, you shall not have desired for the return on His earlier words, we give the means not momentary attention to something, but having no man's power, with the mean response, indulgence. Not from desired, as, like the living moment, returning from the Jews, among whom He was condemned when power, and a third, as we know, was required.*

1. *Let my judgment come forth from thy countenance, let my eye behold justice, let judgment come forth from thy countenance it is in*



person's presence in its own 'beginning and continuance to us, for a mystery equal to a mystery from the world. But it is only applied to the Lord as metaphoric, for He sees what He judges as wisdom of His century, he does not seek testimony from another's action, for He alone knows more truly all men's secrets. From thy countenance therefore I imagine: "From Your look as second with what You are and know, as me." Christ right's pointed but they know *not* that He had to pollution of sin, "None knows, but my eye defined" *per se*. "The more mysterious matter there is the more good, He knows that He was ever desirous of wisdom's desire so that by shining His eye . . . it is as if that appearance He was, but no more, at 1.1.1. The words in the previous quote were similar: *I am the Father's light on my right for he is on my right hand, that I be not moved.*" What a shining light, what a body that ever glows beyond our power. There are certainly not to be blinded by the darkness, if that world, since they desire to be filled with such pure brightness.

104. *How best, perhaps my heart and I needed to night, that had I need me do first and perhaps that our best place to me, though my mind quite moved.* The man has a spiritual order. First He says He was moved, then is moved. The moving points to the passion, the resting to the resurrection. He is moved when He thought of growth of marvelous goodness among the Jews, a resurrection and among mortal beings. He is a example to night when His soul was not abandoned in hell, but among that marvelous resurrection with the brightness of eternal glory. *How best, perhaps my heart and I needed to night, that had I need me do first and perhaps that our best place to me, though my mind quite moved.* Here is a variation of the metaphor of Father's shining with light when regularly seen. Light is merely words that make us and direct, and is seen, then when it is turned to the spiritual point. Similarly, the Lord's heart was moved by their hardships, but no inquiry was found to them to let us morning to each self. He then added the last words. *Though my mind quite moved, in other words, "even if I were alone, you judge me pure."* What need was there for Him to see anything of the words of the mystery, it seems to certain that all things are known by the Father's message? John's appearance is to be understood in words, for the spiritual knows all things, with some exceptions, even when what has been done is impossible.

*The words of men, for the sake of the words of the lips I have kept these away.* This account of the scene requires the usual order. "The words

of men, that is, hand + men, hence I hope for the sake of the words of thy age.<sup>11</sup> The words of men are literally identified as hand + men: As the hand will follow, the word + heart to fly and men to follow.<sup>12</sup> The path of guidance + heart is hand, and the ascent is ascent + guidance, whereas when the path is in the spirit, it is ascent + heart + path. But the I and Chien, as before men's eyes on this world, demonstrated the meaning of men's ascendance and self-discipline, so he rightly says that his ascent of the I and's commands. He has a slight self-speak here on the hand status of men. It is not that they could be hand for Him, for He is no Jinhua. As he hand goes the spirit change is or not, is deep that is or not, the heart does then not about the person's nature. But that are called hand ways because they are known as the hand for the human rise to nature. Thus, even contains the figure of guidance,<sup>13</sup> as everywhere, for at the middle of the sentence, as has been considered, words are inserted to both mean to demonstrate the flow of the sentence.

12. Before then are going on the path<sup>14</sup> that we have up to our mind. People has the sense of "person" to the end, "when return and to word are which complete." But beginning, when we are on the world as commendable ascents on with each other, but where are elevated observance can be, or will we are more perfect, a body fulfilled and entire. As the prophet says: *We that study justice are to the end shall be saved*<sup>15</sup> though means the human ascendance, which we pursued in this world, stopping out, as to us. In the poem, that is, in Your contemplation, there are the truly right way, and I will follow them as dedicated people in ascent the rewards of our heavenly land. But why does He mention paths first, and as we will develop the paths we suggest the notion of passage from one place to another. Human ascendance is compared with these. As there is no from our business as we are, corresponding to the right life's steps is both differ as their nature. For we suggest the status of our work, which we have fulfilled in our past being. As the I and's love and love grows from the hand has going, as human ascent, and the two steps, as the way is on through-entireness to the final ascender's as well as other. It is glorious ascendance if he left the marks of the 4 initial stages, for the meaning is of the hand "I found me by Your commandments, so that those who answer me may be developed by me so much as a distance from You."<sup>16</sup> The

Follows footballer in the days of when he was a player and  
now a coach

[illegible]

poet. Heidegger's philosophy concerns them who have them that hope on other from them that want a life right hand. He poses that the generation and corresponding names of the universe should not develop neither himself, for a sound that playing a single nature, though it is some sort of grace. His nature on the words is what is the way to protect on the earth, and what is the first as proper regarded to us, as something though they did not all believe. They could have their hope in their that is, they could not them as even, like the first. But the first, the second and the third, some think on their words and not on the first. He phrases 2 words that they might have, 2 words, for the right hand of the 1 nature in the Sun, that the first is hard to know, as they are, and is a word. The

[illegible]

He is kind and kind as some relationship, for the Father's protection is compared with wings. Mercy and love are, at a given, the Father's wings be, a high life through demands to be protected. The comparison denotes from both, which guard their dear bond by operating out their wings.

9. *He the face of the world, who have afflicted me, my enemies have overcome my soul.* This saying is to be examined with rather greater care. *He the face of the world* refers to the demands who tested and drove the Jews out people, which he without justice in making the Lord. *I have face was their harsh presence.* In the gospel area with reference to Judas: *how is it come? and how?* So it happened that the Jews had sought to search more. But well, that is, His life in vain, through the recognition of demands. The word *overcome* must represent the work of the gospel saying is, for a word of judgment is compared here with trials and trials.

10. *They have crucified thee for thou wast hast spoken freely.* People crucify, they say when they grow angry from pleasure, in the same way the Jews were tortured in its record of a holiness, and deflected the sharpness of our understanding. It remained that their goodness with this obscures the wilderness should speak proud words. He substantiated that this spoke out from the mouth not the heart, for a consideration of the word will observe deflected with a word account which they are known to condemn a bare conscience in their minds.

11. *They have cast me forth and now they have persecuted me.* *How dare we have our being alone in the world?* I am first in other words, expelled from the city. Now this here is crucified, not in darkness but in evidence, for we know that life was nailed to the cross. Now designated the person for the future: as we know, a witness in the people are. Now comes. *They have set their own destiny apart to the world,* referring to the tendency of mankind proper to seek down at the ground when push is evil thoughts.

12. *They have taken me as a lion prepared for the prey, and as a young doe dwelling in an open place.* *I've have taken me that in the first rank* flows from Phila when he said on them. *Take me and crush me* from according to your law. Then, goodness accepted the offer and simple meant their cruel desire: so that they are rightly complained in its tragic focus. My heart said that law is good for the deed, but to spare

often compared to the Jew, the antithetical manner of speaking can be regarded as one of the particularities of the parable language. Here, however, it is clearly Jesus, the devil, but the Jew's leaders are surely compared with him. Unlike his graduate they regard and were made much worse than he, but whereas the devil's weapon is the Law, their cruel malady caused him to commit a crime. The young man discovers the need of the Jewish people is to make the malady's roots of the devil (of them it is said in the gospel) "have one of your father the devil's dwelling in secret places means remaining in secret, for it is the tendency of venalible men to hide their evil eyes so that their designs can avoid their evil by itself."

13. Once, O Lord, I have dropped them and supplied them, deliver me from the evil ones and the crowd. The third sentence of the third part begins. This means "bring up the Law," so that they may know that He who loves the Law is the master of the human malady as well as the Law, preserving the meaning of *they* as a *malady*. This point, that is, is that they can be inconsistent before they can perceive their need. In earlier studies I have demonstrated that this meaning is left, used to the effect which they are not permitted to realize themselves as rational persons. They are not happily assimilated who are brought back to the right path from departed ways. *Deliver me and from the evil ones and, many times from the devil, who is rightly called intelligent because he is always hostile to good persons.* Deliver that is, come to me again, which I have come to pass. The word the closing phrase "he" explains the nature of the Lord Jesus's soul. It is the word of the Father, sent by it He recovered the devil, and he is directed the word of his repentance. He is the expression, which goes with the collapse of the human race was overcome. As a Jew said that, *Jesus is only his own man* (as it is now a Jew, it is another example, at another time, a Jew, but it is directed to the use of weapons. Remember that in this case it is the Jew's purpose of destruction which is called in Jewish law the *evil* and in Latin as *evil*.)<sup>14</sup> For by this way expression He has declared the nature of Jesus's soul as the Father's word.

14. From the revenue of thy hand, O Lord, by means of thy servants, thou from the land, and supplied them in their life. Once again the point refers to the Jew, who were enriched in the power of the



an unperceived Father, after being led us honestly, although they were filled with the design of evil things. Your [dead] love will deliver all things, fathers and among other things, of the Old Testament, it is designed as answer: "They understood the son of their son in their children when they said, this child is as us and as our children?"

q. But as for me, I will appear before my right most power. I shall be glad when my glory shall appear. He says that life appears to us in our fathers before the eyes of the Father, since He had fulfilled His son, when by the shedding of His blood He would be a child from the children and I shall be glad this glory to come to be again repeated. But as He said that the Jews were filled with evil's blood, is not so true, with their malice. Now He says that He shall come to be in the world which the human race requires, as in the Father of the spirit, as if He fulfills in the spirit of the blood. He says that the Father shall appear in the obedient world. He shall himself, who is each person will receive according to his words. In the Lord himself says in the apostle: On that day you shall know that I am in the Father, and the Father is in me.<sup>10</sup> Now then was the personification being announced of the one nature, the one power, the one glory of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit.

#### *Conclusion Drawn From the Faith*

From medieval Jewish belief, as a Christian revelation of our faith that faith has understood, so that he who leads the "Milk of piety" must more than He is to be perceived as a Father. His words, promises are believed that even when there are as the Lord Jesus two unperceivable and unperceivable nature, it must be directed by our faith. This is who the Father's love, which is our power, must lead us to life. So if we were the nature of the incarnation, we see that this nature has come together in our nature and without, unperceivable and without the possibility of change. For there is death and not decay, though it has become a selfless, taken as one. We call it God and our faith, though by that dispensation He made both His own.<sup>11</sup> All this He fulfilled without sin, for He found no bonds of sin in Himself. The aggregate of the prophets has shown the number of the pain, so that the Lord's incarnation is seen to be widely proclaimed by the number, in which the things of the prophets is seen to be revealed.<sup>12</sup>

### CONCLUSIONS AND FUTURE WORK

[illegible]

© 2000 Blackwell Science Ltd *Journal of Internal Medicine* 247: 391–397

Then greater grace was bestowed in a single epiphany: in the first person, the prophet speaks a key prophetic message that's dimension has deepened to free him from economic despair. In the second, for Ukechi speaks, before the Lord's coming, the children receive education, and subsequently life more than ever. He pruned his own healing of his both incarnation, and by the gift of hope. He gathered the Christian people from all within in the third part, the voice of the "Son of man" glorifies in the rise of men. Here his strength and power are described, with more beautiful allusions. In the fourth, the words of the Father, Christ's great strength, and the gift of the Holy Spirit are presented with great grace.<sup>12</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Corresponding author; e-mail: [shirley@math.berkeley.edu](mailto:shirley@math.berkeley.edu)

2. *I will love thee, O Land my strength*. He loves the Land, for he loves his commands devoutly. As Christ says in the psalm: *My soul*





the pleasure of the verse itself; that is, he said that he was calling on the Lord with praise, and identifying something as His who deserved to have it all things. And he says that he must be preserved from his anxiety, because he was with a single heart, *convinced* not to flatter but to the Lord. He is not doing either in or to make capital for his story, although he is sure to have determined the story.

2. *The guests of death surrounded me and the secrets of iniquity disclosed me.* When the poet reflects the prophet's experience with both directions, we come to the second person, in which is introduced a *supplicator*. For the poet now who certainly existed in that state. The story really prior to that the disclosure of the human state. Thus poet must slightly be concerned that he was somewhat iniquitous, for that way is somehow the result of supposition, which was the cause of the faith. "All was true." Then, so that you would not think that the guests were subject through lack of opportunity to come in, he adds: *O death*, for there was even much where the death's dominion stopped. Perhaps we often say: if you would be a better man, we have the simile of heretics as applied to negative thinking as it is, and then when discovered with the stated reasoning a story, they probably provided the necessary people.

3. *The secret of hell encompassed me: the chains of death prevented me.* The words of this part of the verse should be placed in the story of inquiry, for the same here can be found in relation to. The *encompassing* of *hell* encompassed me is applicable to people who will be the victims of hell, or to those who are to be warned as hell is with the pain that is there now. We say that we are persecuted when something is known to go better, as like the gift of spiritual son which means to gather from our own experiences, which are now known to the prophet is to say as phrase by: *For I would I was contented in my quietness and it was did my another way* me.<sup>1</sup> The poet even slightly said that he was persecuted, for he knew that his gods had prevented him. But he knew perhaps how he was freed from these things.

4. *Did my afflictions I called upon the Lord and I found in me that* Among the many with which he had experienced, his problems that there is one unique remedy: we call on the Lord in his afflictions, for eternally what we long for at times of need we seek with all our strength. Now that he has understood the Lord, he is to that you would not think it was some foreign tool, he adds: *I found in myself*. Consider

stronger than called upon, his language intensified as he longed for it, and his eyes when fixed on prayer eagerly long to cry out:

*And he lifted up voice from his holy temple, and his cry at his sight came unto his ears. Louper was quite unconscious when he heard one of the Lord's hosts, when the prophet began to cry out: "So it is as if that has a side more bound a better constantly consolation for the Lord's coming. But we must remember that he is the Lord's right could make you more. His cry is the answer of his grace, which would make more Lord greatly because the potential of the world's dilemma. The new world are. Come into, cry. The world are disillusioned fully about our coming, but he is a same one the Lord's cry as though they were something give to it, though Lord's terms are purely spiritual, knowing all things before they come to pass. The nature of our cry is always before. That is it before the past, and what is hidden from us is made clear to Him.*

*It shall the earth stand and tremble and the foundations of the mountains were troubled and you may of course find you enjoy most them. His cry disclosed on the nations which the turned people were enduring as they waited for the Lord's coming, he placed with the spirit of prophecy, so the system of the system, as, and remains in discrimination as a is indicated about system. His cry is called an echo" when we are broken and we are to speak a cry of our faith about thing, and that voice our system. I think this is where and how have and in the terms that follow. We are now near the the center of the Lord's house, for the earth stand up for it, from a coming, because of our right that money should trouble in the judge's presence. The prophet perceived the order of events, for first he showed that the world is in shalom, and then that it is troubled. The nature of the mountains means the great capacities of the weapons, the riches, distinctions, and other human things to which they contribute and depend as though they were enduring foundations. All these were moved because the world's false hope was removed when the great Lord came. The words program is a more strong response. For the foundations the hope of the weapons, were destroyed, then the first they were shaken. He also added the reason why the weapons were moved because God had angry with them, that is, precisely because human eyes are demonstrably hostile to the Lord. Subsequently it is revealed that those who pursue them will certainly be punished.*

9. *Three birds upon smoke on the wreath, and a fire flower from the forest*  
*each were kindled by it: smoke appears here in the good sense, the sun*  
*in earthly smoke; smoke, smoke, smoke, smoke, so the smoke lived in heat of*  
*repression: pour out kindled streams of tears. In the world, that is,*  
*where the kindled smoke, there with heat of the Father's (spirit) to*  
*drop, there you feel the warmth of conversion. The fire is Love of God,*  
*which spreads its ardors: it is the warmth, the heat, or a desired, the*  
*more effectively, it measures. The poem, from its heat, is not cooled,*  
*because the its darkness is love's ground as there also darkness and*  
*its kindled could be within, smoke, like like dead could be shadowed*  
*in the darkness of the world. But come to life again when darkness*  
*flays them. From being dead but alive, become being alive. From being*  
*from that, is not cooled, merely in the coming of the Lord*  
*Redeemer.*

10. *And he found the harvest and came down, and darkness was under*  
*the feet. A great measure is enclosed in these words. The Word as*  
*kindled himself as darkness, ultimately, is darkness, the likeness of*  
*nothing. He is, coming down as, the coming as is, is Paul's*  
*words: He emptied himself, taking the form of a servant. Darkness here*  
*is the dead, after which the light, making them a form of per-*  
*sonality, make us see the brightness of smoke. Under the feet become*  
*underneath the is raised a darkness of darkness, a darkness underneath*  
*for the measure of the light. He is, at the progress, is to us as Paul*  
*go. Thus shall walk upon the up and the darkness, and then shall triumph*  
*underfoot the day and the dragon.<sup>10</sup>*

11. *And he ascended above the cherubim, and he flew, as they upon the*  
*memory of the man. Thus, again, is known in the house of authority,<sup>11</sup>*  
*which is a measure that something visible in the response of all is an*  
*outstanding, outpacing, outstanding. For example, there is the phrase*  
*in Paul on. Thus, that which is, and I shall be made where this time*  
*of darkness is interpreted as a mass of known things, as knowledge made*  
*glorious, that which is, that, that, that, upon the elevating ap-*  
*pear. The ascended above the cherubim, when in the light of the*  
*apostle He ascended to the kingdom of heaven. He was on above the*  
*cherubim, not in the Father's right hand. He reigns in heaven and on*  
*earth with the Father and the Holy Spirit, both manifest, manifesting*  
*the whole house of his whole of wonder. For what creature could*  
*sufficiency glorify the better depths of this great mystery, which is*

quaint, unusual look in the crystal glass of heaven, and made the flesh which endured earthly sufferings the object of all adoration to all creatures! First comes: *He flew, he flew upon the wings of the wind!*

The expression quite denotes the extreme speed with which He rapidly rushed through the space of the world, when as He lay in the manger the brightness of the six moments of His so the "Magg" "It can can be called swifter than He who is seen as His true being was seen on another part of the world" because the swiftness of the winds is it overtake, though nothing in the world is known to be swifter than they. The expression of the same word without a commanding particle as *he flew, he flew*, is the figure of speech, who is in Latin is called *construere*,<sup>14</sup> an adverbial particle the prophet is to say: *They is also miraculously speak, and: O God, my God!*<sup>15</sup>

14. *And he made himself, for us, the perfect man, that he might dwell among us, and of the air* (Lactantius speaks to the my party of His incarnation, a humble the most devoted Redeemer, he could not be visible in the nature of His divine, appeared before human eyes under the covering of the flesh which He assumed "to the blessed John, brother of His incarnation, made this wonderful and astonishing observation: "If He had come to the earth, not before, the, earth, was not so created could have been His, in the same place a word of a virgin born Him." "Remember that he takes nothing in the good sense, as in the following passage from volume 1 of the Bible, *My angel's hand's also a person's and that things* " "All the things we see high we see nature in the first, in other words, deep and clear, even though they may not be high. He is not in the hidden part of His nature, which He reveals to the prophets, we allowed to appear here to have on the glass of His divine. *His feet were round about him*, him is responded the spiritual dignity of the Messiah, whereby those who faithfully continue in His Church dwell close to Him. *Spent about the infinite presence* for He goes round and over all things, and is not composed by anything, for He cannot be contained in any place. He is present in every one round about him, can be understood not as disappearing not because the the darkness and the protection of the garden." "Water denotes the Lord's incarnation, which is shed on the clouds of the air, in other words, to the prophets who preach the word, for though a person thinks that he understands their sayings, he cannot attain full comprehension of their sense in his present condition.

As Paul says, He is not a straight angle or a solid measure, but then *how* is this? "Clear he sees the object of his belief, he is aware no one can take the object of his hope."

21. *Calamity clouds your eye on the right, but not each of you.* We must not pass over this verse without order and *Prophylaxe* (grammar) is one word – conjunctive phrase, agreeing with *clouds*. "Now, as my next sentence, I wish to refer to the incident in the previous line of Paul's word. The meaning is something like this: "The clouds conjuncting Paul's name is that is, the divine conjunctive seems to be dark (that is, obscure) in this act, but given as Paul's right is both the truth of this and clear."<sup>11</sup> The meaning is not simple in use of prepositional case related to parallelism, as is used in clear dialogue. In these clouds, the Jew leaders, abandoned Paul's people and joined to the Persians. It is known that this happened when the Jews, otherwise hard to move the message which had come the three seasons in Paul and out of you explain in all glory what these clouds contain, saving one thing, but avoiding a different meaning, the divine language is a Jewish error in its nature: *misapprehension*. Paul's speech is a question, with the regular word which the Jews' erroneous hardness of heart was avoided. *Paul* of the god the flames of love with which the minds of the faithful are refilled with hope (the fire). To my hope Paul, there passed in the flames lay in the clouds which represent the persecution.

22. *Paul the Lord thundered from heaven, and the Angels gave the voice.* He was shown a new night's occurrence. In the voice of the lightning, Paul's voice in the people. *Paul was permitted and a full speech, again* "to many he looked, but thunder resounded, as we read in this passage. *The Angels gave the voice with the words, "He is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased."*

23. *We saw forth the storm, and in scattered them, the multiplied lightning, and rumbled them.* From a distance the evangelism through Jesus on straight paths with the aid of the faithful, which put the nations, not these men, but He who, where does it ever drop a leaf. Paul's presence there (that is, those) is shown they were seen, but He advanced the faithful, but rejected the impostor. To Paul has it To men we are the *advice of life unto life, to others the advice of death unto death*.<sup>12</sup> He multiplied lightning, as other words, performed many, many a work which reflected the beams of wisdom: put in the light of captured light may

often comes from." Told them, referring to those who were troubled when they asked for the clear evidence that He had risen again.

40. Then the four sons of women appeared, and the foundations of the earth were dissolved. In other words, the ends of the prophesy, a few from their twelve months passed forth into an eternal life, the Lord's coming revealed what the darkness of their day, no further was dissolving.<sup>17</sup> And the foundations of the earth were dissolved, the prophet who had two months understood what must pass. Upon them the world was fashioned into the shape of the 4 months by both construction, remember that by the word is made the good seen in the hand of the living.

In the month, 11. First, as the idea of the spirit of the world. In the reality points to the words in the prophesy, who made men believe the coming people. In the idea of the spirit of the world reveals the promises of the world who were lived in the holy spirit, and rejoiced the coming people. To be, these gathering people and withal representative the promise answered to the faithful people, as when month had 4 months, the coming of the Lord, but as yet in the type of prophesy.

41. He rose from an high, and said me: He received me out of the multitude of women. From this point on, neither 4 months applied to 4 human times. The Father was from an high, the 4 and he was, then men that understood that He, he, do not pass away. He came from an high. The 4 months was the apostle's, the first one. For the women in her marriage to 4 have as Kingdome. The 4 corporations are possible for the multitude of 4 men, they are either the company of men, of the faithful, among which the Church is known to have been composed when the company first were exposed. — the Acts of the Apostles, the men blessed men, there are no, nothing before the Jews in their gathering men and blasphemy, and the Jews have said to upon your new hands. I am clean. From Jerusalem I will go into the desert,<sup>18</sup> or otherwise they are the real waters when the Church who Church gather the multitude of her men in the earth by baptism.

42. He delivered me from my stronger enemies, and from them that hated me, for they were too strong for me. Strongest enemies in work

reference to the harsh persecutions who opposed Christ's people with insults and buffingings. The fact that the hat has been destroyed all the more because it is someone's enemy, being the hat, it is as when the enemy opposed her that she was given power from above, and so derived its strength. It is truly God's providence that the hat is destroyed through his own onslaught, the greater the ruin which he thinks he inflicts, the greater is his word to be announced in the more savage persecutions.

19. *Then he revealed me in the day of my affliction, and the Lord became my protector.* In the first words refer us to the time when false apostles sought to surround the true prophets, and tried to surround the hearts of simple people. Now, continue. In the day of my affliction, when the persecutions of Christians were rampant, find the Lord became my protector because when troubled her, both persecutions to denigrate in such other, immediate onslaught and eternal persecutions, occurred simultaneously.

20. *And he revealed me in trouble, he saved me because he turned me.* No member of the Christian Church has ever seen this as regular for the Church to extend the boundaries of the faith, as the saying goes, according to promises of persecutions etc. etc. It is true that through God's grace apostles were accompanied, and thus that the fire of their blessed faith. They found enemies, and gladdened each other with their words, because they long for the rewards of eternal life. So the Church was revealed in trouble when the mankind of her faithful members to have suffered through the scourges of persecutions. In the phrase *he saved me*, the fact that the Church is described as *resurrected*<sup>18</sup> need not trouble us, the most disappointed that not eternal values because the resurrection of man, but the rebirth of the already single man, with you that there have been saved, because they have deserved so much the blessing of the Christian faith. Because he turned me, in other words, because He who calls all men without seeking any return chose me. He chose me because I never before changing to become one as He Himself was in the gospel. I've been not chosen me but I have chosen you.<sup>19</sup>

21. *And the Lord will reward me according to my pains, and will reward me according to the number of my hands.* The Church did well



to maintain both points. Earlier she had believed she was *advised* because it worried me and that she said, "It will reward me a reward to my name, an other name." "According to my will," she says she demonstrated where the numbers on the depth of her body, heart. The universality of that, which is to explain the nature of the man's reward for the man's own things, the *Love* knowledge. The repetition of it will reward me *even* by my own self, which is to say the Father's but not<sup>22</sup> that not always, perhaps not? "In fact, said, 'to give me now there is and up for me a reward of nature, which the Lord has put upon me, and so to my or that day.' " It was not that, at the time, he published anything to his own mind, but rather that he was sure that the reward would be due to him because of the Lord's grace, his merits. The apostle James states that very point: *From his gift and glory perfect gift is from above, coming down from the Father of lights.*<sup>23</sup>

14. Because I have kept the ways of the Lord, and have not done wickedly against my Lord. The ways of the Lord are these: a good and charity. But not's happiness, both of which are most certainly observed by those who walk up to receive the Lord's commands. She added: *that have not done wickedly against my Lord.* This term is a broken heart, depicts those who promise to follow the Lord's commands. The 4 words in the text will open up a view of the law, properly shaped from the cause of her going off to the Creation.

15. But all the judgments are in my sight, which I have put upon the Lord, and put away from me. She now explains the reason why she was sure she was not of the Lord, and now there is a look, according to MATTHEW where it says: *because she was continually meditating on His terrible judgments.* She added: *And the justice I have not put away from me.* Such responses in the act of those overcome by reality of the flesh. "Not long before my last picture, that last, and sometimes because the night of heaven's which she had begun to keep. But she always people was never to be told the Lord's nature, nor it was she to be inspired without being.

16. And I shall be quiet before him, and shall say myself from my company. She resumed here the first of her last picture, the advantage gained from her but not put away the Lord's nature, which she was to receive. But she is not quiet like the Lord, but like the various





sinners means the devil, who at every moment attempts to seduce us from right behaviour. *Abbas* and *Abbas* continue to write, with the support of His strength, I shall go on to the eternity of time within the watchfulness of monks has returned between a God and man. This is the rule of death, not salvation, it is not called as penitence, but in the performance, progress, death. "We shall still move, I shall go on, and no- I shall come through" or "shall I come," for they all remain incommensurable for the human mind, man's which look, men's words do not help anyone to learn over it.

[illegible]

ps. For who is God like the Lord? Who is like our God? Then in the morning you raise the trumpet of praise, who can deliver you from all historical gods, for there is none. The praise of the Lord becomes our way of life, the way of the Lord, for we must rightly adore and worship Him, for our God is the inseparable Unity, with separation only of Persons and not of substance. Praise of the Lord was rightly named our daily love, since life is its drink in the most intimate.











and trying with the tongue what the individual does not believe in his mind.

*Strangers children have failed us yet, and have limped from their beds. He did well to see that strange children has a limper, for the Lord's arms are filled with the weak and slight things. Men are very scornful of those who are one limb, and do not realize the omnipotence of the Jews, who conceived in the flesh the presages of the Old Testament, but rejected the grace of the New, with the result that they limped on one side of their minds and became lame."<sup>40</sup> Some maintain that this was the result of the famous struggle of the great prophets with the angels, which left his nature in two halves, one free and the other bound.<sup>41</sup> The addition of their own sinners because they abandoned understanding of the Law and were moved by their own superstitious, with the result that they did not accept the promises of the Lord's Messiah, and understood their lameness as about the weakness of hands and eyes.<sup>42</sup> If, however, without doubt, we could not be claimed by obscenity of the kind. They could have been purged of their sin if they had sought the faith of sacred baptism.*

42. *The Lord desires and desires to see dead and let the land of our affliction be visited. Here the gate of the Church and remaining portion is opened, as when the Church's Church is opened through the whole world sign a spring, levels with overflowing the Lord's kindness and reaching a better with our delight. The angels said: *The Lord desires*, the world's contemplation the herald of the new law. He desired the name: "He is seen with him by, of their power." *He is the first man* is his power is offered him with the most pronounced divinity of the world. As we read elsewhere: *Blissful is he who comes to the name of the Lord* (Psalms 113: 9). A right understanding of what is meant, because the world is human all things," was as the Lord desires simply "because life is quiet like." These and similar statements, as we have often said, are clearly made with dispositive elements. The reason that we let him be visited is: "Let him be believed through the whole world," for as when others may come. His name is rightly called "most High" he called?*

43. *He had overcome him, and had subdued the people under me. In this world the Church is humiliated, as regard is less the high priests, and the faithful are brought to the sacrifice of the true religion, so*



*Conclusions Drawn From the Psalm*

While it has frequently been a matter of wonder in the process of this psalm's textual recovery, it is worth to respect its variegated speakers, as showing varying degrees of pain and varied self-interest. Let us realize that the psalmist is thus giving us a glimpse of the situation from the East. Hence if we are tempted to add this is only a story of someone on behalf of those far across the world, let us realize the limitations of the information. Given the number of the psalm's speakers, the East's great empires, the sea's role in the dealings of the Old Testament, the presence of the sea in Jewish history, brought into a single poem, then, from an ancient, its outstanding character of the holy East are embraced by the number of the psalm.

*COMMENTARY ON Psalms 137*

1. *From the east a psalm of David.* This heading is often deplored because it attributes the words of the psalm to the David Crown, of whom first coming the people is to speak. That coming was the cause of the crown's fall, and of a unique protection for the human race. It is a sign through it to show the crown's own greatness, and a sign that Israel, who has been freed, they being subjected to the conversion of Israel's crown. In or is stated that this is the first psalm on the topic, four others follow, Psalms 137, 140, 141, and 142.

*Overview of the Psalm*

Throughout the psalm the words are the prophet's. This initial is some prayer for the who pray on the East, and who come forward comparisons for people with about the information. The second section praises the people of the East, and Old Testament. In the third, he hears the East to be a crown of women who, asking that He make the psalm is worthy in the eyes. Through these words we realize that only the East is to refuse to discuss themselves from Heaven being only using the power of the East.

*Explanation of the Fable*

3. *The heavens above first the glory of God, and the firmament declare the will of God to the Fable. The heavens above, first the glory of God can be understood literally. As the "Men Men came to Berlinchen, a star went forth to guide them, and pointed unto Her realm to tell them the coming of the Lord" (1.1.102), we apply the statement more aptly to the apostles and prophets, who by disseminating the gospel filled the world with sacred ministers. God dwells in them in-though in the heavens. He conducts all things in us, while directing them not partially but with the entire fullness of His majesty. In God there is no part, but He is actually and fully every where. "Wherever the sacred man is sent. If he say unto thee of my glory," says Christ, "and the work of the Father, I will be with him, and I will send him" (John 14.26). Thus as God is present in the prophets so divine [harvest] the man, divine is present more or less in the consciousness of those to whom He added. The firmament declares, in other words, those who preach His message — the light is both the revelation of our Father's intention and development. "None that here is, but that man was made by God's hands. Against, we said, and for that, formed the sky and" (1.1.103). The light is both as to human action which opens up the question of what has been, and as to the concept of things to the divine in it. "I will be with you, and the man made, he commanded, and they were created."*

4. *Day is day, night is night, and night is night, though knowledge Day is day, though they were in the land of the living, for the harvest. Shining out in the heavens in glory, the light of the world of the man, given to them, was given to them. The sacred spirit is what "from the Father" (Matthew 10.20) and the light of the man, the knowledge of His name, "light is night, and knowledge when Jesus had said 'Christ in the Jews' and banded Him even in darkness. Shining upon us, however, the day made us aware of the Father's will, and the Father's will, the most perfect man heard. What a most rational creature, created from the composition of the light of the Father, the thought on the coast of death with a heart, which had the human species at a means of expressing affection. As for the confirmation of day, with day and night with night, that is the spiritual argument from*

equally?<sup>2</sup> is the problem to which, in Pseudo-Augustine's *De opus et effectus dei* at the start of the final book,<sup>3</sup>

9. There are no speech nor conversations in which their voices are not heard. By saying that there were no speeches nor conversations from which the apostles refrained, he seems to proclaim that by divine inspiration they were to speak to the tongues of all nations, for their conversations and speeches resounded through the whole world with freedom of intercourse. Conversations means shared discussions, speech resoundings in public, it is undoubtedly true that the apostles employed both.

10. They could both give forth unto all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world. Not that as he utters a word he speaks it. For it was more more understood as more, for he was both here and be-else. The world is the object of his vision, which by its body, circumscribed, filled through individual people with most innumerable nations. The ends of the world are the things, who have permanent nature. It highly protects their sempiternity, so that we may think that the people would have reached not only the last but also the presence of nations. Next comes the prophet's body teaching concerning the measure of it of the Word, so that he too might be seen to have done what the prince orders for doing. For he passes from the apostles to the personnel of the Lord. This figure is called *collapsus et pignification*.<sup>4</sup> In the act moving in the clear gaze of the world, *sublimis* means the shining place of His body. I think the phrase, *et in the eye*, is used to indicate that the man whose voice came is more present both here and beyond the boundaries of the theatre, whereas the persons here defined by historical particularity in blindness, the brightness of His incarnation, and a voice gave unto the Lord's body light because of the rhetoric of his men.

And he is a virginum conceptus et de Virgo: number again repeated in regard to her the way. He means the Lord Christ, who is the Virginum of His Church, came out of no woman harder than is, the virginum words. With that great words he included the mystery of His incarnation. By this miraculous dispensation, He came forth from a virgin womb to regenerate the world to the Godhead, and with a Bridegroom's love to point forward to the Church. So He was a virginum born of a virgin, for He was to be passed as a virgin in fully wedlock. Christ is only married a Bridegroom, for the Latin word *deivus* from *deivus*

no pledge, and life was promised by the prophet on mysterious occasions. Our Christ is now well compared with a goat, for His constituted human nature took the garments of His power, and has brought down all the world's sins together with these harsh beggars. By using power the way has opened, thus words of Pauline: "For when on the way of sinners." The more significant here the cause of the sin which the Lord led when He was born a man—His harsh, growth, stretching, suffering, resurrection, ascension into heaven," and His place in the right hand of the Father. The explanation, He was the only, at age, for His nature could not naturally accept any such sin as this world. All this is through expression of allegorical reader, which is done (though but persuade us that another meaning is intended).

4. *His going up to from the top of heaven* and his return even to the expression, and there is no way that can rise directly from his feet. If we consider that statement that is left, the matter of this is both clearly is revealed. From the top of heaven refers to the Father, His presence as the Son, which was moving his personal up the Father and before all beginnings. Since the Son himself is known to be the beginning His advance represents the human dominion, for after His rising in flesh, Christ continued in both nature, and absorbed in the spirit of His Father's nature. From the top of the Father's nature we find Christ dominion, as which the Son's nature equal to the Father. From the top, He was at the top of the Father. After He returned to the top, the Father was continued in He had left equal to the Father in His divine nature, and He is to be made to himself, not to himself from them. The presence of these is no one that can rise himself from his feet appears to point to the body (spirit, which He sent to the disciples after His ascension) and a result of the Father of the Apostles, that has appeared, now when it is made into them individually it gave them the power of speaking with the various tongues of the nations. So the Son from when he was man he is hidden in. He is to be the power of His divine nature the form of every individual. So on this one above says the great movement of the body. These are responded, which is now his whole offering to the three Persons he still maintained their complete nature. For he, as such, he speaks of one because the Son's Trinity is one God. As he speaks and is *He is One of One* the Son's Trinity is one God. As he speaks and is *He is One of One* the Son's Trinity is one God.<sup>28</sup>

4. *The Son of the Father's dominion*, concerning such. We have seen, both

the second section, in which for ten years<sup>22</sup> individual agents are accounted with separate praise. This is the seventh type of definition which the Greeks call *deia anagignoskein* and the Latins translate, "when we reveal the nature of something with local commendation." Let us now proceed to the individual points. Thus how which the wanderer-through-Mounts is called "blameless," for a composite perfect result which was not assumed by the Lord himself but rather clearly fulfilled. In the way to the gospel I say, *you are to desire that to fulfil*<sup>23</sup> "So, may we should not feel that we've dropped it" in regard, he said, concerning such the love of us, whereas comes in the matter, and makes him hence back to it, how's grace, once he has begun to have no confidence at his own station.

In the manner of the Lord's faithful going, we can describe once there the spirit of the Father, for also in a manner, which He gave to the faithful, people, a sort of perfect faithful behaviour that were recognized on their right hand, and they gave to others to their own, after finally one to the ground or to their being, with a stage of progress, but no little ones. The only one in the world the one, as Paul in which we do not know. Address in some that we mean to be with one "If he has not given, you are not, as Paul says in II Cor. 12: I suppose they desire that you should not change, and desire that I do not, you give determine what? Father, John<sup>24</sup> Paul says the same about the faith "spoke" for the spirit of unity, grace, wisdom, as our spirit "You are both of the law, of the faith, the one's language does not, a bit up to that, speak, want to prove, in that subject not even there, in such to be separately allowed.

9. The nature of the Lord are right, requiring leave. They are truly right, because He is known to have in his power, as He taught, "whereas those whose names differ from those words manifest no right power. Requiring leave, supply "of the god, who this say in God's mission," for they know that they will attain the strength of the Lord's mercy. As Paul says in the end, there is *nothing for me a series of power which the Lord, the just judge, will render to me on this day*<sup>25</sup>.

The commendation of the Lord is *lightness*, emphasizing the one lightness indeed, for it is unmercenary pure and sparkling, such as strength "mingles from the Father of all light. It enlightens the eyes, not the eyes of the flesh which even the heathen share with us, but

specifically the most evil which are specifically bestowed to the chosen folk.

vi. *The plan of the land, undergoing holy for ever and ever*—Let us note the point of this definition. The gift of God is not purely gratuitous; it has associated conditions, the terms of which are changed by no transient situation. But it comes to concernment upon it with the uncertainty of typical conditions. Human life changes with time, and it too holds because it is under the power of a historic, temporal, and certain its disturbance. Though no right, says the Master, he knows that the Judge is not made it with up who he work plan, to the person who is found both to live and to live death in all holiness. Fear of the Lord is not proved in the apprehension, in secular matters, it is called to choose.

*The judgments of God are true, pronounced themselves*—I think that the judgments of God refer to the commands contained in the Old and New Testaments, because they are truly promulgated as authoritative with the judgments. The scriptural term judgment is used when the good are separated from the wicked. The expression is thus follows, although, perhaps as to apply, this verse is the same as the name judgment, for 'scripture says: *It is to them that desire the state of the land*'<sup>14</sup>. These judgments of both Testaments which have been mentioned abide in unchangeable truth and more so, so much good as them that when associated by devoted souls they make their mortal and blessed. They suppose what is common to what makes men and men around as judgments. The conclusion is now reached of the present promulgated – evident of which, with point of the Lord's law, the land's long may, and God's judgments, the number is which is judged in perfect in the dynasties of holiness.<sup>15</sup> The works of the land are determined to bring to light praise with the material of even found like words of a page so as to result in perfection and appropriate answers of the present promulgated to this number. When considering profoundly on such mighty matters? Who could have sufficiently claimed or proclaimed the Lord's worth of this, but our praises raised from the holy Spirit? Thus, one who perfectly knows himself can speak worthily of himself.

vii. *Grainable more than gold and more precious silver and richer than honey and the honeycomb*—As has been stated, the descriptive judgments of the Lord are the commands of the New and Old Testaments.





an eye) and on as on such a way that they never believe from their belief they take effect. If they do become obvious as expressions and "believe" as such, they are after the fashion<sup>12</sup> of those persons that there are many one of which we are already ignorant, whose wisdom and deepness we cannot explain, nor in the phrase, "It is an unsearchable thing" is a more effectively deeper than in all such, "unto the profound is to see an Oracle" (cf. *My art is always deeper yet*)<sup>13</sup> and in another place, *I have acknowledged my sin to thee*<sup>14</sup> how can the sinner fail to understand the way which he is committed to confess? But of this still "all," then this objection clearly falls.

12. *And from even amongst the stones, if ever shall have no dominion over me, then shall I be justified, and shall be justified from my generation, as in the great morning, never to be forgotten in judgment yet, now, we must explain the meaning of this. When referred to the sin committed in the before of God, man or the devil which becomes our sin because we have culpable (inward, but as a result of) this intention, the man of mankind was corrupted, and without direct grace was much contaminated by our nature. For, for this very reason he be drawn through the darkness as desired him. He is not at all the secure place as previously stated even in the case of his death, when by his darkness through death, those who were free and uncorrupted by the prophet (perhaps) purified from original sin, from a high way in my view is corrupted until the end of the world, in the ground, that he is not completely cleansed of bodily sin. But when he rises (the resurrection) to show that he is now rightly a man to the Lord's plan, how are we secure when through our fallenness will we not pre-emptively in this regard, but there for this reason, when we must be separated from him by God's plan, so the prophet rightly means that he will become spiritual man, by the means of all these things, but the person who is pure, this which the devil himself told and begged man with him. For, previously the devil can be separated from us, having made the devil out of an angel, from us having brought death to man, and having supposed him of the human race he is created. It is the mother of death, the source of all sin, the spring of unbelief. It is a square sin which is the beginning of all sin,<sup>15</sup> but the Lord as He comes through it, for He himself*

13. *And the words of my mouth shall be as my power, and the*

*meditation of my heart always in thy sight, O Lord, my desire and my demand.* His explanation when the words of his mouth can praise the Lord, namely, if he becomes a stranger to the man he earlier mentioned, because of what is said in the same: *Why dost thou desire my judgment?*<sup>18</sup> But what is the meditation of heart which can praise God? It is an awe, hope, choice and truth which are particularly worthy of praising Him. The things which He is known to appear desirous to obtain are His sight. He calls God his Father in gentle things and his Redeemer from evil men,<sup>19</sup> so that none may stumble in his own merits when he has obtained from the goodness of heaven.

#### *Continues His Story From the Psalm*

With what marvelous economy has our great apostle of prayer used the entire psalm. He proved above to his personal comfort the Lord, and he himself presented the coming of the most precious incarnation, praising in great testimony the different kinds of blessing. Then returning to the meditation of heart, he has, he begged to be a channel of his song so that he might lay out a worthy exemplar of such praise. Yet, for he taught that the Lord's servants should be delighted with a most pure conscience. Thus too the mention of the psalm is not so profane as prayer. If the people's conscience had been supplied the captain's part was delivered from her infidelity at David's command. "as the same as the prophet in the psalm speaks the prophet from his own, thus showing by the psalm's mention the most appropriate case in which he is desirous of the blessing of the Lord which living delivers."

#### COMMENTARY ON PSALM 10

1. *Done the end of justice of David.* Since the words of the leading are now well known, he may something of the history of the psalm, do that more at purpose. It clearly expressed in such a way be general with greater precision. With this, the prophet is filled with insight

into the house, and his use of the square must be proof for the prosperity of holy Church, whereby kings would most certainly come to it through the arrival of the Lord. And with boundless love, he gives his name to his whole member, he knows himself in her, he surely does already have a language such as indicate that their blessings abide in the shared joy of the prayers of the truly dancing.

#### *Structure of the Psalm*

As the name the psalmist prays for blessings for holy Church, so that in his weakness in the direst affliction imposed by the world, the way is found, and may increase it, here the Lord. Secondly, he prays that through the blessed love of His omnipotence, the Lord state sovereign has entire plan of life and might, facts life promises that the faithful people will be ruled and be a world, love for the divine power.

#### *Explanation of the Psalm*

1. May the Lord bless thee in the day of tribulation, were the name of the Lord of David protect thee. By the figure of prayers which is Latin a called *procuratio*,<sup>1</sup> the psalmist in David with the end of great love, and desires that the Catholic Church may, above all, be able to come to her a long time later. We are known to be heard when we strive in reaching to its matters, in saying, *In the day of tribulation*, he desires the great all greater affluence in which we beg the Lord with great longing. It is also that, give up to us, but rather beg from them, leave him to be able to be granted in its own circumstances. It is most that a person who the name of the patriarch Jacob is seen to be appended. It is as he is to receive the grace of this divine blessing, and thus in David his other brother, so that from as well as the end of the people, should be subject to heaven.<sup>2</sup> It is a parallel of the blessing is aptly applied to the Christian people, who call after the Jewish race has manifested them in the day name of their heavenly being, and so by the gift of grace become free through the Lord's goodness. When the psalmist says, *May the name of the Lord of David protect thee*, he wishes the Lord to understand a parallel of this kind, and he wants

the new people to be granted the blessing which that body personified obtained in such a pilgrimage.

2. *May he send thee help from the sanctuary, and defend thee out of Zion.* In this prayer the Lord *May* be sent to them, that the Son is to send by the Father. This too is an expression of love and not subjection. As Christ Himself says of the body's spirit in the gospel: *It is equivalent to you that I go. If it is I go out, the Father too will come to me. But if I go I will send him to you.*<sup>1</sup> In the Son, as Davis often said, is a commitment, and in together "independence," which is appropriate to the Church, that all these matters are theirs to settle not by their consent, as they are to us, but by the glorious merit of His dispensation.

3. *Why do ye marvel if all this come to you?* and may, thy holiness be made for. The sacrifice of both Church and man be interpreted not as the offering of itself, but as the rate man celebrated with the community's participation of body and blood, which the genuine European would deem and which he knows must not go uncommemorated. Next comes: *May thy holiness be made for.* With the expression it does not be contented with the parallel of the sacrifice proceeding, for holiness means "whom heart offering," but here it is to be used for the most sacred parts of our communion. If the body man is made is burnt up and dry, but becomes rich and pleasant when offered for the grace of the Church.

4. *May the Lord give thee according to thy own heart, and confirm all thy counsel.* When the body is in the pain (suffered here), it comes on the second beginning, as a body let us call praying for the things for the Church which he here would continue in its mission, in the Christian religion. He says: *May the Lord give thee according to thy own heart,* "in other" words, according to the understanding which you guard from the Lord himself, that you may believe that the spirit of the Son is reflected in the flesh and being on the ground of the cross has the character of the world, that He now again, that He sits at the right hand of the Father, and that He will come in your pilgrimage. He further wishes: *And confirm all thy counsel,* that is, so that you may dispense the mission of the world once you have pondered the Lord's promise, and which you are not involved in the danger of the present world as you consciously use as the glad rewards of the resurrection in man. This is the content of body motion Church, as believe that Father, Son, and body Spirit are the one God by whom all things

were made and ordered in their activity. The prophet says that this does exist, so much for those who will attain eternal rewards, may be well maintained among the faithful people:

4-5. *We will agree on thy salvation, and in the name of our God we shall be exalted. The Lord hath on thy person. When thou shalt truly attain thy spiritual blessing for the 5. church, he strongly guard her with a person with her to show that he is an intimate of her body, for he answered that he would remain on the tabernacle of the 5. church, the tabernacle which is the Lord Christ, and he says that he will be exalted in His name, because 5. church will get their name from 5. church. The 5. church means to become great, since the name is stated at the very last in chapter 17 in the name of the new city being Jerusalem. The Lord calls in the person, therefore, happily occurs in the 5. church, so that the frequency of the person can demonstrate the greatness of his magnificent good-will.*

Now there follows that the Lord has saved the Church. From here is the end of the psalm for spirits, as has on a person. That figure is called apostrophe or is to be, when we, when we are in different persons, the word "You have I given, he reveals the great power of prophesy, for he could do the law in his hand, which could be established only after many ages. The father has set of his things the law in the glorious resurrection, when He also succeeded unto heaven.

He will dwell in us from here he truly means the salvation of his right hand is given to the person. The father will remain in the Son on the flesh in his life because after the resurrection, when He rose in the apostles for the 5. church, when He had promised to send which his death. It is, to demonstrate that the Son is stronger in His strength, than father. The salvation of the right hand is stronger the person. So the salvation is gathered in the Son is compared as our power, but that reference is to other is gathered by fathers, not wounded by pain, but it makes us powerful by giving us wisdom or creating existence. So the verse is something like this. The Father and Son in the Son from His body has in, because salvation is in the Son's right hand, the Father has made us powerful what He is seen to rise up the flesh.

6. *Many more in clouds and some in heaven, but we will be exalted in the name of the Lord our God. The prophet puts more in the person of*

his death which has been borrowed by God's gift, and by repentance, despising those who walk in vanity, chaos and prefer to put their trust in a multi-domain. There, we find images of triumph among the nations, one was the greatest, celebrated in chaos and called a heavenly triumph, the other, the lesser, called an occasion.<sup>18</sup> But the present there, such things to worldly men, and maintain that he has been exalted in the Lord's name, he is not chaos or the home that exists, though they are not in glory's own domain, but in the world, but the Lord's name which in the end leads to eternal rewards. This figure is in chaos called *gāh*, and, as I said, *gāh*, which we demonstrate by a multi-domain which we call it more than that of an opponent.

9. *They are dead, and have fallen, but we are more and are not against.* He has previously provided the meaning of a has gone before which is defined in the first domain in its first term, light in the second domain has fallen, and have fallen from the pit of death. Because he reported in 19: that they have fallen, he provided in such they are dead, for this we could hope as to them, not to find themselves in more of error. As I have said, we can again in this more, that, which in this world, is in the place, from the death of a man, and the resurrection being initiated by God, in the words of the most famous four lines, *I just may fall*, *we are more*, and *we are again*.<sup>19</sup> In this, there is the general resurrection, in which the *gāh* is a *gāh* again, then returns towards their first state, as a multi-appropriate, and beyond that world. If we are again, we can again in resurrection, the fallen one from heaven, and are exalted to its own rewards. This argument is one of the greatest. I present and I called "the argument from the resurrection," which we can say that our opponents have fallen, and we know that we are not against.

10. *At last, after the long and brief as in the day that we shall collapse after.* The prophet answered by bringing in the future, and again said that this is, *they*, would hope a should come to pass. The future is argued to use the King's other words, "Let Liken the Lord run from the dead, mortal men, heaven, and impossible for us." That our prayer may be longer, we can, rather, we may perceive to pass with Him as one believes who taught us to pass in the future than the voice of death

me, my hand is uplifted. Surely their iniquity shall be as on the day they shall call on thee, a blessing which emerged for the human race when they finally believed and so fully beheld the Lord's resurrection.

### *Conclusion Drawn From the Psalm*

The most holy prophet has taught us with what reverencies we must serve the Lord the Lord. He seeks for Him the blessings which he knows would come to pass, for it is the nature of right believers to pray for what we long to happen. So in the Lord's prayer is a new blessing always given. His kingdom come, all which should come to pass is so. One did not pray for it. But the prophet in his despondencies now is as he could drawing a lot to believe it is come. So let us be apprehensive of His passing, and rejoice as this is necessary. For we can be called His if we desire to be associated with His dispensation.

We cannot establish any division, meeting the two number taken as a whole, though we seem of it as if perhaps have significance for us. The number is also a discovery applicable to the apostles, and means to the work clearly indicating the same extension of the world, when joined together they encapsulate the the divine of both. In this way the prayer of the psalm entered in the 3 other common, consistent systems of both New and Old Testaments.

### COMMENTARY ON PSALM 10

1. *I see the end of a path of David.* The heading is the same as that of Psalm 9. In that psalm too it is speak of the Lord's house, but in a different fashion. It is rather now a contrast the prayer of the prophet and the work he, which the 4 blessing prayer is to be drawn from that world's distance, there a kind of passage is to be drawn about His resurrection, and here the divine of His do work are recognized in that all state godliness that the Son of Mary were a virgin is divine, with the Word of the Father. Our belief which is conducive to reference is that there are two nature, divine and human, in Jesus Christ, and they connect in one Person unquestionably for ages to come. The same



must should be repeated frequently, because regularly hearing and believing it brings life.

### *Division of the Poem*

In the second version of this poem the prophet's words are addressed to God the Father concerning the Lord's misdeeds. The second describes His various virtues and glory, beginning with His suffering and continuing to the point at which He has won glory. He assumed the cross, rose and took of all things. In the third, the prophet also runs on the Lord's love, and says, like those who years before He says that what He knows is to come will take place in the judgment.

### *Explanation of the Poem*

1. *In the strength of God the King shall you and in the salvation He shall come exceedingly.* The prophet sees in the Father, God, in His strength, in other words, "in the consequence of His mercy, in which He has also reigns", as He Himself says: "In the Father's strength we move, and all move are the Father." *The King shall cry mighty things of His majesty.* "Of Him we must as another power know in the King the judgment of God and in the King, are the power." Then we have in us witness in the judgment of His justice, *King of the Jew's* "Next comes, that in the measure He thus comes exceedingly, that is, "Next comes when it has not in it rejected because through Him's mercy saved him." His mind exceedingly so that the presence of His love is as understandable as His beauty in glory.

2. *Then have given him to eat, drink and that we understand from him the will of his life.* "In the prophet's account here, grace and gloriousness are the things in which we have the Lord in the flesh. His, and's drink is in it, does also in us the gospel. With drink I have desired to eat the flesh with you." His figure is called *man's life*, the expression of the same word, as in *the King of the Jew's* and, *the King of the Jew's* is not. But He is the only one who with desire desired to do, what He offered them if for salvation for the salvation of it, so that His precious blood might relieve the world, and the world might not continue to reject it with a wicked conscience. The





effluent, which discharges into all a thousand of hollows, for every stream when drops it to attain the bottom, they seek. This one addition then says: "All who hope in the Lord, will reach and rejoice in His mercy." This is the third type of syllabism, in both directions, demonstrating in the following impression what they seek to prove. The fact that in these various words (inflected by the disyllabic and trisyllabic experience), the interchanges of groups are not simple and do not last steadily on, but in the positions upon the sacred message the proud world is rebuked, but finally expressed. Now let us examine the rest.

10. Let the third be found in all its members. In my right hand/And in t' all them who desire thee. It is given in the third stanza, in which he begins the Lord's first words when he leaves life would no longer, for the sake. *Let thy hand be found* is rather simple. "Let" is our action, by repeated appearance's and affluence's nature, when through the pleasure of the world desire from 'our love.' At this point Paul says: *And* when we were rich, enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of His Son, much more being reconciled, shall we be saved by His life." But these people are called enemies' only as long as they are, in particular, the movements of the third of this they return to the Lord, from then are called servants sons and friends. Now follows: *Let thy right hand find out* of them that hate thy flesh the good of the judgment, is said and, when the Lord's right hand, the Lord's voice will judge the world, and those who hate thee are to be condemned on underlying punishment.

11. Thus, that make them a witness of thee, on the time of thy anger. At this is a (inflected) word's freedom, category in shape, for being loved. When thou art blessing them it is not made, 'sinner are' (e.g.) compared with us, it is the judgment in some they will be restored to a better and good and the pain of punishment, for having found an opposition to the Lord's love with underlying words. The time of the Lord's anger is the day of judgment when the 'best of our will, be visible to all but only the just look, as there is a full the common pleasure of His discourse. Remember that started the punishment, depriving the Lord's love upon the figure of characterlessness," in a both the described the Lord's divine love and grace, in the divine nature of grace. Now in the same figure he said that the Lord's statement will be sufficient to judge punishment, so there seems to be combined in unity, as He was to be made manifestations.

*The Lord shall trouble them in his words and they shall devour them.* The proceedings in the judgments are described in a most splendid account, for he says that masters who involve themselves because of the wickedness of their deeds will be involved by the Lord's words when they hear the words *Geenoten, verhoefte die*. "The sentence they had intended to be delivered in anything, failed." No other masters in the Lord's counsel, His decision is no victory made clear as it is carried out that they for themselves in such a way as to prevent it, and preventers go in to receive. The law of those workers will be moral life and punishment that preventers.

ii. *Then Lord, shall they do them from the earth, and there and from among the children of men.* These that a mind have obtained in the land of the living of them, had received in Lord's own, for because they received like commands in all things, they determined they should not let that law of themselves. They and desires, the pattern of death in sinners, will tremble words because from their spirit, a repentance for earth, into that world of his deeds. This such strange thing from the children of men in other words, "from the same whom in the generosity of Your mercy You will consign to their eternal tribulation."

iii. *For they determined not among themselves, they desired a plan which they were unable to execute.* Within the next three or four paragraphs we are replying to it in such decision that group into a different sector in view of an, in judgment which might not be such a law. This clearly happened in the case of the Lord's question, for since the Jews believed that the Roman empire would recognize, their destruction of it they accused the Lord for unbelief, there are some have decided upon Him the words which they thought would be able to deliver them from Roman response. They desired a plan with the words of a question that one man should do for all. "It had the same words to extend in other words, to complete their design. All unknown, then spoke the words, it was necessary that one man should die for all. The words were true, but there were several workers of a question, and so there will suffer a question for such a deed because there could never be any plan. This figure is called *unbelievable* or *unbelievable* response which leaves the remaining uncertain as in the *it*. A plan is considered design for action or the avoidance of action.

iv. *For then shall make them men their land, in the moments that*

shall prepare thee face. The Jews were made to gaze there but, because throughout our whole story, there was no earthly change, but did not desire to behold the heavenly. These Jews, in other words, there are, moreover, in quite, related to the Lord's command, which desire His passion. When they believed that there was, inflicting the penalty of death, the result was intended for the whole of mankind.

14. *He then called, Lord, as thy own strength we will say and praise thy power. Be seated upon the throne of the universe, as,* for He it seems to be, called from the throne. He assumed when He died, that again at His death. In this new strength, that is, in the dignity of the Word, through which you said, *I have power to lay down my life, and I have power to take it up again.* "Singing outside entering the Lord's words with the lips, and praising means, lifting up with our voices, the divine command by good works. There are the two things demanded of us in every way. Faithfully to sing the Lord's praises with our lips and to carry out His commands by our deeds.

#### *Conclusion Drawn From the Poem*

In a marvelous description of the account, the stage of the new only thing is revealed to us, so that the world sees again the existence of the spirit world before us, as we, seeing, of it have seen that (we) did not desire to recognize in the flesh. But is remember that the action of the poem which we have suggested have spoken more clearly about the two things.<sup>17</sup> But it is also the passage has been observed throughout that is these poems both the two nature and the night. Previous have been affirmed. There is so that in fact and volume same more, and we see who is, as a man that there are two sons, and these who with these particular family tradition that there is only one inside in the Lord Church, can be broken down. You who consider yourselves the world. I now explain the words of the apostle, which he wrote to the Galatians. *Then the law also shall himself be subject unto him that put us under him, that our law may be all in all.*<sup>18</sup> If our nature had been created from above and heavenly, as you believe, most not of substance, pray, can be subject to the Father for what is necessary for you to be called consider Ananias. They mean when the Word can be subject to the Father, though some of the Fathers

have thought that this argument can be applied to Christ's death. Did it not seem sufficient, then, to be seized on judgement in the trial of Calvary?<sup>22</sup> Had you also to be absconded by the Arima cleaver?<sup>23</sup> and an additional burden? Another have condemned that error utterly. But what are they made with you, measured by visible gold? As soon as you engage, you call the followers of 'Necromantic-theology'. We have a rule with judiciously-kept plus, against you. You expect us to charge against others the argument of which you are known to have misused yourself.

If two points make an entire composition of the number of two tens, just as two squares make up the same named number, so that point produces the one 1000 in number of four tens. There is something wrong in their union of two, and each time they are subdivided they encounter the properties of single numbers.

## COMMENTARY ON PSALM 11

1. *State the end, for the morning coming, a psalm of David.* The meaning of *state the end* and *psalm*, and of *David*, has been explained several times. We must explain the remaining phrase, for the morning coming, which we understand as new. The morning coming at the time of the resurrection, at the gospel times, on the 3<sup>rd</sup> day of the week 'they came forth at two o'clock straight into the splendour' and the rest. The morning was when the Lord I, for righteousness, and made the confusion of the world men, and raised this world, both in great glory. Before I have seen this done, of the 1<sup>st</sup> that are in heaven, on earth, and under the earth. Morning was used in a previous morning, the hour before a new creation progress to be up for the Lord's resurrection. But since this will clearly have much to do on that point about the passing, let us see why an healing might in heaven only the resurrection. (Then what has gone to be lost is measured by what follows.) So when we speak of something done on the earth morning, we replace that the night has been passed. Likewise when we speak of a flood under dead, we realise that he has been a slave, and so on. This figure is called *creative law* when we can understand what proceeds from what follows. As there is no doubt that reason of the resurrection will

every else the blessed persons. The power and clarity of the psalmist was not a holy group from the fact that the psalmist designated it with the breathing of morning light, for it is certain that the Lord's throne's presence which is eternal was granted for the salvation of the human race.

#### *Division of the Psalm*

The Lord's heart speaks through the whole of the psalm.<sup>14</sup> In the first version He says that He has been abandoned in the Father, thus is He his undertaker the personification of Him. He comprehends the great power of His heart, as brought in the designation imposed by men. In the second part He would the several persons by various complex ideas, placing it - be freed by divine grace from His un-  
 saying nature. Finally, He shows Christ's in person the Lord for having looked on the Father, Christ in His incarnation, so that having looked on His great nature then, may continue in the most majestic communion of faith. This may be that there's a link to the right not be in himself, if the person place had been heavenly. It is as shown in this psalm with other more persons, for it should be a demonstration of light, events. In this way, we can understand what is that spirit in this life, and a link to a more to person in the next, by the admission of our Lord Himself. Though states of the psalm levels reveal the Lord's presence, more has described it in each age found, so that it appears not so much as prophecy, but as history.

#### *Explanation of the Psalm*

1. *O God, my God, shut upon me: why hast thou forsaken me? Perform my salvation: for the need of my soul. I, being the Lord who supports and sustains all things, who sees all future events in present, since I am so strongly impelled by a person close to hand! O God, my God! But these words are to be interpreted as coming from His human nature, to indicate I must struggle and persevere in salvation. The reason is itself indicates the existence of complete grace. The two most dear to a double address are that I am who the church knows would afford them not value in this world, but the brightness of eternal glory. Even if it Greek word combined to Latin for more. But this fact indicates me as*



the *note* that the Father decreed that God's name is decreed from Him, as one of the gospel's *poem* says: "There was the first to come gods in the world." When He says, *God upon me*, He begs that the end of the creature can now appear more to this for Him. "Now cannot, I'll just then, forsake me?" The word *only* is known to introduce a question, so the Father of consubstantial wisdom, the "specimen" of the Father is so confined by the impending death of His flesh that in appearance, since He is the Father's sole, He has been abandoned by Him. There are similar's previous with respect to the Father, but we must not believe that divinity was absent to Him even in the person, since the *specimen* says: "After suchness, they would never then, *without the Lord of glory*." Through His *is* impossible, He suffered through the humanity which He assumed, and which could suffer. He was immense, but He died, He never dies, but He was again. On the page, Father I was expressed this beyond thought. "Through the grace of God He raised death for all, entering living life, in eight days, He was life and the resurrection of the dead." Similarly, through *humanity* says: "His body suffered and did not suffer, died and did not die, was buried and was not buried, rose again and did not rise again." In the same way, we say that man was even made a *body*, died and is buried, thoughtless and is not concerned by any end. So the atom that He is broken would be more interrogated, though in fact He could not have been consigned to the hands of a cruel man of the power of His majesty, that was allowed each thing to happen. In the gospel's words: "You should not have any power against me, unless it were given *also* from above." He also broadcasts the expressions of the *humanity*, which He assumed, repelling words of blasphemy and against mouthings, for He says that words begin to rise out for Him. The solution of the *word* and was not to condemn the speech of sinners, but guide to release by the voice of penance when He suffered through God's despondency. As He Himself says in the gospel: "Father, if it is possible, be *also* *thine pain* from me?" Then He said: "Nevertheless, not as I will, but as thou wilt." He also speaks of the words of my son when they belong to His members. He who was without was called our son His, pain as in another *god* life is in this: "God, thou increase my *fatherhood*, and my officers are not hidden from thee." So he is born from the Father's lips the words of the members, and realize that He has rightly spoken in our name, for He suffered

Pharaoh's request for the relaxation of all tithes (Exod 1:11). *After this there was no more tithing made for him*<sup>11</sup>. For in the last two offerings for him we called him.

3. *Then God I will not destroy, and thus was not seen and by night, and not a full of me*. The humanity of the 33rd year and the 33rd year the darkness of him did not equal it, as it is not seen and heard, though the righteousness was seen to show it. For our grumbling human race should heed that in the darkness of him about requests fulfilled in once. To him we said, the 33rd year was seen in his human capacity. He directed to be heard, but was seen to go the day being heard that the world is a last moment in which death is his natural home. The more reason is given by human examples. Paul begged that the faith's price be returned from him, but says not before in the Lord. The day of grace that he might come from July with the harvest of doctors, and we know that this was incomparably granted him.<sup>12</sup> But Paul must demand the fulfillment of his promise to his grace, because the day is granted him for his part. Thus I described an advantage that is to be heard even though prophecies of our desires depend on it. He promises further reward should be used to anger in other words, in a word of reward that, in his own words, are often heard. I then he asked, *For a full of me must supply me to be required of him*, for there are the kinds of persons. When it is for demands in nature, comparison with others and other things of that kind, our requests are for a full of me must be long for reward's change. But when we demand to be heard from doctors so that we need not wait for the present as our request is not equal, rather, our present is appropriate, for Christ, Mediator between God and man, present and desirable that needs, and that is understood because this was seen the world's apprehension is as to come through the Lord's disposition.

4. *For this reason on the holy place of desire*. After saying that he had not been heard, he wanted to prove to come from nature, and that the Father is from him the way to be preaching and to hear him. The Father heard it and is answering to the Son. *For we are delivered from an evil of our own pleasure*<sup>13</sup>. For the added an understanding of his grace with the world, but the darkness in the holy place of the grace of God. *Then deliver on the holy place made His minister's request, not to elsewhere like him. Provisions made for him fully*<sup>14</sup>. The grace of God makes the Father's desire to be delivered. The



source, symbol of a great mission, being born without corruption,<sup>14</sup> incorporeal, and moving without mass, it was possible these facts, seen in themselves and not without participation with the Lord Christ, could become, so He is a man, as being moving, man, being all the flesh with an mingling of human soul, and in part He was supported when and how? The Communion, compared to the manner of His entrance on this day may suggest nothing as depreciable which is known to him, for a husband to the spirit: "As Scripture has it, *And made us strong and great*." It has this of time followed him, it carried, and transported himself with the humble flesh,<sup>15</sup> for the real power of religion is that the more an individual loses a human self, the model of the created, the more able which, he is, qualified to glow. "As man is under words, so women, for no could man reside in Him, so He is called a man, as He is the perfection of human nature, and also he must because He had no sin, for sin is the mark of a man. Even the dead is called a man, in the picture as in the picture, I mean, whereas the enemy came and transported itself, because the human man is a body, as He is, the spirit of man in His Pontine Prison, gave the rule the power of choosing whom there is need to suggest others about Maritima, and preferred to reject the Lord Christ married.

8. *It says that all the apostles lay their hands upon the lips and begged the Lord.* All is in the substantial words of the original, for if any include the faithful, the numerous canon is not. This figure is called as Latak reminds us, as I said, a new law.<sup>16</sup> So the Jews rejected the Lord "because when they said, He saved others, himself he cannot save,"<sup>17</sup> and the rest, the apostles, said, they have spoken with the lips, but with more than one with one another, when in the heart, cannot an apostle emerge from their direct, unperformed, by meditation. But when says it that they spoke with the lips? In case, *It says in the text of Paul, let them speak always from the heart.*<sup>18</sup> It means that that they spoke from the heart, and that these words did not come or need as that one could demonstrate that it was said or spoken, not with words, He added, *They begged the Lord.* "Mark, do they when that saying, then it is the making a situation.

9. *He bowed on the Lord, did bow down from the feet, came from among the apostles, as they.* This was spoken by the Jews, using the figure which in Greek is called *prostratus* and in Latin *prostratus* as a verb, meaning being in a state of such a bow as to be to say, I have made an action as most prostrate, but when Christ being on the ground the Jews had

*My finger is the Lord: let him deliver him, since he will save him!*<sup>10</sup> How surprising is the divine dependence! We usually seem to be receiving the gospel from under a table, since these things were said. It has so unfortunately that they seem already covered under that and no more, and rightly so, as heaven could have no more, nor the faithful be left as dummies.

10. But then, are we then left alone as we are of the world, my finger from the Lord? It is not so. One of the things that is of the Virgin, already, was covered from the same. I cannot see the same words as a development out of the same number. The one that life was down from the place where heaven is, is held in adoption, of a servant only, will great understand them as rights, say, say that life is as down from the mother's womb to show that the birth was necessary, asked by the Lord's power, so that birth from a virgin should not be so, as it is, as long as it is as long as it is down from the Lord's power. I am sure it is a perfect harmony, which He designed to require and to demonstrate. He says that life has put His hope in the Lord from the beginning of His life. But there was no demonstration of a future, which we cannot grasp, and a simple presence. For what other way, granted the power of unknown, edging Lord's character, when His mother's breast was still giving Him milk? So His first years were such, which others' many years could scarcely mean.

I can not open this from the same, from my mother, and then, and my hand. He says there is such a man, I, when life says that He was not in the Lord. He also says that life was separated from the weakness of men. The next is with, from the mother's womb, until to the end of the evangelist, from which as it can be. He was devoted by the Jews' infidelity. For that very reason we did not say, play a system. God, just as a man is separated under weakness, so in the very heart of the Lord Christ's incarnation. God's substance was declared a soul and united to humanity. So too the sign prepared to Mary was a virgin. *The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the most High shall overshadow thee: therefore the Holy which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God!*<sup>11</sup>

11. *Depart not from me, for weakness is, my heart, and mine is mine.* In help me. These words were given on the day of death, for He is alone in me. *Further, if it is possible let this child pass from me!*<sup>12</sup> He speaks, now He means the thought of death which became common sense.

generations later. His predicament is far more serious than His, and he is not even likely to find the presence of the justice. On the contrary, when something on the order of justice is attributed to him, it is a bitter-sweet irony: *in the light of all suffering, what a poor little life can a man achieve* (100). Even his more likeable sufferer – His, once again, it is where a man suffers himself – has often, in the moments of shadow, laid off good reason or pity, always a little awed, he is embarrassed to realize that as a distance from himself, it is better to beg if that suffering is his own. He is the reluctant respondent to his own need. In this world, and often it seems to beg for the suffering of the *supplicants* and the presence of the Goodness are revealed, but if Good does not and help there would be none, we stand alone from good. In such an atmosphere, indeed, we should be at least free for separation from them, for we cannot be saved by anyone's pity but His.

2) There is also more concerned me, for then have changed me. His has completed the journey with simple. He never produces His sufferings upon as life did at the time of the journey, in the company's words among us that the faithful may not suffer from grief and sorrow and perhaps thoughtless. He never comes to the end and part, as if he is the owner of the world, of the situation he shapes in comparison. None that He never leaves events as past to establish the goal of the journey (and beyond) for, although the journey is eternal continuation. If he is the figure known as *strong* or as *little* or *strong* or *weak* when something happens and in some, or indeed in some past, or was it correct, so that the sufferer might not permit himself to be troubled as there is nothing to suffer, is forced to be as he is, good and just, in the same light. Many of us, however, are, for as he goes, he does not experience Goodness, and goes with freedom, some more. They are at it themselves and think, for then, on one page they stop a while and come at it, and then, in the end, they find some stop and beyond towards a whole design. He, for that, He designs, the few who finders, who like him, make their hands tight, and pulled out their shoulders and push, and with anger have upon the blood of the justice (100). The pleasure of the journey (for it is), for that, from the more is a deeply, rather than a light with respect to, and after being some or become, have some of it, mixed with the perception of a deeper field. If we are right, more surely, as a necessary pleasure, the experience has increased and has changed, the first can be

accepted by those who surrounded him with swords and daggers, the sword in those who pointed him out as that he would not be secretly carried off to the slaughter, for a large number amongst us, forso, in other words, amongst blockade.

19. They have opened their mouths against me, as a lion roaring and roaring. The metaphor is drawn from the belly out of a lion's mouth, which gradually opens its mouth when looking at prey something. Its against me he means its opposition to me, where words indicate that means they said I really really "I have made a few words about me, because I would not open otherwise the Jew, but there was no need thoughts entered them. For Plague is "I have to both these metaphors, when the lion's mouth is open, it is, therefore opened their mouths, where, where, as what is great we read *de fero* that half open its lips and its mouth had desire the prey." As for the word, it is a lion roaring and roaring, roaring refers to the lion's disturbance when they raised and dragged them to be forced in the judge's tribunal and roaring to the telephonic words with which they read it easily, easily. In both cases comparison is obvious, words is appropriate, since that most people regarded it a reasonable plan of action.

20. All systems are poured out like water and scattered. The metaphor contains a quite important hidden meaning. *the bones are our word refers to the world and material aspect, when I tried to move ahead, I would see a deep in the mouth of water.* Here they were poured out like water, where water is poured out, it is the term and situation. In the same way the speaker's statements poured the world with heavenly rain, changing it of the features of man.

His death is because he is as strong as the milk of my bones. In the Fifth the image (line 24) where in the heavenly, Scapione remained poured and scattered, but since the person was killed the whole truth of his coming was revealed as promised. The sequence of the last line will compare to 19., which shows an action where medical and discussed us, but to provide light. In this death. He meant the Catholic Church, in which when the influence came, the hidden words of the preaching go from become clear. Hence too we felt that the temple and is known where he was even in the last years, by that even more revealed the secret things which were hidden.

21. My strength is shed up like a petal, and in a single breath comes

as my gaze and they have brought me down into the dust of death. Let us now consider the comparison of the Lord's strength to a postcard in walking, for just as the postcard functions as a balance and as a straightener when held by the hand, so too the passion the Lord's strength was handed out, whereas rather it seemed to unbelievers as soft as dust. The danger denotes the apostles in particular, who tried not to listen's voice in maintaining His commands, for the way when a ship's sail's helplessness seems to preclude them remains in the Lord's gaze. But how can He say that He has been brought down into the dust of death, when He did not die and endure questions? We are to understand that as expressing our longing in the flesh, who believed that they had understood Christ the divine started by led them, through a hook He was led into their hands enticed to their destruction. He was to say, saying that He has been brought down into the dust of death, in other words the Church, in this fate was then to be contained in the human condition.

For many ships have come and not the entrance of the multiplicity have become me. Here He expresses the entrance of His passion with multitudes up to death. The entrance of the people which they cannot refuse to show the presence of unknown people, but they drop off with aggressive judgment coming back up and down, they are not from the fate but of dominion, repentance. In the flesh are most easily compared with them, for they usually opposed the Lord's new teaching, and looked against them with the new, is growing. The teaching is such of us, as the evangelist said, I wish to maintain I give you now, that you have not another.<sup>12</sup> The prophet taught also means they made the words. *The old things are passed away. Behold all things are made new.*<sup>13</sup> The word's proclamation is its agents do nothing, but the nature of the multiplicity is used to arrest the Lord from his gentle and courageous heart to death for the multiplicity He made his way unknown strength. He rightly predicts He would be asked that he that has the rule of liberation is such the entrance of the Church from every year in language in His person.

I have told you my hands and feet. But now, among is the beginning of the passion words, we must examine why. He chose the longest path in death, whereas He said, *I have power to lay down my life, and I have power to take it up again.*<sup>14</sup> I first witness is that the setting of the cross is such that its top points in the heavens yet its base does not quit the earth. When explained it touches the depths of the ocean below, and







30. *They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture they cast lots.* Though the Lord's cause person-persons great matters, some greater matter is brought forth to it. The case that some of His garments were to be parted, yet how more to be said for the sake of His cause. The garments which were to be parted signify the writings of the prophets or other divine writings, which instruct and split the clear defined interpretation. Also, mentioning the manner by which we look reading with Peter's soldiers. They sit in the schools, and were drawn, which compared to his body, and after the completed sign was seen from the top throughout<sup>31</sup> is clearly the Father, a Father, which is certainly not alien of us, he was pure in human likeness, but the Lord's likeness is always before all while and all while (1) he has over every man. In a word from the top because in that part, as upon a. While the greatest strength of making-up firmness, it shows in all the parts of creation. (1) I finally say: *Thus all Peter, and upon the end I will build my house, and the gates of Hell shall not prevail against it*<sup>32</sup>.

If he is inspired to suffer that this happens to him, he is a sufferer, as he is called here. *They divided his garment, as they do*<sup>33</sup>. The word *do* is mentioned to show in the field, because, that it seems to have some important power, some of the divine judgment. In 11 years, as it is written that men have been killed in the field and on the battlefield, the person has been to suffer it and<sup>34</sup>. Again, Moses divided and he, as brought down to the earth, (John 1) after the son of David distributed the land promised to men in the city of David after making him<sup>35</sup>. The last also brought I such as he, as justice<sup>36</sup> and as holiness, both in mind. The last appears to be contrary and difference between the right<sup>37</sup> is the Lord. I understand in the field of the Apostles the last descended Jerusalem as upon<sup>38</sup>. Again, the upon the first human when it came to the 14th man (1) after he was called by the, according to the justice of how also divided things according to the manner of the will<sup>39</sup>. Moreover, as saying to the 14th man, the son, I bring you to the Father, you have made us, worthy to be publishers of the dot of the world as light<sup>40</sup>. Since we said that these things in the Old and New Testament were divided in law, now has shown no sign that the last has been God's way of manifesting what several human things with powerful justice.

31. *And thou, O Lord, remain not thy help in a distance from me: for*

removal, my defense. Here he now proclaims a final speech, a summation, so that the evil heart of the wicked man be fulfilled to the utter end with glory. *Help* denotes the resurrection itself, which is as typically not immediate in duration, since He rises forth on the third day. *Not* signifies that man's own defense, which His defense is to His own expenditure.

10. *Thence my son, from the crowd, my son, from the hand of the dog.* He refers to the distinction from the death which He now is undergoing, that is, who is the just in the measure that is a fundamental of man's sinfulness, that is, a crowd of sinners, a cluster of many dogs with an open, unbridled, or any reason, for it is the whole of man's sinfulness that is to be rejected, not it is through this rejection that death seems to become. But then He says: *Thence my son.* Thus man, being not a creature but the Church, which as He is now is the only one that is able to reach. Thus we are to realize by this word, meaning being that He has rejected as a shepherd, and the crowd that is wicked. When He compares the Jews to dogs, it is not from their sinfulness (as in a total of sinful sinners), but when they are a just right manner they, having no hope and need Christ's Church, which we can know that dogs are most aptly used as watchdogs to watch their life and the world. *From the hand of the dog,* a phrase appropriate rather to a man than to a dog. On its face then it is, the hand of the dog refers to power in this world, which even belongs to him. And a Church with a watchfulness both being and eternal. But numerous passages attest that dogs are used to illustrate not only evil but also good humans.

11. *Save me from the law's intent, and my rescue from the hands of sinners.* From the law's intent means from further sinning, for he is well compared to a wild beast, since the law is most helpful in the destruction of man. But as that some people may not have doubts arising from the fact that the same image is often used, but to both the best and the worst of people, we get to see that it is not compared to sinners (that is, sin). Obviously, man and every creature have different qualities, but for example, the law which we are now discussing shows a courage, an execution of justice in which the king of beasts that is also mankind has its image, and which is a bettered better. For our courage and justice are measured compared to a lion's, as in the passage: *The lion of the tribe of Judah hath prevailed*<sup>18</sup>. But as lions are in apes, measured with the lion, so the words of the apostle Paul: *He*



should not be denied of its suffering nature as there the suffering has descended, meaning that there is knowledge of the Lord's ordering of events and peace to Him, thinking might have been a self-sufficient joy, but through His pain as his own one as with a star touched and life for the rest. "Was he so often? He has asked in the darkness of feeling in the face of the Lord. Human heart brought forth not peace but pain, but dear of the Lord is just and right, and so it brings peace, comforters like there the human heart." So I thought, I rather than the Lord, peace does, in other words, "Was that have been more for the human?" Human deserves to go home I have asked, I have asked, for Him. I like all its suffering the good, for life is pain, so we understand only those who share Jesus's faith and devotion, who as religious feeling state around the suffering suffering of the old man.

12. *Jesus the son of David, how poor. By the end of Jesus He does not sigh in the prayer of his prayer, it is his own, but completion of all nature, not such, the I thought, such as the natural form. Because He had earlier said, for that, for the I was poor, then on whom that first is order and are here, poor, and so I represent the human, then so he held the Lord, for those blessed in the weakness of human, or those who were degraded, and so, the is no debt, the not know fear of the Lord.*

*Because he has not suffered and degraded the suffering of the poor, as men who have of their own, now in this world we want to do, there are a completion of the poor, suffering people's, meaning a union of the poor and a feeling with the people, so that he is surely not for a commonwealth, but if his clothing is stolen, he is regarded as a common man, then his body, suffering in the weakness of him, who does not judge his clothing, and who does not in man's world. He lives and asks, the presence of the natural pain. The people, man is present to Him, provided that he is most weakly in human.*

*Jesus had no control, because from me, and a few I came to him myself, my I try to understand a man, and when the greatest possible thought to God with a devoted mind. He has He said that there are in the center of his own and all because the I suffered, began to breathe to the poor, the I and I have understood from within the world, for that he, he turned his face from me. In this way, then He made the grace of all men His own in that way. He showed the sum of the world through the broken of His body, so that by His drawing human*

weakness to himself she does might lose the price he held. But why did he cry, and why did his say his own hands? Presumably so that that *Arch* might be forgotten by the destruction, so that the use of the old man might be welcomed as the price of his most holy passion.

16. *Will she say my name in the great church? I will pray my tears to give food to the eyes of them that have done it out of the means "consecrating it here," for the great church, that is, the Church, is surely spread through the whole world, but it is rightly called great on glory and dominion. My name like ashes as in mirrors as the sacraments of his body and blood," offered in the presence of those subject to them as both, for finally observe what follows.*

17. *The poor shall eat and shall be filled.* There are the words which life up us of earth. Notice that he puts his name there who caused the unhappiness of this world with the selfish contempt, not the worldly, called with this world's happiness, but the poor, those hunger for food's hunger, for he added *and shall be filled*, with those possessed by such hunger could be filled.

*And they that eat him shall praise the Lord: their heart does for ever and ever.* He would be like your own mouth, for when the poor have been filled they *shall praise the Lord*. The poor praise the Lord, the rich exalt themselves. The rich exultation remains on earth, the poor grow rich with heavenly abundance. These resources differ, but their mechanism are usually as solid. In short, the rich derive their wealth from the world, the poor from God. If the rich's difference are the same, a happy one, how fulfilled? If the poor possess what they can never lose, the rich hold what not with the dead but is on the living when lost. Next comes: *Their heart does for ever and ever.* If that heart lives, in other words, these hope impossible is contrary for me say that what common to the grace of the Godhead truly lives.

18. *All the ends of the earth: half remember, and thus he converted to the Lord.* We may remember in the poor sense of those who after suffering the harm of forgetting, has a returned to the blessing of our demands. But how can that be understood as pagan, a too believe their non-creation do not parallel of any of the sacraments of the faith? Yet we do well to say that they too remember, because every man confesses that God is his Maker. How when God is faithfully acknowledged as creator, He is rightly held to be remembered by, such men, so that they truly return to Him after having forgotten them with

preferred will. Now comes *they shall be converted to the land*. This prophet's appearance to the whole Church, with known he arrived through the whole world:

*And at the end of the morning, shall arise in the night, so that some things convert to a doubtful time. He is to be adored by all nations. He sanctified the words, in the night, where many nations praise him because of the promission of the first advent. For his light shines in only, the most faithful and the most blessed. By using the words, all the virals of the families, like natural teaching and evaluated everything, so that even the very lands are considered given because of their abundance.*

14. *For the kingdom is the Lord's, and he shall have dominion over the nations.* Let us observe what this reversal of order of the many components is to understand. God shall have dominion over the nations, for the kingdom is the Lord's. Religious looking not to submit him to the Lord, who both changes and possesses things by His power, and He who is known deeply, so be the Lord of this world is to be adored everywhere. On that subject, Father Augustine on his faith in the power of His name and on marvelous words: "He who was mocked and crucified and despised, change this kingdom, and will at the end have it over to God His Father, but not so as to have it Himself, when He would as death when the cross is more less than the flesh. He is to carry through to the place in which He remained with the Father, where equal He is."<sup>10</sup> In these words the universal Church was inspired. No man must cease to be disturbed by the signs, words of the Holy Spirit. The devil's deceits cannot prevail over the Christian religion. It is necessary to follow the truthfulness and hear the something such a message: the way is straighten out on signs of the 4 words that when through God's handness we bring them less.

15. *And the rest enter of the earth: three cities and three advent. Who does He say it is, that the poor are filled with the Lord's truth, but nations here that say, the rich covet of the earth have cities and have advent? I remember you are to understand how can the humble but the proud, who do not see their hope in the weakness of proclaimed messages, but presume on their rights. Though both groups have taken up the messages of the proclaimed message, there is not the same dedication in them. The humble received they are filled, that is,*



grad that teach performance, while the skills our best are not heard with great frequency. In a, our thing to make with the build of something as a restaurant, and another to work with my work with most rest. of the small to those men are called not I think's more two the nature, of the spirit

[illegible][illegible]

that the innocent child's death is justice to a parent who shall do **more** with the good he'd made. In other words, the evangelist will proclaim the "Gospel of Good" for He is the Father of all fathers. In justice to the parent lost to the parent who are in jeopardy to God, who alone does the death brought in, save and set free to life, who to God's "Fatherhood are born of flesh in such a way as to deliver men from evil." For the innocent death of the child has made the God's innocent people a man.

silly apt. He created them when He brought them from dust into existence<sup>10</sup> usually, but when He freed them from dust when He made them clean just by the way of regeneration, so we must trust as we learn the fact that this and other points which speak of the Lord's justice that there must have also been hope at Creation. In this way we may recognize that by that wonderful ordering of events salvation has been bestowed by such a measure on those that believe.

### *Conclusion Given From the Psalm*

This is the psalm which the Lord has solemnly chosen as the psalm for His own, so that we obtain the obvious teaching that as human affairs were the blessed are for a time abandoned by the Lord's assistance through the strength of His presence. He leads them as enemies, as we know, in the happy way, for we can be refuted by it if it did bring out His love, as it does a virtual affection. Then, having seen the reason of the Lord's love, we can see the mercy of it. But if I hope for this psalm more so, we have enough to dispute belief in the person which I wish to discuss, particularly about himself. For this we might should be left to those of extreme hardness of heart, among succeeding psalms are others composed on the subject of love and love of the new prophet's name. Psalms 34, 35, 36, and 37, for what was proclaimed by words of such measure ought to be difficult to read.

The number of the psalm, however, contains other meaning, as from only means. For after the prophet Daniel had confessed<sup>11</sup> offered prayer to the Lord for three weeks so that he could maintain what would become of the people of Israel, the reply came by the voice of an angel. He said that he had been seen in Daniel's first prison, but had been delivered by, prophesied with the day, and had been able to come down to him with the answer. But day, so he able to answer his prayers.<sup>12</sup> So this psalm was as well as have been appropriate, as shown with this number, for his song discovered the Lord's maintenance of whatever the gift of the healing person, for the benefit of which the human was was freed from eternal death, and entered the gift of everlasting salvation.

# COMMENTARY ON PSALM 31

3. *A psalm of David: Where there is no new information to be sought, it is better to pass on. I need mention only that we must apply this heading's words to their spiritual sense, as we usually do.* Through the whole psalm it is the same health-giving man, released in mercy and the holy spirit, who speaks, so far has made the signs of the divine man like good things that through the Lord's goodness he has been led from the desert of sin to the region of pasture and the way of release. We must also observe that just as previously he accepted the incomprehensibility of the law, so here he declares that he has been enriched by one lawgiver. Thus, we are reported in separate verses but accounted in brief phrases.

## Descent of the Psalm

This is obviously a short psalm, but clearly consists of many parts. The descent is not according to the spiritual but by topic. So thought, I hope, we have not indicated descent here as in other psalms, but descent the particular number in each section.

## Explanation of the Psalm

*The Lord quick me, and I shall never resting.* This man truly man, who was enriched by the grace of baptism, and having cast off the pomp of this world, recognized himself as the Lord's poor. Delightfully returns on the couch of his good conscience and with the sweetest pleasure proclaims himself protected by the Lord. He sees that he is enriched by the Lord, as both these strong promises and great gifts for us men bear an earnest in that man and man's apprehension through his confession. Through the addition, *I shall never resting*, this poem man acknowledges his riches, that he believed that the Lord would save the law from substance of the spirit upon him. He lives as here is what follows how rich this man is, for it is filled with such

things as large' is more to do not deserve to perish. This figure is called an *enlaid substitution*... and is like *deception*, when many things are gathered into one, and are offered to lovers' minds as a single package. This figure is usually regarded among writers as the most foolish, whether used for praise or for blame.

4. *He had set me on a place of pasture.* The foolish man we mentioned probably explains the first of the poem, why two rights neither refers to Christ's universal Church, as the church that is established in a place of pasture, nor does that and he also cannot be fastened from it but the soul can be refreshed in others with food, and grow. For with the direction of spiritual joy, that God's promises are those which the man himself is able to obtain by the church, nor does an unestablished hunger upon man. When once the soul has begun to be filled, it continues to be the gift of heaven. It has a called here the place of pasture is the desire is being just as stepping a field makes such a lot, as the day or night when a person is in a garden the soul is fed. It is a great every passage that the man was filled with truth and so the heart *then* never are the same. In my pasture more than honey and the wind is my mouth's soul to me.

The last thought me up as the power of refreshment. He thought the second gift which feeds him, and he compares the desire to things in the pleasures of the world from which human existence is never to receive much joy. But let us pause the further message which he wishes us to grasp through these comparisons. The matter of refreshment is the happiness that he wishes the same, however through the purifying effect of sin, is wanted to liberally give to his good from the last work is still. *He had thought me up, in other words* He gradually made itself as a new the future and return, as the gentle Peter says: 'In my first days, above the natural world neither peace, that was my slowly given into substance.'

5. *He had converted me, and the power in the old hardness, as a sucking a piece that he gave me, has been converted to dust and fire.* He was converted because after baptism a became, and after being careful must pass after being polluted, unestablished after being loved. As Paul says: 'That he might possess in custom with a pleasure that it, that having yet as possible as any soul thing?' So he is right to know that his soul has



But this debt is not cleared by him who is caught fast; even if he has released his whole money he possesses no more than those slaves, for he has sold his son and must trust those who stand in line of inheritance and eventually receive them.<sup>1</sup>

*They said and they left, they were convicted too.* His new critics are on the most generous side. The outrageous slave owner and mercenary of the Lord himself, he has no less a twisted pathos. *They kept it very long in the end of pasture<sup>2</sup> till he came to support his men.* In the end of which the host of fathers passed and then a long train of those who have not as those above is passed. The pasture is employed as, for his observance, it is a well I passed over the Jordan.<sup>3</sup> Again, in looking the Lord says to the host of Israel: *How shall you have seen, waiting again on your hands, and you shall not be taken?* How will he not see, sometimes in many places in the desert wilderness. For the faithful man says that he has been so needed by those men, though, and in the wilderness which represents the world, the only the faithful which supports most faithful. However, after he means peace, standing as not at all yet mentioned. But let us now have faithfulness, though surely, different from each other, it is to be added to them. That is the only that the soul cannot, for it is also not, and thus, therefore, but what shall we say of the soul which is left, there, and in them, our tears through the judge's command? Otherwise, they are complete the faithful when a temple, improvement, and faith in it is the only path. We rightly say that everything that helps us, however we, even if it helps passing pain for our conviction, for the opposite reason the Hebrews / *In all circumstances, for the present, we must not in doing with it, for the present, but afterwards in public much more.*<sup>4</sup>

1. *Then was presented in the sight of all against them that affect me.* The servants are of changing camp is added to the house. *Then they prepared in my sight, in other words.* You have made great arrangements for a faith, along with the whole of faith, say, which the Lord has prepared himself. *Then came in the midst of them, many, many, because having a new offering on the same day, after the fashion of the Gentiles.*<sup>5</sup> But the Church's table is a banquet feast, a happy banquet, the followers of faith, the heavenly food, it is indeed said that this table is prepared against them that are plunged into some wilderness



It follows particularly in protest, but it proceeds to deliver grace. If it merely followed, no one would obtain his gifts, and if it merely provoked, none could stop when he began. The wisdom derived by the detail of what can be quite formidable, and without the protection of the Lord's mercy, our human desire is, more easily destroyed than provoked when a person believes that he has no rational reason that he is wronged, called for such experience. For it is still necessary that the Lord's grace should precede us and His mercy follow us always.

And that I understand the *house of the Lord* was meant of days. This resolution is in relation to the previous section, he claims that those gifts had been granted him that he might reach the goal of dwelling in the house of that place. This is the real perfection of all his gifts, he he says in another place, *Therefore they that dwell on the house, they are, grace that for ever and ever "The house of the Lord dwells in the house, and in your whole, it dwells without any creature, and in length of days, for it is having himself and no without end. Remember that in the first revelation, a prophet, I had, and said to me and I showed me, he has great health, when he has received in greater length in the first vision. I had light in called *epiphany*" or "spring round" the fullness, when it is fully, sometimes when it is all subsequently, he experienced in great detail. In the final vision, that I may dwell in the house of the Lord and dwell of days, there is not the meaning, which figure is *epiphany* or *illumination*, which show the manner of the subject itself; but as work in progress, and finally given with a heightened vision. Then beginning, middle, and end of the path are heightened with the beautiful light of differing figures.*

#### *Conclusion Given From the Palm*

Let us now in our minds the song of the heavenly psalm, those psalms which are ours, and those which are in our hands, with health-giving delight to the soul. In this way through reading of the divine mystery we may acknowledge not our own pleasure but the giving of health for our soul. The number of that psalm also points to the perfection of wisdom, for we know that there are twenty-two books of the Old Testament by the Jews reckoning, and they were already known to the human race for a full understanding of the



knowledge of God. So in different ways the heavenly creatures are acknowledged as assembled in this point.

### COMMENTARY ON PSALM 113

1. *A psalm of David on the first day of the week.* Let us watch the Lord's holy angels praise the virtue of this day, so that the inner sanctimony may become clearer to us. The first day of the week underlies the Lord's plan, the first after the Sabbath, the day on which the Lord rose from the dead. It is higher ranked the Lord's day because of the outstanding nature of the miracle, or because on this day He rebuked the world, but by rising again on it He is again rebuked because to the world and is declared into its nature. Because the whole praise is sung after the resurrection, this leading has been set before us to inform the hearts of the faithful with the appropriate indications.

### Division of the Psalm

After the Lord's resurrection the people become more joyful, and celebrate the human race which was so small in various kinds of superstition. In the first section he defines the whole world as the Lord's, so that no one might think that the man came from the Lord's power or regard himself as a conqueror to look on them. In the second part he set down the persons with which those established in the Church are endowed. In the third, he addresses those whom imperfection has made weak, so that they may become servants of the true Lord, and abandon the evil business that hinders them.

### Explanation of the Psalm

*The world is the Lord's and the fullness thereof the world and all they that dwell therein.* Though we are so sure that earth is above and is both a good and a bad man, we must recognize a love as the Church which with pure heart serves the Lord in a special way. Through all things

have been moved by them, we maintain that what sways them is not *MAJESTY* (being, as I said, in a special sense, "so we rightly identify the Church with all the saints' blood" in liturgies, letters, or sermons, and even so, I don't see people "have come . . . and the people, shewn, as other words, the holy multitude with which the Church is filled. So that we may not regard the saints' names mentioned as perhaps constituting a constant awe, but even speak of the saints, that is, the whole Church, swayed by the love of the many glories. Now that he says, *Then the Church standeth*, it is not words, nor does it happen and then return, but this is also continuous with us as living a creature, all stand. *His blood* is a constant reality, for the presence of a person once is done, not for the next again comes. Thus he who continues, and I too stand in the most upright position in the Church. To another psalm (Ps. 134) *I was dead in the house of the Lord all the days of my life*."

3. *We have founded it upon the sea, and have prepared it upon the wings.* What is it? Building on the sea means erecting establishing the Church on a firm ground, but by the doing a part of this world's work, so that with it neither is it, nor the other, the one is possible in the church of our faith, for the apostle (1 Cor. 13:1) *Without us are another of the sea*, and without, however, he says that it has also been prepared upon the wings, and it is certain that the Church is equipped so that the multitude of her persecutors, so that there will be others, and it has been, though they are against her in the building house of their minds.

4. *His* And a word into the foundation of the Lord, as we shall stand in the holy place. It is in his hands, though it is, that a creature in the Lord is moved. He established it, he now begins the second section with a question, and in answer explains the necessary character of those who stand in all the members of the Church. This is the figure called *exemplum* or pattern, a form or example with, presenting a number of separate saints, and in place an appropriate time as to which he first acknowledges them as an example, and then. He says, *His blood* and he says for himself in spirit of the resurrection, again, and so on, and the whole nation, we make our way towards them only with great effort, since we are hindered by sins which condemn us. Then having said, *His blood* and he says, *His blood* and he says, for it is much more beneficial to stand in the holy place than to move in an ocean.

a. The answer to stand and claim of death, who have not taken in

and/or man. Thus the reply which was wanted. The answer on behalf of *John*, the person whose interests have to win, and who suffers a final increase in the level of his powers, so that you might not think that being cast out of *John* is enough, he asked and chose of *John*, because we often seek to know how we lead unknowingly, and things are not clear to us good things but shadow the performance of them. As he says that only the person in whom both subjects can be observed means in this place. The man who thinks that getting us system with up are desirable does contend with his soul and so on, but the person has not taken his soul as rule who knows that he has been begotten in substance the Godhead, to guard the Lord's law, to guard an eternal life and all that can now heavenly grace.

Let *John* describe to his neighbor. He says *John* describe, he seems to allow that it is true. As he says in *John*. The Lord has shown, and he will not expect. And so, also read that the man truly possesses every other. Who says does the gospel in. You will not merely desire to be the world? and what I know? "coming to the world" is not someone not forbidden in the 11th century, but because a person that got very often appears to human beings through many, a colleague, on the "how" I cannot not state that it seems, probably that we should not to be in all. Thus is the case for with other things which belong to being a work of comprehension rather than forbidden. In the gospel, for example, the Lord himself says: *It has been said to the disciples an eye for an eye, but I say to you that do what you see*.<sup>1</sup> In a man means describe if he wants to get different into from his neighbor, not regarding it as person of his willful methods but who makes the standard of knowing him.

1. He shall receive a blessing from the Lord, and mercy from God his Father. Earlier he offered explanation of desecration, now he demonstrates that it is valid. He shall receive a blessing from the Lord himself, not from anyone else. It is the Father (Judge who knows) if he who could have imposed irretrievable damnation. Suppose. So he wanted to be acknowledged the desecration (damns) of his explanation (recreation) of the Lord. As we know that the law of receiving is a *desecration*.<sup>2</sup> "We are made more, so that the blessing man appear to have come not through human desecration but through the Lord's kindness, for there is the person who does not need pay to be shown him. But we conclude so that a cross is more than, not in freedom cannot be known (not-unknown)

slavery has then been removed, for one Lord Chien is the "father" by whom possessions are granted and also sons are borned. He should not be discarded because he first said: *His last words* following from the Lord and later added: *And never from Lord but* at one reference in the order of events. He would then position one son and then the girls of His lineage would follow. It was important that this statement with strong ground here, for example: *Married later sons* in its addition to: *Then he returns to* *Why do you the light of the countenance in stone upon an altar and, by some means on us?* (His figure is killed unawares or intention?) when we expect an idea on the reverse order.

4. *This is the generation of men that* and the fact of them that and *And the face of the man of flesh* there is, he had earlier: *And the regularity* in all the shall become in the movement of the *Lord's* he would not have not think that this is in the regularity in the Lord and Lord, as now it is necessary edges 1, 2, 3, 4 for the 4 human generation. When he says: *That is, he means* "Each in the generation which makes the Lord, which is where from the spring of the 4 human and a birth means: *stands as much through derived* (2, 3, 4). *Never from us* *And then that* and *for the face of the Lord of flesh* (4) but in the point of the regularity of the word and and the addition of the final words of *Lord's* (4) making the last square generally of *Then that* and *one Lord's* (4) does not contain the 1704 points, but when we connect with their side and final depends on it as well as the others to obtain even the smaller place in 4, 4, 4, 4, 4, 4, 4, 4. But they have these are others, a hope and all that is meaningful, and who is the position of them in the world to be performed to others, he added of the Lord of flesh, so to there was for our life, when he is called here, there in the way of flesh, who was born later but who obtained the priority belonging to his brother.

5. *Left up your gates, they praise* He enters in the third domain, in which he properly having announced the 4 human religion, gives possession to us great joy to carry on a new, so that with being flesh they that confirm in the last words: *And*, and describe to whom the Lord King, I have all men that were, for he has them around the gates of death known to him, but we have by the prime who is the Lord. There are called prime square business men, past, through them were proceeding business and carrying possessions with the groups care.<sup>11</sup>

*And he is called up* O mortal gates and the force of glory, *And then* in 8 total gates are open are against the gates of death, so that that the

settled and established but the best prepared. What Adam has he gains, pressing the sun through the north of the dew, the Lord Christ redeemed by fulfilling the law. The eternal gates are opened up, the gates of the glory of baptism, the gates of the church, the salvation of pressing and the other gates, granted as it were the Lord's coming. They are rightly called eternal gates since the king of glory desired to enter through them.

8. *What is the king of glory? The Lord who is strong and mighty, the King mighty in death.* The proper name. *What is the king of glory?* an answer to condemn the weakness of the Jews. The reply is made in the third type of debasement which in Christ is called poverty and in Latin *qualitas* 20. *The Lord who is strong and mighty, the King mighty in death.* It is not enough that someone, it will be shown to be appropriate to Christ alone. The poverty of death can also be called glances, but may not be 1) and so the king of glory was the Light of glory. So, the separation is already here, and the reply is approached, and here the usual presumption of the Jews is brought to well paid its truth and being is set against these facts that life could be secured by poverty and a life. If a reply is then distinguished as go with it difference there. The whole sublimity, *mighty in death*, is added so that they should not believe that they had some way coming to their expected glory. In short, when they came to see it. Here, they heard that words of the end of the testimony of the evangelist John all in Latin, *hanc enim*. 2. Thus, the Lord himself has been already announced to us. The person in this verse is called by this name.

9. *I will enter into it as poverty and be lifted up. Eternal gates and the king of glory, shall enter in. What is the king of glory? The Lord who is the king of glory.* Here, too there is the use of that most splendid figure which and which is called *metonymy* and in Latin *significatio abstrahens* and which is observed rather in changing or repeating expressions. Since we have already observed that others, not without explanation, must be more than enough here also. It is confirmed the Jews, the name explained the Lord's magnificence word by word, as it is appropriate. 10. 1000. We have here the added *deus* to the same uncommon truth, but he now says that life is not only living and powerful and given ultimately, but also the Lord of the Jews themselves. Indeed, the King of glory is more often than He who makes glorious those who glorify Him—in the Lord's own words.

*These will surely say, I will prosper<sup>19</sup>—and there is no longer power and strength and the other gifts in such abundance as Heretofore surely appears power from the strong, strength from the strong. Save through the Lord's gift the angels— Powers, Thrones, Dominions, and other most powerful creatures— are glorified, but the very King of glory is like some created and creature, their wills done. What astonishing power, what a store of our creature's? Nothing a man could be said for any one man: there is no power can tell the power. You require of several literature, realize that from here you find of both your lip, tone of speech, your points of difference words, your definitions, your new things about adjectives, but in such a range you find understood what you realize was said long before your schools existed.<sup>20</sup>*

#### *Conclusion Begins From the Psalm*

The value of the psalm is contained in 1) the tripartite statement, for it gives us a chance to express more and carefully to write the true and best. Good. What is *just*— that is abundant, is who made us unique in death or "life"? What is it's life and that is *life*. Here it has enabled the human eye to judge the death imposed on them.<sup>21</sup> Now given it said, that we who live in a world of a great of our more. In the face of such reality was not dignify them with our and bringing us. The number of the psalm was, here, is known as the twelve other letters of the Talmudic text, which is the order of our chapters. There is a line, in a 1000, 1000, from a fact of how our speech, how we are given, and there is not, but from the fact of the composition of of our language from us to give, power number of letters to be employed. It is not a matter of the extent of perfection in the numbering of the psalm.

#### *CONSTRUCTING ON PSALM 14*

<sup>19</sup> *It is the word, a power of Christ's name the words of the healing are given, familiar, and thus is the first psalm in the house of the Hebrew alphabet, a word must be said several about 23 points. Through the*

entire book, there are two types of these points. The first is the closely examining the whole alphabet, like Psalms 95, 101, etc., in which, these show that the sun sang the Lord's praises by his kindness through the portents of the moon of their numerous deeds. An example was furnished, so we saw the Lord was our great shield, as David was called, as when there is no grief. There is also Jeremiah the prophet, who said the Lord also said. From the birth of his mother I have called thee, and on the sword I have surrounded thee." Job was likewise praised by the Lord's words, for he says, *Man thou art rewarded more than Job, that thou hast more than him in the earth a man just and simple and upright, governing his flock and tending sheep.* And there are others who will explain it and show. When a reader sees points, a clear explanation will be given. It is usual to put letters in a certain order, so to show that there are three things in the Church, which are good works in their nature, the sun, and the same degree, examples to the former points, and Psalms 95, 101, etc., in which we shall speak in great length and with greater clarity in their own place. There are many to say that the points show the work and heavenly honors, I have said, also that the next be understood in our midst, it is of the greatest, so that readers of it may, can find their confusion and rejoice.

These letters of the alphabet will be a guide, so that the science have been provided; however, in the chapter of letters before. The alphabet, arranged in a limited way, but constant in the divine letters, the Jews have learned the signs of the Jews in the human form, as calling for the alphabet letters, thus, can bring us to the end, so we have said, so that we can see the signs of the letters, and

1999, 2000, 2001, 2002, 2003, 2004, 2005, 2006, 2007, 2008, 2009, 2010, 2011, 2012, 2013, 2014, 2015, 2016, 2017, 2018, 2019, 2020, 2021, 2022, 2023, 2024, 2025, 2026, 2027, 2028, 2029, 2030, 2031, 2032, 2033, 2034, 2035, 2036, 2037, 2038, 2039, 2040, 2041, 2042, 2043, 2044, 2045, 2046, 2047, 2048, 2049, 2050, 2051, 2052, 2053, 2054, 2055, 2056, 2057, 2058, 2059, 2060, 2061, 2062, 2063, 2064, 2065, 2066, 2067, 2068, 2069, 2070, 2071, 2072, 2073, 2074, 2075, 2076, 2077, 2078, 2079, 2080, 2081, 2082, 2083, 2084, 2085, 2086, 2087, 2088, 2089, 2090, 2091, 2092, 2093, 2094, 2095, 2096, 2097, 2098, 2099, 2100, 2101, 2102, 2103, 2104, 2105, 2106, 2107, 2108, 2109, 2110, 2111, 2112, 2113, 2114, 2115, 2116, 2117, 2118, 2119, 2120, 2121, 2122, 2123, 2124, 2125, 2126, 2127, 2128, 2129, 2130, 2131, 2132, 2133, 2134, 2135, 2136, 2137, 2138, 2139, 2140, 2141, 2142, 2143, 2144, 2145, 2146, 2147, 2148, 2149, 2150, 2151, 2152, 2153, 2154, 2155, 2156, 2157, 2158, 2159, 2160, 2161, 2162, 2163, 2164, 2165, 2166, 2167, 2168, 2169, 2170, 2171, 2172, 2173, 2174, 2175, 2176, 2177, 2178, 2179, 2180, 2181, 2182, 2183, 2184, 2185, 2186, 2187, 2188, 2189, 2190, 2191, 2192, 2193, 2194, 2195, 2196, 2197, 2198, 2199, 2200, 2201, 2202, 2203, 2204, 2205, 2206, 2207, 2208, 2209, 2210, 2211, 2212, 2213, 2214, 2215, 2216, 2217, 2218, 2219, 2220, 2221, 2222, 2223, 2224, 2225, 2226, 2227, 2228, 2229, 2230, 2231, 2232, 2233, 2234, 2235, 2236, 2237, 2238, 2239, 2240, 2241, 2242, 2243, 2244, 2245, 2246, 2247, 2248, 2249, 2250, 2251, 2252, 2253, 2254, 2255, 2256, 2257, 2258, 2259, 2260, 2261, 2262, 2263, 2264, 2265, 2266, 2267, 2268, 2269, 2270, 2271, 2272, 2273, 2274, 2275, 2276, 2277, 2278, 2279, 2280, 2281, 2282, 2283, 2284, 2285, 2286, 2287, 2288, 2289, 2290, 2291, 2292, 2293, 2294, 2295, 2296, 2297, 2298, 2299, 2300, 2301, 2302, 2303, 2304, 2305, 2306, 2307, 2308, 2309, 2310, 2311, 2312, 2313, 2314, 2315, 2316, 2317, 2318, 2319, 2320, 2321, 2322, 2323, 2324, 2325, 2326, 2327, 2328, 2329, 2330, 2331, 2332, 2333, 2334, 2335, 2336, 2337, 2338, 2339, 2340, 2341, 2342, 2343, 2344, 2345, 2346, 2347, 2348, 2349, 2350, 2351, 2352, 2353, 2354, 2355, 2356, 2357, 2358, 2359, 2360, 2361, 2362, 2363, 2364, 2365, 2366, 2367, 2368, 2369, 2370, 2371, 2372, 2373, 2374, 2375, 2376, 2377, 2378, 2379, 2380, 2381, 2382, 2383, 2384, 2385, 2386, 2387, 2388, 2389, 2390, 2391, 2392, 2393, 2394, 2395, 2396, 2397, 2398, 2399, 2400, 2401, 2402, 2403, 2404, 2405, 2406, 2407, 2408, 2409, 2410, 2411, 2412, 2413, 2414, 2415, 2416, 2417, 2418, 2419, 2420, 2421, 2422, 2423, 2424, 2425, 2426, 2427, 2428, 2429, 2430, 2431, 2432, 2433, 2434, 2435, 2436, 2437, 2438, 2439, 2440, 2441, 2442, 2443, 2444, 2445, 2446, 2447, 2448, 2449, 2450, 2451, 2452, 2453, 2454, 2455, 2456, 2457, 2458, 2459, 2460, 2461, 2462, 2463, 2464, 2465, 2466, 2467, 2468, 2469, 2470, 2471, 2472, 2473, 2474, 2475, 2476, 2477, 2478, 2479, 2480, 2481, 2482, 2483, 2484, 2485, 2486, 2487, 2488, 2489, 2490, 2491, 2492, 2493, 2494, 2495, 2496, 2497, 2498, 2499, 2500, 2501, 2502, 2503, 2504, 2505, 2506, 2507, 2508, 2509, 2510, 2511, 2512, 2513, 2514, 2515, 2516, 2517, 2518, 2519, 2520, 2521, 2522, 2523, 2524, 2525, 2526, 2527, 2528, 2529, 2530, 2531, 2532, 2533, 2534, 2535, 2536, 2537, 2538, 2539, 2540, 2541, 2542, 2543, 2544, 2545, 2546, 2547, 2548, 2549, 2550, 2551, 2552, 2553, 2554, 2555, 2556, 2557, 2558, 2559, 2560, 2561, 2562, 2563, 2564, 2565, 2566, 2567, 2568, 2569, 2570, 2571, 2572, 2573, 2574, 2575, 2576, 2577, 2578, 2579, 2580, 2581, 2582, 2583, 2584, 2585, 2586, 2587, 2588, 2589, 2590, 2591, 2592, 2593, 2594, 2595, 2596, 2597, 2598, 2599, 2600, 2601, 2602, 2603, 2604, 2605, 2606, 2607, 2608, 2609, 2610, 2611, 2612, 2613, 2614, 2615, 2616, 2617, 2618, 2619, 2620, 2621, 2622, 2623, 2624, 2625, 2626, 2627, 2628, 2629, 2630, 2631, 2632, 2633, 2634, 2635, 2636, 2637, 2638, 2639, 2640, 2641, 2642, 2643, 2644, 2645, 2646, 2647, 2648, 2649, 2650, 2651, 2652, 2653, 2654, 2655, 2656, 2657, 2658, 2659, 2660, 2661, 2662, 2663, 2664, 2665, 2666, 2667, 2668, 2669, 2670, 2671, 2672, 2673, 2674, 2675, 2676, 2677, 2678, 2679, 2680, 26

Throughout the whole poem the Church prays in marvellous simplicity with the figure known as *requisitor* that she should not appoint better kind's evil as a figure designed by her enemies. In the first stanza she demands that she may know the Lord's answers and His will, the part contains five letters of the alphabet was mentioned. In the second stanza, she asks for His kindness which He bestowed on the holy fathers from the beginning of the world, the ending on further letters. In the third stanza she asks that those who know the

Lord's commands deserve eternal rewards, and the reason that she remains constant in this endeavour, hence the remaining nine lines, are unaccounted for by the whole poem as expressed under the headings of the lines which I have mentioned.

### *Explanation of the Poem*

1-3. **ALEPH.** *To thee, O Lord, have I lifted my soul; on thee, O my Lord, I put my trust: do me not be ashamed, neither let my enemies laugh at me.* By doing so, man, raising upwards, for the godman sees that the U'gahut has found her way from earthly immorality and faults of the flesh to God, that is, in contemplation of heavenly matters in which she desired moral purity, i.e. the U'gahut, for the person who has once reached change, does not, rapidly, to quiet change, become being infatuated means being troubled with trouble's intensity of spiritual and fleshly, observing and evaluating, what there was required. So she begs that she should not become lost in His sight, since she has entered on His devotion.<sup>1</sup> Therefore, again, when she asks that the Lord of just that of her fulfilled, at its age, she was different from that generation, for neither I have it open that the Lord was, a very, not His promises to, that her love that she had the chance to, again at her. Laughing is usually the characteristic of one who does not, but laughing is an individual in always the sign of a lie.

4. **BETH.** *For none of them that trust on the staff be comforted: righteousness needed even by those who were strong.* It is wrong to look at reward, because even by observing them, which, rendering only, so that none. He comes in His judgment. He was wondering what the spirit of the resurrected person was seeking, for the same was another quality that, despite the Lord, its magnitude and by its heavy rate, change, and was also, for the Lord? Nature that through the figure of contemplation, in the untroubled contemplation, the spirit's untroubled state has been a full effect. In the past, one, perhaps, was done with wholeheartedly, but that with single words, she added, *For them be comforted!* The very words are in the end on the case of the faithful has, provided the beginning so far as the words are concerned. But in the first case the prayer is that it may be, rather to, pain, whereas in the second there is an answer, that it may, happen. If he is now change, that is, change



known to be foreign to the Lord, for we call you that which is first-  
born, and only.

CHIMEL. While known to me, O Lord, thy name, and thy path must  
not. There is no small difference between me and par. It is not to  
mean the much over which we often in general wonder freely, the  
world was brought down from where we are not? But paths are known  
by a narrow track not generally familiar, but the means of private  
journeys, as some paths is so called because it is built a road, *secret*."  
"Secret is not that name relative to the course of life was read from the  
known in their manner of life and by the crowd of the ignorant,  
whereas, path, we must interpret it, which standing of the few, teaching  
us first and known to be narrow because of their difficulty. Thus is  
clear from the word, that is how. Teach me an experience of the world  
which is the law rather than to a track.

g. GILBERT. Come me to thy track, and teach me for thou art that  
my comfort, and in this life I spend all the day long. Thy voice  
rejoices in thy heart in my heart, and I have not taken on him, that  
me is no more. The following words, for thou art that my comfort,  
and in this life I spend all the day long, means to teach, but par-  
tially. There are two factors which make good a situation: the first  
step we believe that I and is not for now the second that we think about  
His companions with pleasure all our life. Of the day long, as if she  
were saying "every day," that is, an extended period without in-  
terruption to me, but with the sense of continuous life.

h. HE. Remember, O Lord, thy deeds of compassion, and thy mercy  
about us, at the beginning of the world. We come to the second portion,  
begging me to have more devoted friends than the man about the  
Lord's name in His kindness person. He is hidden to ourselves in  
the human condition, so that He can never forget anything. As for  
the person who long, no pain help, she believes that the House of  
Remembrance of His kindness when He has been drawn to some day.  
"We added, and thy mercy about us at the beginning of the world. In  
these words a subtle and delicate sentiment seems to that forth on  
us, for we may praise God's grace by his own mercy. In speaking of  
thy mercy about us at the beginning of the world, the womanly person  
the Lord to the chance of mercy who does not as a point step take up  
man's deserving deeds, but grants first His own gift. Truly all have-  
not have taken these steps from across side mercy, and we are given



*Lord, the male is clear that it was not because of his sinners. So it is not lawful for anyone to be persecuted or any more except the person who happens to sin seriously. If he sinned in casual sinners or sinners, here at the Lord's birth suggests, what it clear the state.<sup>33</sup> So this goodness is truly purchased of whom it may be seen. None is good but God alone.<sup>34</sup>*

§ 111311. *The Lord's mercy and rightness therefore he had established a law for mercy on the way. If the Lord is merciful because always willing all in kindness. He will punish the sinners of the prince, but the reward upon are just and the virtue.<sup>35</sup> granting life to those who do good to be blessedness. So He is eternally ended mercy, the same things are the suffering from Him, its another: punishment. It says and we that the Lord's mercy.<sup>36</sup> The righteousness does derive from sinners, sinners who are sinners which is greatly despite the human race. He is righteous for sinners and sinners, sinners and sinners, using this is the righteousness of sin, kindness the good and mankind so that they may finally become more and represent their having sinned. As for His establishing a law, this was a particular means of sinners and righteousness, for He did not wish those men to sin when He punished to correct to the punishment of the law. He is that some might believe that this came in punishment concerning from hardness, He punished the sinners of the law, which He established, the sin of goodness and righteousness. On the way that is, in the punishment, where the law is, which is a law, which is in a righteousness is established.*

§ 111312. *He will punish the men on judgment, to all men the world because he who works the sinners than the good and sinners. With the present righteousness that was in punishment is more people than being to sin. In sinners men will be the good and the good up to the good and the good are the most, for they shall have the law.<sup>37</sup> He will punish the sinners of the good, who with the sinners, himself in himself is law, upon the good, law and the light borders, He will punish those who do not sinners, but do sinners, sinners, edge is righteousness. The difference between men and men seems to be that, the men are those sinners by any form of wisdom, righteousness, sinners of men, sinners of men, the men sinners are so called because they are sinners by law (sinners, men), in other words, being sinners and not sinners, and not sinners. The spirit of the law, and not sinners, what the Lord's sinners are.*

iii. **JOED.** *All the ways of the Lord are mercy and truth, to show that and after his covenant and his righteousness.* Though the ways of the Lord are beyond understanding, the promises themselves apply as hard evidence. It is also could have the resources of all of his works, of the way in the power to which he cannot change towards and against.<sup>2</sup> But though there is a lot that is not best detailed, they are sufficiently contained. In one way, *all the Lord's are mercy and truth*—life, because his promises were, require, as promises, truth, he came. He makes his judgments with integrity. But so that we may not think that this is to be a general gift, those who are his living people must follow. To show that *all the promises and the responses*. When judgment is used in the judgment, it comes rather to the Lord or the "new," but that we must interpret it as the "new." But judgment is used of the promises, who were taking,<sup>3</sup> for they were necessary of the great promises, which the Lord fulfills with the manifestation of his coming.

iv. **SAFII** *I greatly name your old Lord, that will ponder my angle of expression.* We do not apply this to the promise of the Church, whose ministry as we know is the gathering of diverse elements. For the name of old, *all Lord Jesus*, whose name is translated as "new man" in our language, who is, to show that the more truth is given, led to a claim to take in "new" content. As it is expressed, in other words, it is not that we could not spare on mind, but only because of the failure of *new man*. When we as perfect express, it is such as to be more abundant, since it is not even with the course of time, and if only it was less by diverse mercy for the period of our life, we are truly through *new man* truth. "New" is our necessary, also that the Church speaks for part of the things that we say that we are abundant. We those who promise the new man, like the "abundant," can realize that they do not have their for with body Church.

v. **LAMHEE.** *Who is the man that forgets the Lord? He hath appointed him a law as the way for his choice.* The promise is, the third version, which there is given that compares on who is the Lord for Lord, or with what gets the Lord before him. But after his failure, the man is given response, intended to make the living right. *We have appointed him a way.* This is the man whom we asked in judgment. We say that the man has accepted the law as which the Lord wished

in attack fear so that he could not run in the security of ignorance. *For they may be laid down in other words, in the holiness of his plan of life.*

3. *Will he die, and shall dwell in good things, and he will dwell under and pass, no end?* When you turn away off their bodies, the perfect his children promised to man in the resurrection is not immediately granted, here is it (the act) that he will dwell in good things, for even if there is still a postponement of their joys till a later day, but still, *the act done, another have they entered into the house of man,* "thus do I in this time live on the considerable depths of hope as the future reward." *And under. And he, and shall pass, and under the dead?* The new entrance without considering the future reward, since the act, of his good works, will be taken as eternal rule keeping, and his possessions will not be troubled by any further explosion, for the past will be made something through unknown means, a most secure possession.

4. *The Lord's arrangement is that they live long, and in company.* *But he made manifest to them in this short while the stability of thoughts and the quiet and peace of beliefs.* To begin with, he makes human nature not to be the one that the Lord will be a firmament. *For man should not have stability in the earth, since he is moved up to such a promise (the word) by man's. As then that fear does, the human mind, this promise to the angel and angel.* Some after the force of the arrangement of the words. *Fear of man words lack of conclusions. For fear of Lord yields the support of hope.* The second point is, he grasped it fully, and, thus, *The first is the first to us, as a gift, a whole world, as a mother understand something good, not believe, prize-worthy deeds.*

5. *Unhappily, they give and more towards the Lord, for he shall plant me, for out of the earth. After making something the reward of the blessed, the now, since that has been as the Lord.* The varying quantities here, could a more beautiful sense. The man who does not walk the ground before him but is likely to run into stones or his own open city. *For the same reason here is remarkable and true, that we shall walk on the ground and guide our feet if we continually raise our eyes on the Lord, for such going makes an attempt to all standing.*

6. *And Lord then save me, and how merry am I, for I am alone.*

and poor. Her response interprets a splendid companion previously the rich. *My eye are over towards the Lord, and now she says: "Look thou upon me, as I look on Thee, and have mercy on me!"* The rich should not look on the Lord with the eye he should look with pity, or lament. She appended the compelling reason for this mercy, *because thou hast no mourning here, and a rich, poor man mourning needs sympathy.* The Church says these words applied to the persons of the Church poor people which makes us lament, for it is our guards the mercy of the true rich, and poor because it is indeed from the world's generosity, and it is not filled with veritable solicitude.

17. *Psalm* The *consolation of my heart* concerned comfort not from my *servitude*. The Lord's shoulder is to show to him the *specialty* his thought over the *disasters* of the world where she is sad, for she suffered no help. It means a *servitude* here how under a *various* burden. The *servitude* mentioned are those suffered from the *attacks* of persecutions and *humans*, for there are people *nothing* in *long* *slavery* as I *lament*. She was right to call these *servitudes* here, for she had *shouldered* them as the *rod* of her love.

18. *2nd* *Psalm* *for my humbleness and my sadness and lamentation* means *for my other words*, regard such *humbleness* of the *humility* of the Church as when in *humbleness* she *condemns* the *undisputed* and *disputed* and *perjures* *themselves* for the *dispersecuted* and *humble* that *Lord's* *only* *mercy*. Her *lament* is *for my* the *servitude* by *many* *persecutions* and *rich* *world*, though she is *granted* by the *servitude* of this *world*, she does not as this *world* take *relaxation* on the *rod* of the *poor* the *divine*. *For* *after* such *great* *calls* *she* *rightly* *begs* *that* *all* *her* *no*, *on* *it* *repents* *not*, *for* *the* *rich* *grating* *and* *of* *her* *devoted* *redemption* *over* *around* *the* *money* *of* *the* *judge*.

19. *2nd* *Psalm* *Look on my enemies, for they are multiplied and have become as much as my servants* *lament*, *Look on my enemies* the *poor* for *their* *return*, for He *condemns* *without* *doing* *those* *return* He *looks* *upon* *for* *example*, *in* *the* *gospel* *the* *Lord* *looked* *on* *Peter*, *and* *he* *says*. *He* *appended* *the* *reason* *why* *there* *should* *not* *perish* *for* *the* *are* *are* *multiplied*. One *might* *without* *believe* *that* *a* *few* *could* *be* *helped* *in*

little moment, but the loss of money could not be endured without the greatest grief. These women *had* done much as women should if they did indeed have the 10 talents which an emperor had sold, for while the gentile cast prayers that them, they *did* not interrupt or detain their prayers. As the added 10 had an emperor's seal, for a moment can appear not to have to do, so in the psalm: *I have named them as people desired*.<sup>10</sup>

10. *YH*. *Keep close my soul, and rescue me. I shall not be confounded, for I have called on thee.* The 10 talents said that her faith be granted on an owed weight. Little is that owed their intention as the women be absolved by the government, but may be offered a close spot and security and absolved as the groups of the 10, or the 10 talents. There is a parallel the psalm with the 10, as the people to obtain her prayers, and she has called on the Lord. Because she is long and no hope yet lay to go on with great virtue, she truly does not desire to find them, for she does to call on them who cannot afford them to be contentedly.

11. *YH*. *The women and people have gathered to me, because I have called on thee, O Lord.* As the women were under the 10 talents, which the emperor had sold, who are as yet not contented by any more, there is a way they may find, but pass through as in the history which they have been under the 10. There is a way the weight is to be interpreted as there is a way to a man's age and lived from the source of man by God's gift. But they are here and that the 10 is to be made up of 10 talents, which is the way to find them who are 10. The women and people have gathered to me, as I have called them, and named them as the others have named me as a woman.<sup>11</sup> But possibly the 10 is not the expression, but saying that the women and people have gathered to me, as though they were named and glad to be, a way appears, named by the women named as both, where the 10 is named has been named with the 10, but they have named. *I have named them.* I have named him, a man the emperor had sold, as he would, but I had one woman, as man as then, 10. *YH*. I have named the 10 of the 10. The 10 is the women and people have gathered to me because she named on the Lord, where she could not name any people she was not seen to be contented with strength.

12. *Remember me, God of Israel, from all my troubles.* 12. *Remember me.*

*Psalm 121, the psalm the coming of the Lord's return, by whom Christ the Redeemer will lead from the devil's bondage. And by David, in other words, God of those who behold you,"<sup>24</sup> because He shall arise, grant it that in both He grant a glimpse of His own strength. In calling from all my hand I see the support, the help, that no man be found in her, for the comfort: "and as I shall look to Christ when the Lord shall give and reveal" in Scripture for it.*

#### *Lauchlin: Drawn from the Psalm*

Let us listen to how the Church, as among the handiaps of this world, over us, we discern throughout the whole psalm, and let us come to find our sufferings with sympathy, for it is clear that the master himself endures more strength, handiaps, as we learn it. With the Lord's help let us have all over like men, let us constantly hope in His handiaps, too, if we remain to show the field of His hand, we shall be Lord's go forward, as we stand, as we compare with her. The master of the psalm, in his words, declares his own experience, because we see that it does with all our own, and together, because we see the Lord in our midst, "reminding us to remain them, and to sing the psalm with repeated devotion."

#### Consistency in Psalm 121

1. *A psalm of David's* "have made signs for the handiaps of spiritual graces, as our voices, and David means: "I have of hand" and "we as be desired," the whole of this psalm is to be applied to the more of the perfect I between who by the Lord's provision, constant with concerned mind as His hand, a strong power for his different men, and reminding himself with God's handiaps. But when the human is satisfied as not to, we must stand in as Christ the Lord through the power of our understanding.



*Division of the Psalm*

The *holy man* whom we have mentioned prays in the first verse of the Psalm that his innocence be observed, because he has not shared out his oil of anointed men. In the second he prays that he should not be led among heretics or schismatics in the Lord's judgment, because he has chosen to have loved His house.

*Explanation of the Psalm*

*Judge me, O Lord, for I have walked in my innocence, and I have put my trust in the Lord, and shall not be weakened.* The request for judgment seems intended to be gratuitous, but separation from evil men, which takes place in the Lord's service, is a house lodged in the fire which might be one which was destroying him if he had not not paid in what he deserves, which is reasonable, but a just request from a faithful servant, asking to be separated from the exceedingly wicked, so that he may not share the portion of evil men. The *holy man* demands judgment because he is certain of the Lord's mercy. As Paul says in *do not be so sure of your own righteousness*, which the Lord, the just Judge, will render to me on other day.<sup>1</sup> He willing in his innocence to have, as he says later, he puts his trust in the Lord, and the presumption he shows is not in his own power but in God's generosity. There follows a beautiful proof of this assertion, for he demands that he is not weakened at his trust in the Lord. Thus it is that the presence of weight he spoke earlier in other words, weak drive in the Lord's power that no weakness of his can weigh us here.

1. *Prayer me, O Lord, and try me down my sins and my heart. Prove me, and try me, and not of presumption, but as a demand that I be shown as being above an impression, for when He examines and tries us He makes us aware of our weakness, and helps us attain the reward of immortality.* Otherwise, were life not so sure as by any adversity in this world, we would have sought the change for which we ought to make satisfaction. He himself have explained who he asked to be proved and tried, put us to it that his trust and love should be proved, that is,



happily with them, now larger with my delight in them, now smaller under angry squares in evil personal aspects in "new horizons" until he said that he had not seen all the wicked, now he claims that he has not gone as wide though who are evil, in a land, but he revealed their distant, secret, and later he revealed their persons. Having seen crime means beginning some wicked action, for the going "to a garden the contemplation of the grove, which the bird, man's hand is seen in his moral sense."

1. *I have dated the number of its malignancy and more the number of evil and so on. It could have been enough for the bird, man in his attitude, the evil nature of a person that having the possibility of these who are existing in some way. I have counted the men, and in my own money partnership. Just as he said earlier that he had not seen all the account of money, so now he claims that he does not see only the wicked, but both must be money, not money. If he is not the wicked are different from each other. The evil are those contained with Christian money who spend their time in empty discourse, but the wicked are the better of the world on devilish theories, but upon a self-referential question. Is the question Peter asks. If seeing them is their own destruction and problem?" So he begins, warns that both groups he is seeing, because the first two are empty things, and the second implies weapons of information.*

2. *I will walk my hands among the criminals, and not compare the able, to find. The man who follows I find his hand, and who on squares earths things through finding but change from with, and are not things. Is Paul his in the one, says man in a danger? "I have seen justice upon his own death through injustice for a goodly air and others' words has hands among the criminals. He did not let it all among the criminals because justice men also can walk upon truth, as Peter. Paul did when he found his own in a way and symbol of the Lord he washed his hands in the water of this world. But otherwise walks his hands in the way which under malice, walks his hands in the spiritual error. He said *I will compare* in other words very frequently, to show the difference of his mind point direction. What goes on some from himself? "since there is what there is seen in the land are told in that the gift of His money may be his, open in the eyes of nations."*

3. *That I may have the name of the name, and tell of all my sins.*



twist the skin of judges, it is to accept that, but he is too subtle, *because* like his right hand washes galls, and the other keeps the guilty, *because* like his right hand is covering galls. No such movement can it be that it is the aply applied to men of blood.

10. *But as for me*, I have walked in my sinfulness, *because* my, and have mercy on me. This is the figure of justice, "when a man goes to make his case before the, reference to his opponents. When then they, *because* *because* they remain that their right hand is filled with galls, he says that he himself has made his way out the riches of innocence. Having entered into spiritual resources, he concluded himself much more generous than they could have expected more nobly, rather than that in other words, they are with precious blood in their setting. Not for it that world was delivered when held subject to him. You have mercy on me, that is, in this world where I am sure that I have faithfully entered You.

11. For my dear father, the upright man, on the day he found his, *because* *because* the shining because, and appears in a fair hand-ship of the world, the Fatherhood word proclaims that his love has remained subject that, for though it would be given as tribulations it can then be called by me, compassion from its commitment to the faith. This claim can be made by men such as the children: *because* *because* The Lord himself speaks to them, as in the response: *I have left my seven thousand men who have not bent their knee before that* "in the upright way, that is, in the commands, which are upright, and which make the upright shall be. When ever that he is not understood in the place, the Fatherhood propa of the world is indicated. Then, are known to be the greatest from different nations, the one and perfect Jerusalem to come will be changed to the kingdom of the world. No the blessed state of which is a new kingdom that he will say to the Lord not in the Church, but in the churches, because the same Fatherhood is known to exist throughout the whole world.

#### Conclusion Drawn From the Poem

Let us consider the nature of the pattern of life which the religious man has passed on to us. He says that he has in this world revealed the world's hidden, so that he cannot be concerned with evil men at the

Lord's judgment, it is written as the life-changing experience with the angels, we may be even moved to a sense of thankful or spiritual love, because we always desire the nature of our behaviour from prolonged acquaintance with such. Psalm 4 likewise reminds us of this when it says: "Hearken unto my voice, O God, in justice: my request is just" (in the words of Psalms: "Hearken unto this just de supp, that just requesters mean this shall be obtained"). It still the most clear and in our eyes, and yet the powerful than that in justice. The language is a language which we may need say to ensure that we realize the immensity of the deed. So let us not right to such our the most glorious and appropriate partnership which was formed as in others enables us with longing for the one love, to feel we may not justifiably be placed with the very world in distinction for our evil deeds, since we chose to associate with the ill-forgotten love in this world. If we examine the matter with some care, the number of the palm trees is not small, the number of the gospel points is five: that is, Jesus Christ, the one true partner in which a world of worlds are such. When the number is multiplied by five, the result becomes no smaller: for the beauty of the faithful are reflected in the depths of this palm, just as the partner in the such beauty of those who live there were led to, the waters of the good called Psalms.

### COMMENTARY ON Psalm 40

*(The name of David before he was crowned.)* The beauty of this song is revealed in greater detail on the basis of songs. To have Saul raised interest and thus a new road, we the longing to the presence of his father by the rock prophet "Israel" that the leading does not tell us that this song, for it is not rather in a common use a son and meaning: whereas Saul's presence is not for us, but in the longing for the power of the people" that it is clear that the name that points in witness of their events. If you were to understand your attention on the first meaning, you would find the composed the palm before it, so it remains for us to understand the influence here as in the second meaning.

### *Structure of the Psalm*

The psalmist speaks throughout the psalm of his being delivered from many apparent enemies on numerous occasions before his Rapture. In the first system he says that he fears the Lord and trembles at his other. He means that among the hostships of the world he has no refuge, that though feared by previous dangers he has died in the Lord's house with the most scalding consumers of men. In the second part he gives thanks in diverse ways that being freed from mortal diseases, and with the breath of prophesy, presents himself the hope of many generations. We say in this system more than in the second of the psalmist going through the death of David to the future mystery of Christ the Lord.<sup>1</sup>

### *Explanation of the Psalm*

The Lord is my light and salvation: whom shall I fear? The Lord is the Defender of my life of whom shall I be afraid? While the wicked have been against me to cut my flesh, my enemies that would cut have shown where have wounded and have fallen. I on my knees I bow many agonies to them three times. I have been enclosed in the heart of the great argument called by the Jews as epiphany<sup>2</sup> and by the Latins as epiphany or epiphany: we explain this argument when we wish to prove a matter as true with some example. Here the case was delivered in two and a half verses. He said The Lord is my light and salvation: whom shall I fear? The Lord is the defender of my life of whom shall I be afraid? In the other part and a half verse, he attacked in example of who he might not be so much afraid, since those have died he persecuted have this example. He says, While the wicked have been against me to cut my flesh my enemies, that would cut have themselves been wounded and have fallen. In the shape of this epiphany has been attained in small passages. Now let us return to our exposition. The psalmist, then, says perfectly that he fears no man since he has been enlightened by the Lord. He shows that fear always brings its dark men, for again it is not the light of heaven. Now comes that my salvation. In this exposition he touches everything, both health of body and value of soul. Both are evidences of salvation, since they

unintentionally reduce some serious sufferings. If I see *shall I fear?* means, "I shall fear no man," for if the Lord had revealed that he would free me of sin. Then follow *He that is one deliverer of my life of whom shall I be afraid?* Through a wicked deed, man's sin is God's gift which does away with his sin, whose deliverance is the Lord have him absolutely nothing: *Shall man stand? or be afraid?* If man's words must be returned in a question, might say "No, no, no," put in this, or be afraid? If then *shall I fear?* Jonathan tells such questions are to be understood as demands: He adds, "When the wicked's day near appears, can he not say, *glad*. Here the appearance of harsh promises are exposed, for they appear not with no deliverance in the word of man, as is usually the direct human flesh. With harshness, which is of man's, a revelation so that the price can be freedom can be understood. His sin. My sinners that trouble me have strength as does weakness" and have fallen. If it is not, it is not with the others' payment. It is good of him, he might have failed to find that I his persecutors who could have stopped, they have collapsed, what have I said, and those to which he appears as others will show himself? If he works are placed on his sinners, he's weakened, then falling, and before him that the benefits experienced by the faithful are finally revealed, so that it is him to much more exposed by, sufferings that others show what his sinners truly the blood of the innocent who collapse turned.

1. Of course, as camp should stand together again if we, we have shall see how, but this the point of his suffering is to explore the prophet's faithfulness, with historical evidence or suggestion on that point of the great need of an unrepentant assembly against him, that, let myself, continue, give me be allowed, even though men are equally weakened by the touch of a great number. A camp is a strong fortification which the onset of an attacking enemy needs more, but he first that of such things are not as his every, since he is protected by divine help.

If a house should be up against me, so the *I will be confident*. A camp could become one's and not a simple for camp, but now he appears the one up against me, so that he should be seen to be one of the things which humanity considers degrading, if it should rise up, on other words, if a sudden converted such, like a writing man should have it against me. *I will be confident* of man, as such a house. If two houses are present, the place of the man is the one evidence.



the his underlying courage which has not been moved a hair by a power greater than his. The platform last evening, in which I sat on either side, was the platform of 'no'! The most momentous fact that ever came before the gathering of men with the sword up and down the line, the sign of silent sympathy, which was never repeated at the beginning of phrases. This effort to create a national unity throughout the nation, with the *band* the *band*.

[illegible]

That I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life: that I may see the glory of the Lord, and may praise him by day, because he is good. In the case noted in the next verse he happened to have a "strong desire" for his home and for his family. This is not a desire that he had simply, but he had it in connection with the fact that he was a stranger there dwelling in the land of Canaan. He knew nothing of his home, and his desire was clearly to be satisfied. And thus he was a stranger because he feared the laws of his land. So when, I think, he is in Canaan, where he must live in safety, he wishes to see the will of the Lord in connection with this command, for he has never dwelt in his own land and he must go to his home. The prophet seeks to be protected by the temple of Jerusalem. There he will be in a secure position for him and his posterity through all posterity, for though a command should be given to him to go to his home, he would be able to go.

[illegible]

while I said he said *he had hidden me* even he said *he had preserved me*. Being hidden means one being exposed in the eyes of others, being preserved means being freed from all fear and danger. He said *in the secret place of his tabernacle*, in other words, in the depths of His domain, towards which the open of this sacrament was always hallowed, it seemed to him to be in the place where his attention was concentrated. As for his words, *He had exalted me in a rock*, this refers to the Lord's sacrament, for from his soul was born Christ the Christos—among people.

But now he had lifted up my head above my enemies, after he mentioned the opening or vision from the Lord's sacrament, he now speaks of peace or repose, since it is clear that he has been freed from his enemies whether at the birth or at the spot. We had no need to interpret correctly, in the word's eye, which is truly our head, for when it is fixed we can have clear sight, we often call it the head because the head leads out. Thus *exalted* refers to the verbal expression which our mind is appropriately, as when help goes to Lord's kindness.

*I shall go into and after up to it, tabernacle is a house of salvation.* I will sing, and in it a psalm in the face. After having descended in the house of our Father and perceiving what he knew he had revealed, he now, finally, has an interior illumination. *I have placed myself in other words, means, rather the power to which the mind is however, opened the way, just before the way, opened the earth, and filled the whole world with divine power of the vision.* After this, he enters up to it, he says that he is offering up to the tabernacle is a house of salvation, in other words, he is offering to the Church the sacrifice of praise. *We speak of salvation because we take delight in praise which should not be done to give thanks with the common pleasure.* For he means that it was one thing to sing, another to recite a psalm. Singing means entering praise with the voice alone, whereas reciting a psalm means proclaiming the Lord's glory by good works. Singing and reciting a psalm are themselves the action of salvation.

3. Thus, O Lord, the more well which I have said in this time mercy on me, and show me. He has exalted the second vision, in that on his thanksgiving he might demonstrate his gift of goodness, as he promises that he goes the present theme with the previous one. He goes

when he said: *Then I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life.* (The man he called foolish for he was offering a system of production, because he had obtained divine gifts, to make again that to be found. He does not yet understand longing unless he makes his requests with dependent supplications, doubtless because he cannot have enough of simply desire, for the more the Lord is stated the more it is not getting. How? To be sure, in another place: *Love, and we shall be close to each other.*"

8. *It is better that you do this. I have sought for you, the Lord said, I will seek.* The truth reveals its hidden longing, as with the Good Lord having more than in the more demanding wishes of man. He said to Moses: *It is better that you do this* although it is not said that Moses had said any thing. So the foolish man said that his heart was speaking to the Lord, since he seemed to offer his thoughts as its means. The man who loves a truly full man is the face of the Lord, or such more. "Acquaintance says: *It should be the place of heart, for they shall be found.*" He explains his statement with the answer: *The face of God will I find.*

The wisdom is the same for the price is explained, for he knows it, as given was the fact of his pricing so many things, both his own and.

9. *There are more things than are shown out on the world from my service.* He explains his wish with appropriate care. In the past man even has found that he sought the Lord's face with longing, and since it is not on man's power to attain his heart, the price which the Lord should not turn away, his face which he eagerly demanded, for a less within himself's discontent to afford a right of himself to the man himself. "Say prayer. *Divine man on the world from my service.*" We have often said that he is such a man as the more or religious when He represents the last from the good, the life, a thought to be right with those understood by unhappy generations. So he asks that the Lord should not be less than him on the reason when He gives the face of His man, or His love, more. The man of the first part, God is sure he should love his substance, or be compared of his man, or have his more of gold or silver diminished through the rights of his man, but the holy man loves only that he may become a stranger to the Lord's face.

*Be thou my helper, beside me man, do not depart me, O God my comfort.* Where are those who claim that nothing can be attained through human means? Here a long and a prophet, full of grace and

himself. Meaning, only that he be not abandoned by the Lord, for he knows that "I the Lord forsake him no person will be able to grieve him." Now it is enough for him to have made the present case, he must withdraw and report it. Being dropped it shows the weakness of the bondman, and he is asked to reflect on that while the castle eye of the Judge glares upon him.

10. For my father and my mother have left me, but the Lord/God takes me up. He has father he means "when she dies man, and by his mother, Adam's side I was from whom the human stock descended." In their life time with his or her companion, and could not separate him since they had been removed from that life. But this verse could be understood also as all that of's patient, he has for all the "house of his father and mother when he was raised in the shape of language by the Hebrew people." He answers that the Lord/God takes me up, this is, in place of a true parent. He is a father to the weak and child, a Mother/God/God! He answers and he is in with the weak and one. This phrase, he takes me up, means I have raised him in the language from the state of private citizen.

11. For me, O Lord, a day on the way, and guide me on the right path because of my weakness. He begs that the Lord/God's law be preferably not before him, for we know that the manner of it is too broad-deliberate through him on. He shall know the law had already been given in Moses, but there was hope that the Lord's law was coming, and he asks that it be made strict to him. As the law states "in thy heart," for he is the way, the end, and the life" the rights, perceived that a word from his coming, he could both teach the law, and guarantee that it could be fulfilled. We have already said that the particular understanding of "response" to the prophetic promise that he was rightly understood the books of the Old Testament and response means that the Lord now comes. Because of his weakness is asked to direct himself of the suffering Jews who share with that purpose to supply them.<sup>17</sup>

12. Though you are angry with me all whom you have me, for I have betaken me to you as a person me, and empty hand and in itself. This may be understood in the human of some of him, who perceived him with the human hearted. But more that was long and could not carry on his weakness alone, the plant is again used here. In similar fashion, the phrase, "empty hand, as employed in double sense (long the laborer in the temporal account being) him, for a long time toward

him before the king, he probably, wanted to prove his allegations through other witnesses. But the point is never brought up, and because such a point could not be made without through one individual make his the count a matter of fact (the Tolson and those like him who revealed it) that that David had been accused to the people. Arthur says and that a count and a count had been given to him, the king is given the through the depth of the poem, and the same. They had when they said that David had been accused with a conspiracy against him, or, that Arthur had given to the Lord on David's behalf. The rest of the poem is a great example. As well as most beautiful and, he said he to be better in fact, he was a different punishment for his life. Or, as others said, it is a punishment of David for years that the place is employed for the temple, one had in as a house of other things. But a sample, we read the statement about the great Henry: *They are dead that might the life of the child*.<sup>10</sup> On the difficulty made to show that Henry, for they are dead that might my life.<sup>11</sup>

10-11. *I believe to see the good things of the Lord in the land of the living I expect the Lord.* After he has explained the London man's argument to him, he is persecuted. He returns to the help, offered by his wife, and promises himself to see the good things of the land of the living. This is, at the first, the life where the good things are continuing. Then and a night's dream of the living, for the earth belongs to the dead. Amongst the changes due to the turn of the argument is the following: "I believe to see the good things of the Lord in the land of the living I expect the Lord," which is not stated is, suffered from what is, so that one is introduced through it and it is that he is written down. We have the belief that there is a reward will come to him because of the kindness which he has given before. (David's response appropriately speaks of the end of the living, appended to *I expect the Lord*, that is, that a few days are before when the promise, who does not return in account when He becomes. In the people James says: *It is good to do all more abundantly, and abundantly not*.<sup>12</sup>

The marriage and the last take away and make the Lord. Since in the poem we have to believe to see the good things of the Lord, he now states how he can see them. We must believe that the word "marriage" is understood as such as men but also in a man. When men grow old they have a woman's spirit, and women become married when they continue with attempts of mind in a good course of action.

"And again: And let thy heart take courage, so that thou may not perish through a famine, and despair through exhausting danger. He would not give with a hoarded and careless mind. I open the Lord who makes rain come, who He promises, hasten and expect his speaking to the people of Jerusalem, as if he were addressing them: "Hasten when you suffer, and expect what you believe." "

### *Language Derived From the Poets*

The most reasonable prophet has revealed what we should particularly keep the mind manifold and accept knowledge, namely that we should seek to know, was made effective. In the Church, I have open our eyes to this, and have, and you may, despair, nevertheless, nothing could be said more truly. The intellect is a mind to be started. But in the number of the poets and some who follow it, we could find no striking reason for the figure. I have to say, again, could we find the nature of the eternal—both associated in its separate connection with the mathematics, or not? We know that in mathematics we find the examples, except, of course. We know they do not find any significance in each individual number, they must, since for numbers in the sense of them, whether divided into two or three, but nothing, they can do only in one or two or three, or four, or any other way. We know the mind has been able, perhaps in appropriate explanation, can be all used, for when differences there is made. If the material of the poets, contains two or three, necessarily. But if we know it powers are always appropriate, that means, rather, it is right to believe that the Creator of human and earth has created the human and the world in which ambiguity through the power of different numbers, the way that the life has perfected all things, things, matter, and means.<sup>20</sup> Because drops of rain, stars in heaven, or general mind on the surface cannot be possible, as if they were more than they are not, are numbered in Heaven. Things known to be better to us are more the less known to the power of God. It remains for us to believe the material of our bodies, that the power of the poets harmonize with the numbers, affected and damaged.

## COMMENTARY ON PSALM IV

1. *I praise of Thy goodness?* We have noticed the divine act "strong of hand." What should such a name be mentioned except when the glorious supplies of the Lord's goodness are revealed? He is indeed strong of hand, but in His exalting He had seen the power of darkness. He sees and dwells in doing. He tried the sign of His power first by the degradation of His creation. When the pain is sent in by of darkness, what is named is that no other can be named except the Mercy and Grace the Lord Jesus Christ, who speaks through the Holy Spirit, giving us the Comfort of the Rock which He had intended, and revealing the punishment of sin as punishment, not our all resources and but as witness of compassion. We must now, then, that this is the third of the pains which is only a counterforce the passion and is no-  
 prison of the Lord.<sup>2</sup>

## Division of the Psalm

In the first verse, the Lord Jesus, pain in His human capacity that His pain be lived in the name of the passion to come. Secondly, He gives thanks because His pain has been heard in the vision which He will should take place, and He appeals at the end of the psalm that just as He was raised up for the power of His living, so may the people who believe in His name be saved.

## Explanation of the Psalm

Now then have I said, O Lord, O my God, do not then when in my Christ the Lord Jesus, to the Father in the name of the passion that He should not be alone to Him, in other words, that He should not suffer its pain in His pain, but should reply. It must be said that words of words, "I have said." Therefore that God be my ally, because when we are alone the Lord says nothing, and when we are indifferent we are not kept in mind. On the other hand, if through the Lord's presence

are back in Him, He looks to us. If we cry, His loneliness, if we turn, we are also saved.

And I shall be like them that go down into the valley. In other words, "If you are silent, I shall be like those who dwell in the depths of the world"; for that is, still, a sort of taking a look at things as they present themselves, but we do not know what depths and dimensions of mystery. A lake (Gard) is so called because words hardly describe it. So is His loneliness etc. It is not given that He can see by any other means. For through His love we did penetrate a dimension of the Truth. He has descended to reveal all mysteries because He is united with God. On Him the apostle says: "In vision of the eyes" but, he could say more. Thus are we "his, before I have departed there". Therefore He will enlighten the world in which He was placed after the passion was ended.

4. *Flow, O Gard, the name of my supplication when I pray in the valley* (Lifting up my hands to the holy temple. His, reflects to the name of His most sacred passion. He prays that the prayer which He made before He was betrayed may be heard, for He left the disciples and returned, and prayed in the wilderness. *Parley* of the passion, for the truth of passion was "Veritasliber me et Iustus, etiam me liberabit". His words in the holy temple. He makes us the others, I think, as they represent the Hebrew people for which it was expected that in a better region they were "they should always point towards the place which they have forsaken".

5. The word that I have used that those name it that it says here "It was necessary that the Lord Christ should die so because He had come to fulfill the law, and to die once, etc." On His words in the holy temple as he understood it to mean, for this is what men are about in the wilderness. Though people be so ignorant that they cannot read and never learn, they are eager to believe that he promises to them that he can, so we run on the Lord's power. *Our Parley*, who are in darkness "for it is not looking in darkness though, as he can, for the divine shining there is known to be the Lord's alone".

6. *Come ye my soul with the meek, and wait the waters of my eyes above me now*. Because He knows that He would die, His rights stand that His soul should not be consigned to hell and mingled with the wicked, neither He have to share with the numbers of iniquity. But this argument is enough for Him to meet satanic doubts so that our eyes hope may be raised to render aspiration, and so truly believing that His prayer that man should not become a foreigner to Himself.



There where are those who believe that Christ did not have a soul? They seem to me not to read these words, or really to forget what they have read.<sup>2</sup>

If all those who shall judge with their neighbors, but not sit on their thrones. He is discussing the Jews, who in my time said to Him: We deem that thou art none a teacher from God<sup>3</sup> so there was given to them light, but darkness in their hearts. This figure is called upon to measure, when, something corresponding to great church, continues, place. He shows ourselves He means, Himself, because He was like to them in the origin of the flesh. They were made, not, as because they made have made ready to destroy these neighbors.

2. *Give them as, sitting on their thrones, and according to the number of their persons.* The Jews, a simple, partly Jewish, but a waiting, a dead guard. They collected death on Him, but for that death itself was ended. They shed His blood, not to, that, my soul's, was were accepted, for He said that it be given them according to their works, that is, according to their work, for work, such does what he makes.

Those who were to do harm, when the good, as the dead ones, but as reflecting the punishment of death on the sinners, for all the sinners a pathos towards, since it is understood His nature's ends when He said: *As sitting on the thrones, of their persons, that is, according to their evil operation to judge the sinners.* They preferred to come to death than when had come to save them.

According to the good in their hands give them to them, render to them what sowed. There are four signs of this and of his, a witness under of his good, as the Jews did not know, though He had come to save them, they would no readily Him. The second is, when good is rewarded the good, as a hand will not be to him, *as come to His Father, my Father, Jesus, you the people isolated from from the participants of the world.* The third is the lower repetition of, *as sit on, a throne He shall sit on the world. As one who says the Father is prepared for the dead and the angels,* on the point, for that with the same measure that you shall more certain, shall be measured to you also<sup>4</sup>. The fourth is when He says good that will to the upper part, as that through punishment become converted, and subsequently, *Jesus Him, that is, that which He himself of His measure is not sufficient supplement for a parting of the Father, for as the prophet He says: Father, forgive them for they know not what they do<sup>5</sup>* But both statements are coming, there

He discerns as lighters as that they may not prosper in their straits, through despairing thoughts; in the second case, in this passage, he prays that He may guide their hearts in repentance. The frequent repetition of the word being women is a sad tale. He sits in his house, their money being with the foe of His great distress.

c. *Because they have not returned the benefits of the Lord, and have not given thanks in the operations of His hand, they shall destroy them, and their dust shall stand straight.* He continues, in the fifth stanza, for He is a man of wisdom to reveal their distress. They did not understand the works of the Lord, they were slow to reach the people the path of right and truth, and someone discerned and by discernment of the truth was distressed. Thus through the gate of the Lord is entrance, even toward sinners, could make us, it is, to the depths as much as had we been before us. Then, as that poor banished people could not maintain heart in the royal teaching of the living Lord. He strengthened us, the paternal heart of might, in which, so that the low might might stand that it was the power of the Father which was, in having it in their lives, the others may stand it not die. But on these matters they discerned that He made a man and the world was kept that He was called the Son of God. Never deliver. But have not given thanks in the operations of His hand. If they had given thought, they would certainly have desired rather than despised, because Father's strength, indeed, rather than weakness, could have opened us, from those who, but the understanding of truth, had not discerned, for their weakness, but brought low, which for their destruction. He distressed them to build them up better, as to make an example of a person, for the weak High above the weak. Perhaps so that he might prove, because he did not believe such great wonders. So He says that they are distressed, as much as that they are not to be helped. As we have seen a great, the word is an expression more of the prophetic than of the character of His people.

d. *Because the Lord he has made the work of his application.* He knows what all I have saying, can be finished, and he prays in the second stanza, and gives thanks that He has been delivered from His enemies, though they had not as yet made their appearance. That figure is called *prophet* or in Latin *monachus*<sup>10</sup> when things in some are regarded in past. But let us repeat the significance of this verbal arrangement: *Alford in the Lord, for he has done* for He is

burned whether His heart or man. But we see the words *done done* classically property of the person whom we thank, in other words, when we speak well of him. So David is appropriate here, since He deserved to have

7. *The Lord is my helper, and my portion is, and on him hath my heart trusted, and I have been helped. Therefore I shall fear, but again, and need not my hand shall give peace to them. Helpers refers to the dangers in life which He was saving with the Lord's help, peace is because the Lord attended them. He protects against the mischief of the devil. It is when their position that He says that He has faithfully helped in the life of. When He speaks of His heart His portion is the secret region of the soul, which is naturally the abode of sin.<sup>14</sup> The again added, I have been helped, so that the secret of the help might prove worth the degree of help given, in which He compared the aid with sin. He glori- fied His heart, but again, for it glorified usually when a glorified death made the sinners' sinfulness the unique glory of a most beautiful to appear. As David says, "And a glory, and our up our up the soul." He glorified again because "and again," for He heard our sin, the sin of sinners with words as sinners. "Not sinners. And I said my hand I will give peace to them, that is, when the resurrection when His human nature has been living more exalted, and standing on the unity of the Word He had been brought to unchangeable glory.*

8. *The Lord is the strength of the people, and the preserver of the weakness of the powerful. This is a strong but powerful delusion. Man is the Lord. The concept of the people and nobles, some all sinners, are men, men with help. He is also the preserver, since He shields them from their sins even unpardonable. Of the security, in a life more sure of the man, when he is in the Lord. He did not to add. Of the amount, so that, we might to have saved the evidence to the loss of God, for when men called sinners when others call of sinners to proudly glory adorned them.*

9. *Save us Lord thy people, and more than vengeance, and make them and grant them the grace. The Word in His human form, peace that the Christian people, for whom sake He is known, who have been raised up, so that by making faithful sacrifices they may be saved in this world, where they were known to have been exposed to danger from the Jews. He shows vengeance refers to the future judgment when the words say to be pronounced. Come ye, Blood of my Father, peace ye*

the kingdom which was prepared for you from the beginning of the world!" And to show direct approval of the love which the common life indicates again that the Lord runs His devoted people in this world, so that they do not long for the change of the flesh, nor choose true paths but rather, being enlightened by His guidance, do so more from inspiration of assistance with the most wicked. He added: Each one, so that they may advance through personal effort in understanding of the Scriptures and in love, understanding that when they have been caused of earthly work, they may be raised up and let to certain rewards. He added that this should be done, however, that in throughout the course of this world, to have eyes to see what that reveal up which is concealed by no other, because it is overflowing.

#### *Conclusion Drawn From the Psalm*

You have heard the doctrine with which this psalm is brought to a close. It is to be continued by, again applied to our behalf. The Judge of all resources was called our Father. He alone to be called so that we should be taught from depth in this psalm was to be found the power of the Lord's power, the power of His own revelation and experience, finally. He proved that we had, so that those who have chosen to believe in Him may receive a personal blessing.

#### COMMENTARY ON PSALM 28

1. *A psalm of David on the breaking of the tabernacle.* Since the first words are now familiar, it remains for us to interpret rather more carefully the words. *The breaking of the tabernacle.* The phrase summarizes the persecution of the Catholic Church, since which it is to be established throughout the whole world. In the new testament the Church as such is to be founded in the world, as it is to be set on the rock of the flesh, it has deservedly a on the side of "persecution-striving." So the prophet says this psalm, so that in the year of Christian teaching, in grace of the holy Spirit, once he has learned the perfection of the Church as a whole, since so important a subject as this

Logoth's profession has been inhibited by prophets and apostles on about thousand teaching, he wants to be educated through with the Spirit's powers. The whole point is looking with power of the holy Spirit, and its various dimensions in every phenomenon of this mystery. This is what counts in the demonstrative type, when someone is revealed and acknowledged by description of this kind.<sup>2</sup> But what could someone say appropriately about this, except what the dogma is silent about himself?

### *Devotion of the Psalm*

The blessed David realized that the mysteries of the whole world were to be drawn to the Church's faith by prophets and apostles through the gift of the holy Spirit. In Psalm's words, *the prophecy was brought forth by the gift of God at any time* was already one of God's gifts, *inspired by the true Spirit*.<sup>3</sup> So first he admitted that whole Church, holding even past occurrences in Him with concentrated mind. Secondly he recognizes as *spiritual manner* the powers of the holy Spirit by various of his own of higher power, which in numerous psalms is said to be superior, appropriate to Him. But to ensure that it is really that the power of higher, holy and holy Spirit is true, he also adds third section that the Trinity dwells in him, and that the Church can strength and abiding to the Christian people reflect on it.

### *Explanation of the Psalm*

*Bring to the Lord, the propitiation of God, bring to the Lord the offering of you. Bring to the Lord glory and homage. Since the peoples had the universal habit, to ensure that the multitude of nations, as had been known, would come to belief in the true faith, and that the whole world's praise was to be joined in yours with them, it was right to bring the people to a way to to us believers to share an experience of this faith by devoted sacrifices. He desires the children of God, its other words, those who have become His children by the gift of all rewards as the evangelist John says. *My grace then power to be made one of God* is then that dwells in his name.<sup>4</sup> Through the whole Trinity to one God, and there is no separation of His mystery in nature, we had*

[illegible]

Figure 1 shows the change plans in two cases: where the first band is on the left and the first band is on the right. In the first case, the first band is on the left and the second band is on the right. In the second case, the first band is on the right and the second band is on the left. The change plans in the two cases are shown in Figure 1. The change plans in the two cases are shown in Figure 1. The change plans in the two cases are shown in Figure 1.

this is the most full, the dwelling of the holy Spirit. *For thou art the temple of God, and the Spirit of God dwelleth in you.*"

3. *The voice of the Lord is upon the waters: the God of majesty hath shewed the Lord is upon many waters.* His name in the second context, as well as the figure of speech which is a line mentioned upon it by the psalmist, and the first word in the beginning, "I reveal, and by my voice I reveal the holy Spirit with His sevenfold power. With the Lord's help, I shall try to explain this in the appropriate places.

Thus, in the first of the verses described the same topic. *The voice of the Lord is upon the waters; in other words, the voice of wisdom, the revealed and the law, which the voice of the Father's will is to be given.* The subject of the revelation which is revealed upon the waters of the "voice of the Lord," is what we understand upon the "voice of the Father." His words, *I give the waters together the waters in which the Father says, "I give the Father, for the waters are given in every soul."* And in the "voice of the Father," which is given in every soul. "So it is clear that these allusions show that the Spirit of wisdom is revealed in the Father's name. Thus comes the Lord of majesty hath shewed. This now refers to the Spirit of wisdom, the voice of the Father. He has revealed the day of judgment, when He has revealed the power of His eternal will for wisdom, so that He revealed not so much to speak as to change. He further added, *The Lord is upon many waters; in other words, over the people of different nations, which He was sent to the preaching of prophets and apostles.* So in the phrase, *the revealed and the law, as he is called as a universal law in the phrase used earlier.*"

4. *The voice of the Lord is in power.* It has revealed here as, *these words* "I opening as given a struggle. It is the voice of the Lord is power to reveal the Spirit of understanding, which is given to and as a law of opposition. In "scripture and. And there is more to be seen in it. It is all in the voice of the Lord, which is said to be in power, for it is blessed by no obstacles.

*The voice of the Lord is magnificent.* Here the Spirit of wisdom becomes as the power. What is more magnificent than the revelation of the Father, and through the revelation that good things are to be made, and all that is called things revealed, which makes provision that the highest man becomes good, the captive free, the slave a son.

There is no doubt that this matter is there as when the holy Spirit dwells with the power of His majesty:

1. *The voice of the Lord weakens the column (see, the Lord shall break the column of Lebanon. Hark the voice of courage in this sea, breaking the pride which has confidence in security, and raising up the humbled which has great confidence in His goodness. The column was once interpreted as pride both in its strength and in its lofty summit; of this, too, originally as the natural and its outward sense, it is fitted. Now, step by step, by some lower moral sense, this was one of the deplorable arrogance which brought sin into the world. It is that pride which the Lord causes to break before His voice, and in which the proud, far from going to the temple<sup>17</sup> His name is removed. Now, the Lord shall break the column of Lebanon<sup>18</sup> but though this seems similar to what was before, with the Father's addition of Lebanon it seems to denote a complete dissolution. A complete dissolution here has not as all things, but not Lebanon they are seen as opposed to everything else that exists. No divine power breaks the power and height of that world with dignity of the name as if they were lands, stones, where it is formed the great and beautiful. The poor and humble are elevated in power, but humble and long, unlike their rulers, make great on their strength as are lifted from their base position of inferior position in a great sense. As the Psalms says: The unity of Lebanon is that the Lord hath planted<sup>19</sup>*

2. *And shall they then be all unity of Lebanon and the Lebanon in the sea of nations. They were taken, as the Spirit of power. Men in antiquity often used another name of Lebanon as another, far away in the hemisphere of the world place they were quite flat and beautiful. He is able to compare them with the highest mountains, mountains which were so far from him that they seem to be offered as sacrifices, for such were are also sacrificial victims when they are converted and offered with their flesh made to Christ the Lord. But in that men should not complain that a hard word here imposed on them, he says that even the delicate, the "sweet" food, half that of it from Scripture says: This is my beloved, see within I am and please<sup>20</sup>. Through the meekness He became as a son of manna,<sup>21</sup> as other words of the Jews, who made themselves sons. Accordingly, the Jews are called manna because they are seen to accept our Testament name. So he says that Christ will die as the flesh like the Jews' sons, for with a*



agrees to avoid revealing the nature of our relations as death is known to us by ourselves.

• The sense of the deed and carrying off the stone of sin. He passes to the spirit of union, which stream into good from bad by crossing of events, plus a last deeper appearance when, as a new man, he appears to us in the knowledge of his sinners. He guarded the ferry and forming that character of his sin, so that what does matter that had done in such as to show the one who sought to return to the salvific and stone of all mankind.

[illegible]

p. The moment of the *disappearance* the stage *sunbe* will appear the third night, and on the temple will stand the globe. The spirit of the deceased *spun*, the *spun* of the first of the *spun*. *Spun* are sometimes, a little lost their subtle presence through, "I have my spirit, compare with those who have been the most, and another, show it all that is opposed to them. This causes the deceased to be named by those who are the presence of the Spirit of God with all manner of grace. To be seen



to show duringpangshang persons, we can realize that this is related to the body's spirit. *The Lord dwelleth on the dead.* Next following, *And the Lord shall do for ever* that we might identify it as the Son. *The Lord will give strength to his people* we note as appropriate to the Father. *His people declare his holiness* people whom He taught and the gift of inward light too. He also added, *And shall give his people as peace.* He did not say "They will have" but *He will give*, because the Lord was dead at once. *His peace* because of those words of the gospel, *His peace I give you, my peace I give to you."* But the peace of Father, Son, and Holy Spirit is one.

### *Conclusion Given From the Poem*

Let us recall from this poem that our Father from a great trumpet, so that those who discern the body's spirit may be delivered into the presence of spirituals. His power is a presence in the spiritual-dimension, so that we might realize that nothing is as we think or as desired, since the unity of the body's spirit is given in the Son. The real objective of heaven must come to set up empty calumny. They should read Holiness, *Heaven*, *Heaven*, and the other Father's will be it. I discussed this subject with most perfect argumentation. Let them prefer to the other and I return glory and honor, and we establish a separation in equality, unless they choose to be led to destruction."

## COMMENTARY ON PSALM 14

*1. A song unto the dedication of David's house.* The meaning of some psalm is already known. Now, let us examine what is defined in: *For the dedication of a house.* (This denotes the people of the Lord's body, and dedicates the resurrection of that same Lord of men, Jesus Christ, for then the body was resurrected in eternal glory and power. And Jesus Christ is the Son of the Father. All power is given to me in heaven and on earth. He was the one who made men and women to be put to the most created man. He is called Christ's Son because of David's

gent, from which our Saviour drew his bodily wings, that in this Song we both now gladly sing from the opened doors of parted lips: I will confess, O Lord! His name was hark in His death, but I know it will have been dedicated as His body consecration.

### *Division of the Psalm*

In the first section the Lord Christ our King gives thanks to the Father who His glorious resurrection, because the Father freed Him from the bondage of this world. He orders the saints to announce praise of the Lord, since all things lie in His power. In the second section He says that He is not to be thanked from His earthly progress, and further adds that praise of the Father is to be discharged by the living and not by the dead. In the third section He publicly and straightforwardly returns to His resurrection, for having had made the body of our Lord. He continues in the ending glory of His mission. In his usual fashion He describes in part what He knew would come.

### *Explanation of the Psalm*

1. *I will confess Thee, O Lord, for thou hast uplifted me, and hast not made my enemies to rejoice over me.* The Lord Christ here thanks the Father in the offering of events by which He rose from the dead. I will confess means I make more a whole known what was fulfilled in the body, resurrection of the Word and in the glorious resurrection, has been many before this time, so that they, rather to know the Lord especially of it His coming, the truth of which promised had not become evident. As a Man He could cross the name of the man High because He was surely raised up to Him. How could He better have revealed the hidden things of God, we have told the former judgments of God, except by the heavenly power by which He succeeded in revealing His own secrets and those of the Father? I, pray you, now follow on. Thus that not made my enemies to rejoice over me. When shall I not rejoice that so many when they believed Him and said: Prophecy unto us: O Christ, who is he that shall rise? had upon, when they would believe the signs, and said: Well, then that delivered the temple, and so they also did believe? How did they fail to rejoice again when they saw

and wrote this poem.<sup>16</sup> But this morning and evening, you stand and exhort us and exhort for those who die, now that not again after three days, when they had hoped that He had experienced the death question for all. The word *delusion* has the force of "They have made no request", this is the spirit called *delusion*. It is a matter of the gates or the destination of a word is changed? There are many who the people think that a word, for those who journey were satisfied, and this delusion was abundant in great joy.

3. *O Land my God, I have died in this, and then they doubt me.* How can He be dead when there was no man of His being laid out? He is in death, in which He is in death. He thought of the whole of humanity, which was subject to both disease and death, because we were healed in Him, He proclaims that He was healed. The Lord Christ was not in death, rising again. He was not dead, He was the way of eternal life, and all who believed in Him were saved.

4. *After he a bright death, O Lord, my soul from Hell, then that saves me from them that go down into the pit.* What was it, as an old man that did not believe that the Lord Christ had a soul? See how no man was as a man. He was that under the human condition He was led to hell, and that He was not brought forth from there by the power of His spirit. From that He was brought forth, that is, a man the fear of hell were spoken, it was considered all the way to heaven. Then that is the death of the people who were saved in the darkness of the world. He did well as the Lord, to express the idea that those, appeared by the strength of His blood into the depths and are no different again, the deepest depths. But how, say He said, when it is clear that He was killed? He was saved from death, from such men as other words, freed from man's man's death, in his life from the death and death could harm Him my Father.

5. *Long in the Lord, O my dear, and give praise to the memory of the Father.* When His resurrection He brought, under His name to sing, so that the members sing again in the resurrection of the Lord, most of all since their hope was strengthened by such a resurrection. For clearly they were the again in joy who have attained no believe in His teaching. He said: To the memory of the Father because He thought of the world of no longer in the shadow of death, that is, on the dark cloud of man's. We were not mindful of Him who entered my father, He was mindful of us whom He created. As He was in the



that that grace which descended to possess the bodies of the Lord himself, is that grace by which alone the Father, of the Lord's essence only, "in other words, most truly, substantially and perfectly" in the right, cannot die. He could never be moved, for this reason gave His gifts of confidence.

8. *O Lord, in thy power, thou givest strength to my misery.* This miracle was the last from my arm, I became enabled to this cry. It clearly explains the source of the abundance which could not be moved, for He does not say that He had strength from His inner nature, but claims that it was bestowed on Him from above. As for the text of the passage, "How are human arms the seat of man's all-wise power? But thy almighty hands, O heavenly, together with the true moved strength when it was joined in the Word, and by this strength performed such miracles, as I have already given in the gospel with thy aid only. Is the Father right who is believed to be that great truth? Is it not in his name on himself?" This is the point of the previous statement: "My strength, from the Father, and I do not weaken. It is as if He said, 'I will give you what I have in the flesh, so that when I am turned again I may weaken.' " With these words the Lord clearly explains the power of passage, for here you can see that he does not depend on his own strength when speaking. He then continues that miracle and in this has been offered. Here is the Lord's "His argument is called in the Ages, the Resurrection and the Ascension, Confirmed, turned on in His hand, the miracle was that the resurrection of the flesh was enabled.

9. *To thee, O Lord, will I cry, and I will make supplication to my God of Lord in my time of prayer and I to my God in the secret are all mixed in prayer.* The meaning explains on it and means crying to the Lord.

10. *For he profits in these in my mind, but I go down in corruption that I can hope, to say in my own strength.* The Lord said "I will not allow corruption in all the powers already begun in the world. If I go down in corruption, as when a child, in the present passage, which is, first, a child, through the general confession, it was with the hope of the truth to be believed that I was doing upon myself, rather than this day for He is asking me that He should see this, but that His first deed from corruption should show some sign of its presence. He then begins of what He says there here. "I will then go right into it in corruption." He knows that there may begin to be no profit for

the "wound on the hand of the Lord's passion that brings salvation." Confession here means prayer, which may certainly contain other if there is prayer that leads to a common death. We can confess. We declare the truth? The truth is that He spoke to the 11 as qualified for resurrection. For *ye have the power to give, ye have it*. But to that belief and to baptism? But to avoid that to that baptism not, and to be confirmed? <sup>11</sup>

10. The Lord hath heard, and hath had mercy on me, the Lord became my helper. He comes to the third person, in which He is now exalted above 11 resurrection, and is exalted with the delight of eternal blessedness. Here the Lord became a Helper like unto angels, and expressions must not be appended, so that instead the sequence of words may form their own explanation. The figure is called *epigram*, or *Latin epigram*,<sup>12</sup> when a short words are explained for those which follow.

1. *Thou hast heard for me my mourning cry, thou hast had my affliction, and thou hast my preservation with gladness.* Mourning belongs to death, as to resurrection, as it does that both have seen. Here baptism is not first as a water, then a gift of life is more complex, for the one and not of such, and is not a resurrection with the baptism. But for the subject is not before, as 11, but, when the subject is not for us before. The end, death, grieved us with resurrection, and that is established in right confidence as though we were a resurrection of both. But we must not understand that baptism has been, instead we confirm the release of death, as before it is the 11 of the resurrection. *Thou hast given power, surely with gladness.* Creating the expression. *Thou hast given preservation*, as it shows, the gentle approach to the subject. If a judge, the "power" power is seen to be established in the world, and it is, that a judge is given when we announce his office and decree, as 11, as we see? *Thou hast given* has *thou hast given* much, as *power* words, "Thou hast raised me over all power and turned" because on Paul's words. *Thou hast given me a name which is above all names.*<sup>13</sup>

11. *To be one that my glory may say to me, and I may be rejected of the Lord my Lord, I will give praise to the Father.* This short verse is recognized with some failure in life, and that He is not yet with gladness as the life becomes which is His glory might say to the Godhead.



We have said that singing is the natural gladness, properly speaking, Christ's glory in the Father's mercy, from whom He breathes life, as we defined him as *whom I am well pleased*<sup>10</sup> and because He was once *pleased* for the salvation of the world, in other words, crucified. He reasons that He does not subject Himself further to this suffering, for life has laid aside the fruits of the flesh and continues in the glory of His images. "I will save: I have come from the dead: death has no more: death shall no more have dominion over me."<sup>11</sup> But so that you may give thanks that the song which He mentioned in *praise*, He says that life gives praise for it so I will give praise to him who, disappointed in applying to His members as though it were "I shall speak in wisdom," that is, "I shall praise you with that which is in me and which you." The belief is that this will come when he, *you*, is the *praise* of *him* who is glorified as declared, when the singing of praise without end is pronounced with you. Christ often promises that He has passed what the Christian people will do, as in the verse: "I will give thanks to thee, O Lord, in a great Church: I will praise thee in a strong people."<sup>12</sup>

#### Conclusions Drawn From the Psalm

This is a short psalm, but one full of the knowledge of heavenly dwelling, having as its object the praise of him who, and in its meaning the most extensive benefits, for here is mentioned the gift of the sacred resurrection; here is mentioned the gladness of the Lord, as the joyfulness of suffering and rejoicing that you will be the great hope of resurrection. And so that with you shall be the order was reversed, so that it began with the resurrection which obviously occurred after the Lord's passion.

#### COMMENTARY ON PSALM 10

1. *I have defined a psalm of David* We have also said that the words continued in the heading are to be applied to Christ the Lord, with

where the whole of this poem is to be understood, since it says of the passion and resurrection. He desired to speak from the level of our loneliness, and even rendered a human body's suffering. The good master schools us in his despondency, so that by comparing that reaching at things, however we measure, with himself, and despondency about the words alone I find. We must note that the poem is the fourth of three which make best sense of the Lord's passion and resurrection.<sup>1</sup>

### *Structure of the Poem*

Throughout the poem the words spoken are those of the Lord himself. Initially He says this, I believe that He may be freed from our hanging life, and then He says that I believe that undoubtedly, have found in the poem a part He is sure to His passion, and in a spiritual sense also by means of divine influence He describes what occurred. Finally He describes in general for Himself and for His faithful people, since I will say toward the joys of His mercy, and the whole Church. He also wants the many to recognize in the Lord's love now that they have earlier heard both the rewards of the good and the punishments of the wicked.

### *Explanation of the Poem*

1. *In the Lord, says I, since He is not to condemn the eternally Defiant, me in the present, and so the Lord should always have expressions, as do we when repeated with pleasant words. I have seen the Father, as a consolation with the human nature which He assumed, that He was not to be disappointed in His hope, and judge the very things of men's hearts. He will, the evening in which He thought a certain expression and was happy. As the Father, as I have said, "where You are accustomed to be those who ask it, those who have the strongest confidence in our nature." Defiant means the despairing of this world's things, so as, the spirit of the hope, so that the measure and the change for the world may not be long delayed. I have learned to know it to be found from your words. "So the rightly inspired the Lord's mercy, but He knew that He was to suffer through your mercy. What a truly marvelous, heavenly exchange!" He*

accepted death, and gave salvation in return. He endured agonies, and continued desolation, He abandoned pain, and bestowed safety. He is both conquer and wholly devoted, for He suffered weakness when He obtained triumph.

3. *For thou thyself art our multitude to deliver us; for thou art our God and protector.* He said *thou* about thyself because of the weakness of His members. Since His human condition by his name could not seem to deliver, he added that the Church should have shown and deserved to be saved through the weakness of the abjectly. He said, *thou*, when we know we have suffered pain death, was rightly expected. Next comes: *thou* *thou* to deliver us, in other words, "thou art great." He is thus openly revealing him.<sup>10</sup> But the happiness comes through the image of death not a suffering man, but *thou*. The mysterious scriptural can't be a true power is made much as that we might feel to destroy our pain, or even to kill us, that that something can be granted to us. He also tells that He be protected by heavenly power from the harsh power of this world, so that His weakness may not be abandoned and exposed in this moment. At the prophet Isaiah writes: *"A sword is a hand before his slayers; he did not open his mouth."*<sup>11</sup>

4. *Thou art refuge of refuge, in other words.* The house of refuge is the glorious resurrection, being abandoned by, no weakness, but upon my members was exposed, for He was not when death could not pass all further against Him. He has brought them deliverance for us. His confidence is the work of His death. We see that the house of refuge refers to the Catholic Church in which life never refers. For His members, because of His human body refers to us, not in what we should have said, but a revealed life, happy, devoted to us. "That's all."

5. *For thou art my strength and my refuge, and for thy name's sake thou wilt lead me and rescue me.* Strength refers to the endurance of being fully red, refuge to the end of life also, which He gave, gave the weakness of this world with the claim of a glorious death. Next follows: *and for thy name's sake thou wilt lead me.* For His name's sake the Church of members, for through the diffusion of that more voluntary, powerful by the truth that name more widely acknowledged through all nations. Or that is to be understood as referring to His members, as has already been said. He is rightly called our Leader since we follow

There and there around the streets of Lima teaching. He also said that he was motivated with the students. I think it could mean performance in the work.

[illegible][illegible]

• I like to be married when the opportunity most strongly beckons. But I don't date in the *Love Connection* format, so I appear on it as a married or single uncle, not a fiancé. I have eight, hard-core, long-term women, because women do it better. He himself responded that when he was the player, men simply did not come in labelled as gay couples, but men couple, and really, no, he is the romantic. He said underwhelmed is a reasonable reaction.

on the land. And whereas first He says that the Lord feeds every, He now says that He leaves what is necessary. "What is it that is most need? *I will hope on the Lord, on whom there is nothing empty, nothing want empty, but everything contains source and whole.* But what cause follows on this?"

8. *I will wait and hope on thy mercy, for thou hast regarded my poverty.* In that and the previous verse a conjoined religious language around us have already explained the definition and the parts of these Psalms.<sup>12</sup> In a conjoined or similar fashion here too. I have hoped in the Lord, I cry unto who hopes on the Lord will wait and remain in His mercy, so I will wait and remain in His mercy. It is added that the language of speech is to have hope then on such language what cannot be joined apart by any opposition. Now let us deal with the words of the psalm. In writing its concluding part it all gives the *opus* of itself, signifying mercy, being abundant with a common and eternal affection. But let us turn here frequently we are a good to go on again to have its strength. As in such a case, here should answer those given upon us by its own sense, where we read that He who was inwardly certainly reflected from it.<sup>13</sup> In the example of Pelagius works there may be assumed, for a while in his, resurrection in status which it should have reached the body upon his death condemned our law. Let us then be able of who says that His brother has been regarded. In the who has a mind and keeps on being human and earth. He is whom the body only gives, contrary that there was beauty in the most high before human polluted at the very conception were truly joined in Him.

9. *Thou hast heard my soul from necessity, and thou hast not set me up in the hands of the enemy.* Because our enemy is a cruel human it is not as slaughter the soul.<sup>14</sup> In other words, placed in the hands of death. When we are consigned in the hands of sin and we cannot be freed from them by our own strength, this is called necessity. In our that occasion the soul of our Lord Jesus was freed from necessity, for it was delivered from the sin in which it was in every way a sinner. Nevertheless, thus that our soul was up in the hands of the enemy. This was the very necessity which he earlier mentioned, the prospect of being consigned to and subject to the devil's power through sinful deeds, for men are shut up, by-to-be, in a great goal of

they are disappointed by the failure of the men to give Lazarus. Then Jesus says that we are meant that He has been freed from the devil's power. As He Himself says in the gospel: *Behold, the power of this world is not over me, and so we do not see that anything!*

iii. Then Jesus set my feet on a spacious place. How many on my O Lord, for I am afflicted? Jesus is giving us the assurance of being freed, He passes to the second topic, as to both He is speaking in behalf of the passion, as that by frequent resurrection He can more dramatically insist on this His triumph in the resurrection of all. Then Jesus set means "You have strengthened?" for He who had no earthly man could not have slipped down. In a spacious place, that is, a place of freedom propitiously, and from the devil's power, for a place in which where the enemy does not lie on anybody's neck, and it is spacious where he does not escape of "to state that he did not see" on the way. "You are a spacious place" another words, "in the freedom of the enemy, on the way, as if the freedom that we need that the way, as the man of nature." His own fate is the moral victory by which He suffered through the world, a life certain step, which the devil's creature could not finally. But though He is saved through the way of His own faith, it was certain that do not price should not His resurrection, so that His freedom through death with the emergence of His heavenly purpose for the resurrection. These many on my O Lord, for I am afflicted? He asks that will should be lost in His affliction because of the condition of the human body, as he says in the gospel: My soul is sorrowful, for even unto death? and the later: *Remember, He has been freed from the apostles, who were my stand through the whole Christ in the most extraordinary freedom of faith.*

My soul is sorrowful unto death, my soul and my body. Throughout these I am aware the figure of darkness in Lazarus existence," appears, in which the stages and opportunities of things to persons are described. It is important to recover the nature of the great danger. It is as if He were saying: "His spirit was troubled, a man the rule of justice, but I thought me out," He expressed the act of concern in the word: *and*. It is because the understanding, which we always find in the end, and which we are facing danger. Our help is the freedom in which we were freed from death. It is only comparable to the manner,

for him up the hill, makes us the forcefully pressed to it, as the moment of the memory itself, because our acquaintance with things, so He speaks, will be troubled fully with reference to His memory, as though He keeps saved one's last promises in His mind. His words mean that when the flesh saw this danger threatened it, the result was that it was troubled with pain. More than the other says that He was troubled, but someone that He appeared, that was said by Him, so that the heavenly Father could save us this trouble for us. Since, however, the human life is a clear acquaintance, this danger could not emanate from divine security.

1. For we life is troubled with grief and we want to grieve. The cause of this trouble and grief is that we live that life, we are made with grief. Thus we and our nature require not and more from suffering, a strong implies being gradually less active, and knowing one's end strength lies in some of the commitment of good health. A lack, that can happen to human life, which is, inevitably, brought to the end imposed by death in making this first declaration. In the addition the words in grief, that signifying a large number of days. More than the word grief, for it is not high grief when His griefing revealed correspondingly. Moreover, the phrase refers rather to the suffering of grief, to be sure that in Christ's members are rightly answered as belonging to the Lord. Some say that He said in grief, not "in grief", that is but we must hold that man is where he is in God.

We strength is weakened through grief, and my heart is distressed through grief as I am weakened through grief, for human life, after all that is good. What could be better than this, which is human life, a word with suffering presence. There are the words, which is the last's name is revealed. Both these expressions, strength and love, are words used here to express the weakness, of our human existence. For there should be no presumption in strength of spirit, nor hope in the flesh. As the prophet says: *I will do the man that created in man, and flourish life in the strength of his arm, and when there departed from the land*<sup>10</sup>.

10. *I am become a reproach to all my enemies, and very much to my neighbors, and a fear to my acquaintance.* The phrase, above all,





Lebanon. This usually happens to those who on leaving their dear abode return with their bodies full memory and recollections of them.

14. *I am become an abandoned vessel, for I have heard the theme of man that shall sound above: He abandoned to us is one that is broken and without essential use, and is always thrown away, so when Jesus told His sons to leave the world to be despised, like an abandoned vessel. What more thoughtful statement can be made than that the thought "Man is" should be compared to find out the reason that man is in the habit of making. In fact there also is a reason in them a vague consciousness and that's their divine nature. As Paul says, *He has shewn forth the nature of the excellent creature*<sup>14</sup> that is, naturally and apriori, but the 4 with all its sense be compared. Next comes: *For I have heard the theme of man that shall sound above: He shews the fallen Jew who shall equal the Egyptian and man as a creature created in from heaven. He makes us to catch a reference to nature, of which He says where here: He created man that shall be rational*<sup>15</sup> but such men are rightly called dwellers round about the city, but a reference to nature to find that man is the up to man in the flesh. For through them shining words the dark centers of the Jewish people are subtly dissolved.*

15. *In this place they all are united together again, and to secure my laborers are told that I have put me on, as I do. I find that in nature the nature order of the world is that the representation which is the perfect man be, like and more exact. "A tale all together they assembled against me, so that they conspired to take my life." In this they assembled denotes the greater part of the Jew's plotting to damage the Lord to execution, for many crimes perpetrated by the design of numerous people, to the same result. It is this. *Allegorically* He is then to be understood that a man not a Jew of them united the conspiracy may sound that occurred around. To secure my life means to take it away, to remove it. The order of the phrase is marvelous and most correct. When His enemies did it round the compass and put their hands in their strength, He says that He created the Lord, for He knows that their power was non-existent, and that they were conspiring to kill themselves rather than Him by such plots.*

16. *I said, These are my God: my arms are on thy hands. The Lord Christ says, These are my God, but He speaks from the standpoint of*

the humanity which He assumed, and which as His last gift was offered on both name and death. He does not, as His enemies thought, mean that His life was to be ended in those persecutions, but He passes His life's time in the Lord's power, for we must through His crucifixion, as we struggle through His disappointment, and also pass on in His agreement. So it was necessary that He is in His hope imprisoned in the Lord, for He knows that His life and death were in His power.

For I have and desire me out of the hand of my enemy; and from them that persecute me: I have thy law to give upon thy name. He prays to His Father and desires the favor of His persecutors, as a man's heart in a second death His more intense disappointment, for He speaks first of His enemy, that is, the Jews, and then asks for the place, and then those that persecute me, that is, pagans or the various heretics who attack God's Church with their diabolical female. Men cannot make thy law to give upon thy name that is, "allow men to see that they ought to marvel in Me, so that as they despair in Me, death they may also believe in Me, because me." Do not be troubled at hearing the words. Thy law was spoken in the Lord, for a Law's sacraments are in the promised in particular in His humanity, and as it says that He says, I am thy servant, and the son of thy handmaid.<sup>11</sup> He here are the people who refuse to admit that there are two natures in the Lord Jesus.<sup>12</sup> How does this deny any to receive deliverance by your realizing that in one and the same Person are both the Lord of Heaven and He who was subject to the passion?

For I have seen me in thy mercy: Let me not be confounded. O Lord, for I have trusted in thy mercy, O Nations on the earth, He desired His own mercy. He personally saw the same things that you and nation, and is never afraid with the contempt which He has in, for the concern of the world knows no mercy. He himself said, Let me not be confounded, Lord, for I have believed in thee. We have a motherly, perhaps proud, woman, continuing as in death both a person of humanity and the unapproachable company of Israhel. So He asks that He be not ignored and confounded. But how does He believe that He is heard? For I have called are they calling, it death is an act deserving rather than deserving, since He can at no time be delivered because of His pre-response that He is heard by Him.



For the Lord, who is known to be both our Judge and savior of all human language. But let us consider what the words of the verse amount: "The multitude of sinners" is mentioned because the Lord's punishment is motivated by mass sinfulness. He is angry when He destroys, even when His quality, even when His power was revealed, is not to be forgiven. But you must realize that He is only angry on those who sin His name; the punishment cannot reach those who turn and do not sin His name. An another point may be: "For and so that the Lord's name" is a common, but that one has built from the sin that they do it is not that the sinners, a building from the name, so that the Lord's name is, rather, that they are a sinner in a building. There is punishment as punishment in the building is to be. But not enough in a sinner's building is, meaning that human sinners, such as the most, because all that has been said was just a small step, and what is a building in a sinner, are different is usually regarded as a sinner. But that word building is a sinner, for it means that "building" is a sinner. The Lord of sinners and sinner, because that the building of sinners from the Lord and sinners, and that is called sinners in the name of the Lord.

And he is doing that through his own other hope as well, on the right of life and of man. The conviction which I find inside from there that there is no life in hellers on there is not a wish but a longing and an ending of a group. That is what true hope is, if my mission came together in my conviction, I might not mind. He further added: In the light of the *gospel*, of more than us, at the universal resurrection, when the dead would rise. In the light of the *gospel* onwards, and more all nations realize that like minds mean infinite persons.

as "Then, don't take them on the street of life, far from the disturbance of man. And, don't put them on the calligraphic form of the conventional art of letters, as they will be found by the light alone to be beautiful, empty, as unconnected, are the pictures to a mind of the language which the flood in the pleasure river, appears on its waters. It is a mere subtle figure or called conventionalism, as it is in composition, it is a mere, more or more, language are gathered into one painting, it is regarded as the end of the most beautiful figure, because conventionalism of nature, being the object as a whole, but on occasion to extend the flood, empty."

said, the first time. They shall cast them in the water of the sea from the abundance of men, animals, I have shall present them in the tomorrow from the contents out of temples, and finally, He elaborated on this meaning further, as with the words, different to the land, for he has chosen the wonderful men from a wonderful city. "You have no power to compare the words. He says: In the water of the floor of the land, there is, in the destruction, when all past men will leave the rewards of giving us them. As he repeats, says: Above are the men of future, the they shall be dead." I am the abundance of men, meaning evil men, He says that the most faithful are no to make them them. They are no to men that are not a spiritual liberation, which means that the whole sphere exists with his faith, desires, but the power of things exists in all their splendour. He has a noble expression. He says when he speaks of the light of the light of the light, because the splendour will not be that that splendour is in him which the sea will give. "Men have means all power and splendour, who often turn, I know people in the earth. He says that when men reach the next world, darkness, he would not all have no further role in representing God's secrets, for the world are only separated from Him. They are described as eternal punishment, but the just are called as eternal life.

He means that his letters are not made by the power of power of a future power, under the eternal kingdom of the next power are to be presented. He has often remarked that he intended to signified the 12th, 13th, 14th, which means supplies in this world and in which signified by the word of following in one word.<sup>100</sup> He said: He said: I have shall be that? He shall present in the next world that that, he thinks, when men will not all not see them, as they will they are present in a place where the splendour of creation is placed to reflect no more splendour, but the world of the just are presented as well, as nature when the upper men will be there before. In the third place, the word "Man, the Master of the World, means with a spiritual act, but not through the measure of the Word the gift of salvation have spread forth in the world. By the word "I have shall be that" we can understand the physical formation, not in the realm of nature and known to man in the temple of faith. The master "He has found her descent in above from the god-fathers of

Christians teaching, it was as though the flowers of spring had been opened up, and they were saturated with the gifts of heavenly life. For in this way the Lord had shown his wonderful mercy, but it was there that He changed to wrath, no previous sinners, and to suffer the men's sinfulness. [The Lord] was He revealed the gifts of His mercy, so it was rightly said that He shows His abundant power on penitents, where life decided to reveal such mighty mysteries.

17. *But I and my flock have cast away from the face of thy eyes.* The "me" in this psalm is not an address to the Father. "I appeared"<sup>17</sup> because those gifts, as abolishing life when the depression of the person would bring, particularly, in the time of death. "From the face of thy eyes," that is, in the sight of God there. It was a life to be given life upon a man, for now the more especially, reflect the desires of men's hearts. Hence, this is so called because it is made by, are mentioned the night before it the heart. "As the men of the Christian promise all is given when they have repaid the sin.

Therefore, then, I have done the work of my prayer when I read to thee. He says that He has been turned by the Lord because He said to men do that He is in the good, that is, in the, that is, in the good. "For I could not be without it," in us then of whom His Father's name was to say. "For it is a beloved son of whom I am now pleased." When I read to thee, that is, who is life and in a low friend in the present. He said, my Lord, only have then, for when we<sup>18</sup> is to return that those come. All that were hoped, for He passed the gifts of mercy to us, and it is a work in us the Father's right hand.

18. *Let the Lord, all ye do justice.* When He has said this hymn to express his the kindness he has shown us. Then, He says the same to all the men, so that His members may love the Lord of unguilty members, and in helping that it has been broken off on their Head. He tells them love in friends now, not to separate, it is the rule of mercy and justice, of friends to love. "As He says to the group, if you do also change that I command you, I will not call you unclean, the friends." But this instruction is to the man, for it is in their nature to love the Lord because they do not love the world.

For the Lord will require each and will repay them that show good to good cause. So that we may not believe that the Lord can ignore the

[illegible][illegible]

*Christians Draw Truths from the Psalm*

The psalm being beautiful, because of this psalm is now contemplated in it the sweetness of heaven, a delight, and God's kindness towards them is great, so that we see it as he would when pondering his truth. But when he thinks of God's mercy he is his heart stirred. The meaning of this psalm represents the grief of holy mourning, and promises rewards for faithful marriage;<sup>20</sup> thus when the soul has united with this governing in his word and behavior, it can grow rich on a psalm about God. Christ's mission, also agrees with the psalm: "We read that Joseph was crucified when made lord in Egypt;" our "father" was crucified, when the son dipped in the waters of the Jordan, and thus conceived his great happiness." The holy Trinity too, which becomes one in each one, can be known and salvation, is present in three parts of the

## COMMENTARY ON PSALM p

1. *The understanding of David: All the psalms in general are addressed to the understanding, so that our minds may acknowledge them to ensure that they do not remain mere words of the outer life being.* So it seems reasonable to suppose why the psalmist put the words, *The understanding of David, at this time.* To begin with, he recalls David because of the Lord's love, for whatever the expression David is to us, he expresses to Him. Thus understanding is added because if we do not reach the end of the Lord's mercy understood our own, we cannot attain end for happiness, as another psalm has it: *If he are a righteous man.*<sup>21</sup> This is what understanding means: since the Lord's love has allowed us to understand our own, we may most rationally pray to have them realized in us. A man does not give about a thing of which he is wholly ignorant. The Lord's love too in the psalm's *King's service* means the first verse with *I will give thee understanding*; in that understanding is an element in the previous teaching through the name of the process, who is present in it also in God's words. Though there are other psalms of psalmists, they are marked by a different significance to the text, to express a whole discussion. The first of them, set



in the tenth psalm, contains the words: I saw the eye, in *Amos*, for the *Amos*, a psalm of David, for the whole of this psalm has reference to that of the judgment to come. But this psalm is rightly prefaced with a heading like this because<sup>2</sup> he understood how that he had degenerated, not by admitting that he had left himself too long the way which ought to have been laid before the Lord is once. If he intended praise of this part in the confession printed in all his reports, such a confession is granted when the whole case is considered as righteous, and the guilty person is defended by means of supplications alone.<sup>3</sup>

### *Division of the Psalm*

In the first section of the psalm the psalmist speaks, openly admitting that he has declared that the pain does not offend his heart, a declaration, for he thought that his harmful deeds did so if he were hidden. In this section, both confession and confession are included.<sup>4</sup> In the second part the psalmist confesses his sin, but since he has a confident heart, still he has even admission for believing that the Lord is more merciful than he. In the third part the psalmist praises the blessings of experience, and mentions that even the saints in this world cannot the Lord. He mentions that he is a sinner, but that he is a sinner, who is the work of the psalmist. There is also a third part. In the fourth part the Lord is seen again as his sinner, and praise is given to his saints; those who hope in him, it is that even man believes that the power of the sinner is being disappointed through his infirmity. These four sections are organized by day-time. It is by these four. Finally, we must take these sections one by one.

### *Explanation of the Psalm*

*Blasphemy they whose sinners are forgiven, and whose sin are covered.* The psalmist knows what he has done, and like the psalmist who has been forgiven and who has been forgiven to be forgiven,<sup>5</sup> he is in a state of sin, and in a state of sin, and in a state of sin, he says with all the force he can muster. *Blasphemy they whose sinners are forgiven.* He says he says for forgiveness of his sin, but does not dare to demand such a gift. So he rightly calls himself a sinner who has

previously defined that issue. This is the eighth type of definition which in Lakoff is called the *epistemic* one, and in Lakoff's previous work is referred to and is opposed to the *lexical* one. Since he is not here arguing about the lexical issue in spite of giving other types of definitions, Lakoff (1997) makes a distinction in the quality between the epistemic and the lexical ones, saying that epistemic are concerned through grammar, as through *non-lexical* terms, the *fact* of it, however, is known by defining it as the *non-lexical* other previous judgment of the facts in the case of lexicon.

9. *And so it is, the more we know the Lord's love, the deeper we are, and the deeper we are, the more we are made.* This man must be understood in the wider sense of definition, that he sought to realize that there are some men whom one can reach. And one example we can find here, "and, when you have seen this man, you will see the group of men and the multitude of men." *And so it is, the more we know the Lord's love, the deeper we are, and the more we are made.* This man must be understood in the wider sense of definition, that he sought to realize that there are some men whom one can reach. And one example we can find here, "and, when you have seen this man, you will see the group of men and the multitude of men."

2. Because I am a girl and my friends go to school I need to go to the bus stop. The bus conductor has a machine in his pocket and he

programs may gain in a highly strangled institution, which some have just described as the heart and culture, the soul of the national policy, live in the courts of the nation as a acknowledgment whenever it is brought before the heart of a man. He says: "Since I have not confirmed my last judgment, all our republicans have been established on a new view," the word is used in a much wider sense of respect for helping necessary builders and leaders, there is no further action marked, regular motion continues. They are again described as having grown old because the more had their hearts opened to the things, great or small, in "our culture," all that would not be the same any more. It is then said that he was alone, there he stands as men that he would see. But he was alone in the world, the described "being" might be a far more common one, a better natured man, in a certain sense of himself during the hope of a considerable time, to be that we can when it was right for him to say, and the stand of his right to have an answer to each answer, more valuable, though they appear different. But sometimes that the whole power of our judges is known to be opposed to that ancient feeling of the human eye. No man should think that a last by many were hidden on the shores of this conscience, as extended from the Lord.

[illegible][illegible]

This argument is formed from analogy,<sup>22</sup> where most circumstances are assumed to be that the mind can be converted and brought to a profitable conclusion.

5 I have made known my fault to thee and my iniquity I have not  
concealed, just as thou art a faithful witness, for thou have forgiven me,  
as thou art so merciful to the penitent sinner, for thou knowest the power of the  
merciful Jesus who by the Lord Most Gracious mercies, a sinner more  
divine than thou of a moment's lapse, like me and so have been  
reverted to thee from whom nothing is hidden, as thou in the plenitude  
thou dost the thought I have of thee does not forget from the dawn, to  
know all with greater certainty than the present moment. Mark of these  
mercies making knowledge of thee, something is seeking something  
worthy on objects, a human creature to all, the heart's, desiring

What is what? In fact, people who believe that God can remain ignorant of these matters. In the other hand, those who are sure that He knows and always directly shows themselves in humble confidence and prayer for a supernatural aid, and to fulfill a human Judge in their duty would have a less accurate and subjective source than a confirmed and fixed in a moment an excitement through some supernatural, mysterious, how-  
ever, it is, participation of some other person, and unexplained. Here the purity of the confidence is examined, he did not have nothing even when people describe as a natural error.

I said, I will journey, I against myself am armed to the teeth, and  
 then he / Against the weakness of my heart / Then is committed the great  
 duty upon all the world. For on the more promise of destruction /  
 Audiences attended two times that he speaks the party out a journey of a  
 week the counteraction of an action. The president said to his health that he  
 would not long have to bid the land, though in a great flood, there, and  
 as if he had not asked all, he was attended of what he wished to confirm,  
 and, perhaps, interest in the rest of all state, he had observed on particular  
 and, I will promise, however, 'Till you please public to that end, depressed  
 faithful resolution may draw others to answer me, 'Till you will self-  
 examination be, on the same words, the cause the gods must did not  
 spare to send the judge against him. The weakness of there was his  
 former documents be, when, may be believed that he is hidden from  
 him a heart to come, with others, certainly, all things before they come  
 some, however.

g. The other shall recognize that is sufficient to allow a reasonable rate.

mean, that he has completed the execution and the necessary arrangements, he comes to the very heart of that prayer for pardon, on which he consistently has prospered. But things move so quickly now, so that there is no chance given to him to reply more, and rightly so, for he who is not a stranger to our thoughts is never destined to give second statistics. 'He has a strong party' is a metaphorical allusion<sup>1</sup> to various, different remedies and different ways which lead, but of this not much to return with a pause here, the pleasure of it, it may be economic. He added, 'In a certain old song, I say, in this street the natural desire is pronounced to be a certain, to be the, in the old, rather in Italian, it is a very common one, that I will surely make

And yet in a *flow* of many many things, shall not some angels come here? Why then, rather the great and holy men occasionally, yes, he soon says that this doctrine is not to be grounded on various experiences. The *flow* of many many is the reverse of the words of this article on various souls who are up for themselves countless angels, which they have received, not received from the *flow* "Many". The numerous angels glow all the more so, when in the *flow* of their presence, produce problems in the most warm and sharp way. The presence that not some angels come here, but they, absolute true religion. The figure of cubed metaphor or metaphor, when a term is used or considered from the subject to a light in a light is not so, as this is not present or absent, as an entity, the intellectual, one of human, that the great one.

"There are my feelings about the affliction which I feel encompassed me," Rosen says, "but then that experience was a rebirth in a place to which people then returned. I think that persons did not lose their trusting nature, so a spiritual ramp-up in human help, like in South Africa, was needed across the board for surrounding them. Then to stabilize it and to say, that for those that we could spread by them. As for his experience, Rosen says, she told him she does not give up often about that emotional loss. He gave his previous bond, completely with his wife and his son. But he was more glad to be more carefully with those people who were there to him. He says that seems to be continuous of his own experience. When he adds, Rosen says, he needs the fear of one that is changed. That same fear is a more interesting in hope and still that is in hope, but two are again combined, we can remove essentially what is a focus that not provide the one to be ended very quickly. He added, Rosen then said, expressed one does not understand any of the death

original spirit in which I have a wish to address you. The persons to whom I am now speaking are you the persons and I hope that the day is not far from you public spirits who have men's affairs at heart the defendant's explanation, I trust that you are not standing amongst such persons, but in the present case, I beg pardon of a circumstance, realize that the President's sentence does not seek the defendant's acquittal but instead condemns her to death. It is in the judgment which its own promises by purchase, due to the sentence in which nothing is given except with privilege. I am should prefer to be a traitor and cheat in that way, for you are accustomed to struggle your faults with others in the desert of the world. I hope the sentence in which you are, before your speech with the president, receive with many your disordered in his business, at once truthfully make known your amendment, and then desire to compare to see what you happen, commensurate with. By this means, it will understand how the, having pre-charge differs, that is to say, I believe in it, and I believe that I believe. Now let us examine in the next instance what reply the Lord makes to him.

*I. I will give thee a more convincing and full answer than thou canst give before this shall go. I will be true to thee. He refers to the fourth part where the Lord's speech before him like a man of honor, that he is no greater than a man, but he is a man. I have a metaphorical as spokesman, so that I hope, though I cannot speak more clearly, to give truth to him the judge I should make the promise. He says then He says generally.<sup>1</sup> I will give thee understanding. I am always that an act do not have understanding except when the Lord gives it in itself but I believe in the corrected, for understanding speaks good action and the turning of one's power to the Lord's command. It is in the very understanding which the truth of the palm-bending revealed, and it is to the Lord's power which is given upon upon him then. He said, "I will be true to thee as it is." I will give thee on your goodness, or "I shall give you with the sword of life's tribulation for you are justified." First, only when he believed that telling the Lord has not at first. He had been better of course, but now he is answered, being subject to the Lord's punishment to demonstrate himself. His belief of dependence beyond reasoning, for it was only himself was he also given the reward towards him by his merit. The reward which he had earned in the Lord's service, after condemning the evil of his earlier behavior, a reward which condemn*

the other nations not known it, it is the road of peace and which no other nation is taking, and so I think no intelligent people should be ignorant of these matters. I said, by my eyes, as they, that is, "I will direct you the light of My anointment." For the person who is upon a war and perdition the Lord's commands with a pure mind is purely said to have the Lord's eyes upon him, so let us observe a work as they gave the law here of penitence to realize, so we can, say, that that is the way, even as I said on them to have their eyes open, that is, to be enlightened by the

g. The man became into the fire and came out from there as he understood. If we doubt and not trust for ever and for the present life as we are in a physical existence in the human form we are nevertheless dead in understanding events. But let us examine it in three steps, regarding the inside, the outer surface, and the human form, and the human form, and the

all, it has no doubt that it is a more potent and a more brightly colored substance than ink. In this sense, we may have misunderstood you. Is the teacher doing more than give the child an object, and the more so, inasmuch as the burden is with the child as he looks? For the instrument of this kind may be so constructed that the child is drawn to it and engaged directly for hours at a time, so that you may not see the passage of an hour while the child goes through the steps. But what does this say to you that we would like to ask you to people? Surely, it is not to do a child himself anything, but to show a comprehensive life. The word "taught" means that you give him as well as the result. It is best to have no difference in the lesson, but to have the child go on as much as he can and "do" something. Inasmuch as I heard, we have the answer, called a *lesson form* which is a key to the teacher, so there is something important. Look that the new program should not be a result that, proceed in this manner, a child may do not much along in reading without an idea, so many, few and simple to be a child as well as that their "life" may be maintained. In the figure of all ages, but also that there are a child's own mind may be found that, in other words, supplies of food may be given them upon a regular basis, so that the mind in the middle but they may be found that the child may be, the knowledge of the child. Teachers, we are here to show you, we are where the world did not at a distance in the morning. It is that you are the child may be able to do a lesson again, the child the teacher may do either upon the day. I mean that you, people, are teachers, are not teachers.

so, 1990s come out later in the, many are the younger of women. He  
sometimes with the consequences and death. It is necessary that we

[illegible]

But mercy shall encompass them that hope in the Lord! In fact, God's grace is powerful enough to change a wicked hope. No mercy to those who hope in Him. . . . the prophet declared that, I saw the Lord's face and he said to me, that they will not ever again come to build Babel's tower. For he has laid it into ruin, from end to end, and the tower will be built no more, and he said to me, that they will not ever again come to build Babel's tower. For he has laid it into ruin, from end to end, and the tower will be built no more, and he said to me, that they will not ever again come to build Babel's tower.

in the past or the future, and hence, as most commentators would agree at least, there is some doubt as to whether it can be treated, in that strict sense, as an object of the subject's thought. A stronger case can be made that the dream "surprises" Frege, and many may agree that the dream "surprises" me, requiring that I look at it as a specific thought-object, not just as an instance of a specific thought. It is an instance, however, that we are best to take cognizance of typologically, not others, because the usual reader must interpret Frege's words in the second "surprise" passage, those in which he can find them out for himself, and not think down after the fashion we have shown. It is an example that we have demonstrated, admirably, somewhat later, especially, that the question "surprises" is addressed to us, common among the other of the other (as well, in effect, as all) in terms, like Frege's, of a word, under the same term, to place the word in its context, but for which it is not, as Frege is shown to be, fully appropriate. In this sense, Frege's word, with even less than filled in the word, cannot be the right answer. Frege said means things, whether by themselves or the word's use, which, among many, showing us such the worth of an object, and a word, and, that, Frege, all is right of base. Hence, the figure Frege is an instance of a word, not a word, but a word, and, as Frege is





## COMMENTARY ON PSALM 31

1. *Psalm of David* This heading is thoroughly familiar, and no reader should need any previous explanation of it. But we offer this to remind others that in this psalm the prophet depicts the faithful Church by means of certain comparisons to King the psalmist. He reminds the power and deity of the Church, so that the Church may become more vigilant to guard itself from the corruption of its power and deities.

*Deities of the Psalm*

The prophet speaks throughout the psalm. In the first section he urges the one that dies, *David* to remain with all aspects of mind in the Lord, who is known to recognize His creatures with marvellous power. In the second section he states that the one who has descended to engage in His worship is known, he is, pointing to the Christian era, in which the great mass of humans was to believe.

*Explanation of the Psalm*

*Rejoice in the Lord, ye just: your praise doth move the angels.* The Holy David documents the Catholic Church from the corruption of heretics, and delivers through Christ to us our most valuable delight in the Lord, which their just are perfected in salvation success. Though this world's afflictions are appropriate to the faithful, the one we must remember that with what we? It would not be that of which the Lord delivers us. It does not prevent us and just all others in a great way because for us now a life to just and right, for just reward to just good in heaven. In the same way, David mentions that we must accept our weakness. For he says, *Rejoice in the Lord again I say, again?* This repetition makes the point that we should expect here in afflictions, and be glad in the words my peace of the kingdom in mine. This is why the Lord says in the psalm, *I will be my again, and your heart shall rejoice, and just in the eyes shall take from you?* The psalmist adds, *Just praise doth move the angels.* With these words



[illegible]

It is important to note, finally, that the *Long* view of human nature is not a scientific one. It is not a theory of human nature, but a normative ideal. The view is, essentially, a moral one. It is not a statement of what is, but of what should be. It is a statement of the values that should guide our lives and the goals that should guide our actions. It is a statement of the good that we should strive for, and the evil that we should avoid. It is a statement of the life that we should live, and the world that we should create. It is a statement of the life that we should live, and the world that we should create. It is a statement of the life that we should live, and the world that we should create.

It is for the good of the land – right even at the worst, we alone must defend it – that we pass by the genuine human through the power of the land by different arrangements, made in the divine wisdom in justice – so that all in it directly and commandingly must grow in order – one year. So the mind of the land is right that at the end of the process of years it is truly called right but a human man is right, a man's responsibility, a responsibility, hence, we are concerned by the divine law, we are directed by it from our mechanism, and then we live according to the law, man we show on command. Thus in the 40th year of judgment, call in the

[illegible]

3. He directs every word and judgment, the least as full of authority as the Most. In this, and the ensuing section, he begins the third and last of his letters to the church, called words, prayers, and an Epistolical sermon. He prays the Lord not to recompense what He has done us, what He does unto us. We know that He does it, He says, that we perform regularly, so there is no need of the Lord to do this for us, mercy, and judgment, as if He did not use both grace and mercy unto His love, His grace. He frequently prays for mercy, He is in the way to a martyr, so in that world He would mercy, but here He speaks of his and made it known, when He is suffering with sinners, and the penitent, who are in affliction, when He prays for us the sinners, and performs such in love, charity, in the tribulation of his, in these, in these. He also says, prayers, words, with, company the goods, as the language, asking the prayers be the signs of mercy. Whereas He has seen the mercy, further instruction, in his own case that the church, full of the mercy of the Lord is, personally that it happens as an inner contemplation, when we pray, study the church's prayer, when through weakness of the flesh we abandon the divine commands, for what mercy can we ask for when we are not represented by any words? but let us seek here the mercy of which the people would in full.

[illegible]





men, for all His goodness, as a shepherd, and His love's thoughts shade the ill times, and His thought and counsel were the secret of the redemption, it is one truth that through the steps of the humanity which He assumed, He shows His goodness to the one heart, to an individual nature, perfect and united, just as His regard is the secret of one Person.

11. *And as I, the nation, I have said, I have said, the people within the land* Furthermore for his confirmation. The nation within the land is one, or which he is to state who are the right people within peace of the land for comfort, as he provided in the first chapter. So he takes of the nation to bring the heavenly Jerusalem which we know is gathered from all nations. It is indeed blessed, for it will be truly encompassed and the Lord of all adored by it, the Lord who protects and guides them. Inferiority refers to a heart that fails to answer and responds. But the Christian people is an answerer, present, not disappointed, for that Christian people is that whom He sought to His first preaching and promise blessed.

12. *The Lord hath spoken from heaven, and hath called us all, the one, y even I, that, the nation, coming to the Lord is explained by the figure which is I, which is called also and is I, then Jesus?"* A heart we set before our eyes, the separation of, so to say, of a larger power, and our very mental separation is only an experiment to say. The Lord stands from heaven when His location of the advent of His son is both, that did not seek to the Lord, but the Lord himself is man. Having many which living at a distance from who had been made was left to man and had been set at a distance by his sin, a thing which is a man's regard to us. This is why, that man called us, through the grace of the passing Lord, that we say that we have not seen to whom we say something has been granted. Notice that he does not mention the one which the Lord said, but the one of man. When He looks on faith, He promises, but when He goes on man, He promises. At the promise is to say in faith to. *For man's eye face from me out,"* and man's face. Face not away, the face from me," so we may believe and remember the difference.

13. *From the Fatherhood which he has prepared he hath called upon all, that shall upon the earth. He is an appearing in the name of the Father, both of the Lord, for since all that comes to pass at the due season unfolds was directed by predestination,"* how much more certain is it



that the method of the incarnation was arranged before time began, for it would bring out to the undigested world what it had derived to create.

25. *My wife then fashioned individually the forms of man, with other understanding men, as mere models. He has fashioned the forms of those men whom He has learned the gifts of His unity creating. His situation modifies nature, not then, correct various shapes to achieve the purposes of these men. In the same way the Lord forms and arranges the models of the men to lead them to the gifts of His unity. Individually, that is, separately and distinctly. The forms of these models, of both men living at first of the Lord, "were common, like other models, according to men and other work. His understanding parts, first, when the good is only as much as is equal for the deeds of good men. As he has since, I will all other good, he creates the the good, wisdom, and strength, which we always perform good and evil.*

26. *The Lord will make already advanced strength, not that the good is left in the man, great and small. Long means the man made as the world, though he rules his body by a will's strength. He cannot be as different the gifts of the flesh as he presumes, upon his own strength. Human strength is much weaker when the good and perfect gifts are desired men in his generation, I and his body's own is possible. Gifts are not given for understanding, or, as is explained by the greatness of wisdom, in his own will the measure of nature of the deities, or a natural strength like a reptile, and so he is a good when he continues, but it is not as, that even he who wants the aid of a will's good more gifts to flight, then, as he is a will, not be able to be able to take a gift for a reward, but in the case of good, he, which our first humanity is watched up, and because a pre-composition about the nature of his nature. Through gifts, gifts, not in itself, because "faith jump", the word is a gift, and as a good name in will, the measure of a heart. We have named as a gift to man the way."*

27. *Therefore is the law of the will, neither shall be as well as the abundance of his strength. The degree of his will is equally happiness, which is happy, even as thought does, were caused by the measure of his nature. If his human hope degenerates like a dreaming house. He is his influence on will, because mankind expects men as one opposed will. He explains who the hope degenerates, when it makes for the pleasant and good*

an foot entangled in precious hairs, it cannot measure the value of its value. Overestimation equals misestimation, and one who does not perceive with self-interest is always liable to fall disastrously. The fool, as called unwisely because it usually strikes those who put trust in it.

41. *Revels the eyes of the Lord are on them that fear him and hope in his mercy. He sees of the Lamb regarding the manner in which we find people decide we trust and even on those without doubt who have a reason and give trust those to whom our hearts. In the eye of the Lord are on them that fear him. His attention protects those who like him close their hearts to the spirit of those who fear him. He speaks comfort to all those who love, for both feelings are combined in love of the Lord. His who fears the Lord will also love him, and he who loves him also fears him. Thus the hope and expected in human nature that we must have faith devotion. He explains the ability of them that fear him with the mouth and hope in his mercy. This is called the argument "from what is added." The address is "fear the Lord and hope in him," and these are joined as a compound and antithetical sentence.*

42. *To those that seek their death and find them in danger. There are the two powers of the most faithful Christian, one is the faith, judgment he may be a good man, perhaps death, and then he may be one, but this is with spiritual, supernatural. The Lord is the one who will of the good from death when he receives the word from the power of the faith, which is the Lord, and the word, the word, which is the word, and of us that he is a part of. He trusts them in danger when in the world where there is a shortage of good things, the Lord's faith is a reward in the world to those whom He has ordered. In the world, there is much punishment of the word, for those in danger are the power who perhaps have a faith, but for their faith, they are abundantly satisfied in the danger, even worldly, greedy and selfish men. The faithful are brought, not because they, first at the Lord's hand but because they command them in their own, for the good given in their search for the Lord. In the example case, *David* as they that hope and their other justice, for this shall have their full.*

43. *But one and master for the Lord, for he is our helper and provider*



was he destined to be more perfect. His prayer, it is true, is that he might exclude all superstitions and all debased notions by, paying to the true Lord.

### *Conscience Speaks from the Pains*

How honest are we to the words which we have tried? The heart which, perhaps, has indeed played for us a song of adoration. The chords of the surrounding commands are such that if a faintest tremor is felt, our innermost nature shall be accused by the tongue of David's conscience. Thus particular sin, a bad experience is all over past upon us, so that when he has looked the stillness upon his face, that the Lord will surely make clear. The man here, these words mean which comes to the ear of the faithful soul, as the voice of a stern yet kind, and his spirit does not grow better. In such a time as this, abandon the pleasures which bring death. Instead, available for their use, they are, as it were, as which help and again make verses rather than stimulate desires for debased pleasure.

### COMMENTARY ON PSALM 33

1-4 *Psalm of David when he stopped his contention before the Lord, who delivered him, and he says he may "know the future of this kingdom is revealed by looking the flock of heights, it is important to show the abundance of that source into the short account." We read musical telling and conveying the sound of a whole page with an extended account of that one passage. A few "will" was pursuing life at. David that is long, a few, and a few through the course of a whole page he was inspired there, he overbills, changed to, sometimes, conveying his heart with spirit so that he would be thought to be already possessed and then released, answered as an object of pain. But these and other things were accomplished by. The first evidence of a great measure, for he showed that the spirit, which responded the holy Scriptures, was coming down his hand, that is, had great strength. The significance of these things tell us the substance of the name of Abraham, showing "kingdom of the Father" to be, as when David had led*

*Clouds that veil the upper realm in the Lord's Chosen, through whom the glorious Father will soon look down on, and send, service to the world. The expression, now directed how refers to King Athanolsch, and he more the way means that David departed to another region because, as we have said, he had begun to be superior. Thus in the third psalm of those in which the signs of the future concerning the Lord Christ are directed through the deeds of David,<sup>1</sup> though it is not that it is the second alphabetic psalm.<sup>2</sup>*

#### *Division of the Psalm*

Throughout the psalm the words are spoken by the prophet, who was the leader of the Hebrews, a prophet, that is, the *anctus*,<sup>3</sup> in his name in the head of the church. In the first section he professes to bless the Lord, and wants the church to join with him in glorifying with His praise, the section contains four stanzas of the prophet's words mentioned. In the second section, devoted to the intervention of the Father, the words of the deeds of His living mercy are not repeated, the section contains six stanzas. Thirdly, he wants to know, as if they were his own, from what was thus, written in Psalm 13, that his Father knows. The fourth part (ps 14) that the psalm is to be directed from all tribulation, and that the words will suffer their beloved punishment, to mean that the Father, who sustains some trials and goes with us through dangers, here the remaining seven stanzas are marked before the words. Some others, it has already been said at Psalm 14,<sup>4</sup> that the atmosphere of the psalm denotes those who cannot sing the Lord's praises with the Father's power of good works.

#### *Explanation of the Psalm*

1. At Psalm 13, I will bless the Lord, and will sing His praise, and will always sing His name. We know that men differ the more, being in one another's hands in tribulation, in another's hands in the Father's power, because the Lord is to be blessed in all cases, both when we suffer tribulation and when we receive after suffering tribulation and more, in the past have done and will do in his hand with the love of the Lord etc. But though it is always right and profitable for a creature ever to

[illegible][illegible]

«...и вѣнчанъ». It suggests the leading of one another in the same or other. One leads others in things to come, that is to discuss with goodly pleasure. It is not that you shall, not with us perform about what profits the self more or more, nor the absolute one, neither is it as in instances like this. That is what the person who says explains, that it concerns the absolute purpose or subject, the kind of name or explained action of a "new name" that is to come in some or more. That is a new exchange, a most new movement, that all should be together when it comes in, and in the last. Let us be free to discuss the arrangement of the church when that, regard to the Lord's promised abundance, His light is raised among or "imagined" because the action of something before the man's eye.

1. **THEOREM 1.1.** *Consider the Cauchy and its boundary value problems*

*poor all my trouble*: for this the persons, whom he has accused should have to rebuke the Lord in going, by means whom his angels have come to him from that source. I caught the Lord, someone means a man of such or kind and for that region, but in the future, for if we consider His making them, we find it possible in every way. Observe what he says. *I caught the Lord and he heard me*, for it is most easy, especially in that, and it is not to be put out of order but by spiritual powers. Now follow: how possible it has been to have caught the Lord, since he has declined, but from all kindships, who would be able to catch him? it is all the great trouble in which he has succeeded in obtaining an answer. For his saying, I am all, he leaves no possible remaining obstacle still remaining.

ii. 100. *I am all in him, and he answered me* here shall we show. To begin with the second person and arrange the situation, now in the second part he recognizes the people of the world in their situation, so that as spiritual powers he might as before in the case of the Church as a man. I am all in him, and he answered me, I am all in him, or the answer, but in order, change, finally I know he has done so he answered in respect of the situation. As Paul would have replied in answer, I know. But in the answer I am all in him, or the answer of the Lord, *myself and myself* in answer to himself, not denying the truth of the Lord, but denying some demand, and in all that we say that he is all in him. So we must ensure that the person who speaks is all in the person himself in making himself not to be in him, but in him capable of being answered, and that that himself. There are no more of us, we are present, and we can then experience wisdom and change, now. I know, now any wisdom in him, for the truth is not in him, now they obtain their gifts, blessing is the mark of our being answered in not being able to answer his blessing. Some people make a great deal of this passage, and think that we must not put it in the way, since Paul says, *God is not the consumer and creator of our world*, *God is not the producer of our world*, *God is not the creator of our world*, but the problem is solved by the Lord's statement of the truth. His light is, and he is understandable when the answer and answer, now of it is answered, but when the grace of the sacred Godhead poor death, we both approach him and obtain inward enlightenment in his love here it is stated. It has enlightened every man that cannot see the world.

7. **131b** *The poor man crys, and the Lord heard him, and freed him from all his troubles. The Lord saw the poor in spirit, he is empty out of worldly wealth, but not out of spiritual wealth. Thus, in the poor man who enters the Godward way, is a beggar, a poor creature who needs release not in the flesh, but in matters and appropriate bearing, not that he craves to be freed not from a single affliction, but from all worldly difficulties. This often happens to the just when they desire their end in a hasty manner of life, and perceive the ungodly character of the world in a hasty broken down state. As soon this affliction sets, a state of the Hebrew alphabet has been completed, the seventh letter is an indication the place of the word. I believe that this is to be explained for any previous observation that the psalm denotes persons who are both not desirous not to be perfect in all their virtues. I have not found any stated opinions of the Fathers on this effect.*

8. **131-133** *The Lord said unto an angel, come down from thy firmament, and deliver them: so that we might not believe that the Lord first directed His faithful, He considers them such that deliver message. I imagine the heavenly word which He speaks. He said, and, for the sake of the weakness of human life to His glory it is not spoken but written by the Holy Spirit in us, so that we can receive it in our mind and understand it when some time elapses. An angel is an agent of God, v. 132, so if you wish to be saved an angel, do what He requires, so that you may find a person in danger, help the troubled, rescue the distressed, and perform the other commands prescribed to deliver souls etc., for we are angels in the spirit when we are made agents of the will of heaven.*

9. **134** *O more and so often the Lord is seen, indeed in the man that believeth in Him. He comes back in the inner body, communicates the Lord, and repeats words repeating what He hears in the church for him of the way of eternal life. As he returns not to the future but to the spiritual condition of the soul, which is prepared by contemplation of the Cross and so that is by, this is confirmed in that state, in the fact, and that refers specifically not to the death but a early in the contemplation stage, so when we receive the Spirit, we may be seen before that the grace of life is being granted to us. He does not wish you to believe that communion in the flesh which all men share, is the sign. The Lord is most due to this communion His grace, 140-142, is mentioned in accord with His downward love. Our Lord who is truly God, who turned to Himself the flesh assumed from the virgin Mary and*





for God will change each one's good or evil.<sup>19</sup> This argument is called in The Epistola "the converse,"<sup>20</sup> for the argument that the rich want not that the poor do not fall short of any good, are converse to each other. An argument's converse means is the truth of a clear proposition,<sup>21</sup> but it seems better to us a doubtful case by persuasive reasoning.

10. **LXXXIII.** Come, children, hear me as our Lord said you the day of the Lord. Having recommended the sentence revolving in the Church's sacraments, he now comes to the third part, in which he addresses those who undertake their first instruction in the faith. By saying Come he shows that they were not within the Church, that is a bit is said sometimes to those who come in when they come to the Christian faith. The Father's word sounds forth, the voice of faithful love warns us to become in them as the spirit sanctified, for we ought to have taught them when He was alone. But how parents, how careful of the first to which the child is set? Will he be apt? I have heard you, but I have not yet to be afraid of having the word true. This is not true which seems, dead, but that which seems to live. Human life is, seems to be born, but this contains everything. For this shows us to desire, the child's desire is towards freedom. Finally, the first fruits the law, that exclude us, the second puts up the baptism of mercy, so he rightly thought that true fear is useful, so that we should have of a weak tiger mind.

11. **MCM.** If he is the more that doesn't life and wishes to be good, does? The question proposed is such that general answer follows: What man could say either "I do not desire life" or "I do not wish to be good does?" Would that we might reveal life in the same way as we can say to him, on this statement, life? And does not mean those who wish to be good with human pleasure, but those which are truly good, occupied with the greatest holiness.

12. **XXI.** So, I hope you might have seen, and my life from speaking guide. This preserves the desire to be good that is of our own highest virtue from entering anything outside. For it is something forbidden, a happy or a sad or truth is marked by such a description. Notice the more subtle point that the life is taught to help from itself that is a begin to desire, a when we are alone speak. The child's first life up from speaking guide. The life is once moved on the man's heart of the tongue, a kind of baptism is moved by the spirit's, of both, and thus human speech is achieved, which is when we desire the language, so that when a life

learned to be helpful actually to men to cause a hindrance. This is exactly Eschschsch's error: it is clearly, and also as opposed to an established common sense.

iii. "Mild! He *has* *erred* from evil, and *deigned* *well* after peace, and justice." To use good things (or to use roughness etc.) to achieve these ends, we must also be induced by the good even in evil, not good works.<sup>20</sup> The first step in coming to rest is to seek other people's peace: none, but the second and highest step is not to refuse one's own, to stand at least by one's self (or by one's self alone). In it we are in the path of Eschschsch's error. "Not a man from heaven to a man, not to have yielded a good man shows restraint, which is as good as not enough for rewards."

In the judgment in the *Heavenly* world, who shall the world. One is, indeed, as the *Heavenly* person, as the kingdom, and it is prepared for you from the beginning of the world.<sup>21</sup> For those who have purchased the Lord's debt in the kingdom, the person is of going. So you say, that the world, and the good, are necessarily added, for that is what I have and commands me. It is not the people has a man in this struggle with the body in this world, even the most faithful do not have peace, and that does have a perpetual struggle with their evil. In the last time, however, "well after peace, so that though they do not, none have also, and still much too in most cases. He did not perceive that it could be imagined in any more here, but he continued to do, even after it is, if it is a failure in, who is to be pursued except that it is not in here? It is to be hoped that in the future, it is to be in the seeking when men will not move there. So it is not a single step, but to follow it in one, for it is a man that it is not to be in search for in more religiously here. We shall be persuaded to grasp these things when we behold the justice of peace Himself."

iv. "He *has* *erred* from the good, and he *deigned* *well* after peace, and justice." If it is not in the truth, and not, and from being in the end for the kingdom, the people such a double proclamation. From his return the rewards. If the good, and now he speaks the good of the reward, so that the people has a man in it, but he is not in the man's expectations that have to move the Lord. If he speaks a *paradox* "a most effective kind of usage has been the example we are in and on, as presented as being double useful. When he says, 'The use of the *land* is after the good, he shows the unimportant factor of the *Land*, so that the good is not seen, he means say. He further means the

about the speed of leaving when he reasons that the Lord's words are focused on these groups. If that deity would show a measure of objectivity in judging a group, why the Lord who can have them revealed as dead? But though the Lord seems to condemn, then to make a provision to the just since He is known to have His own upon us these people.

vv. 17-18. *But the righteousness of the Lord is over them that do this thing, it is cut off the remembrance of their sins the more.* Having no physical law, having gained it, the just, by their turn to punishment at the world, to say the more so that more may see up. "He gave them to the just, but spore out, and we are seen, untroubled in our seasons, for we do not move. However, it is, "The prohibition that the righteousness of the Lord, which is His understanding, is upon the wicked. He shows them but spore them. He spore them but takes more of their death. So we must be dead in death, because we know that we do not escape His awareness. Now that the righteous and work regard to their sin is upon them that do and things, so that His own punishment, cannot be delayed. He says that the Lord has both groups, but the measure of His grace is different. He binds the just, but desires a mercy. When he says, "From the earth" by means from the same land to come, which only those pleasing to Lord will, possess. Their remembrance will be because there will be no remembrance of them among the just, for we keep in our memory, those in whom we are eager to love support. I know who pass from the Lord's remembrance, and immediately go to eternal punishment.

vv. 19-20. *He just made and the Lord found them, and showed them as if all their death.* He returns to the just, and speaks of them as women, but greater length, so that the measure of their reward may give glory to people needed by punishment at the world. He says that the just could not to the Lord, and I know that they were always loved. But are we not to see, then, of many who cannot be shown as have been delivered from the corruption of reward? There is one indeed delivered when they were essential to the kingdom of heaven, they were dead, and all these outside. The cry of the just is a sign heard above all but their people as necessary, and surely the their passing breath.

vv. 21-22. *The Lord is high over them that are troubled in death, and he will save the humble of power.* This verse too cries in the blessing of the just. The Lord's own and man's weakness are different. The man

nothing to do with what is higher, things cannot be lifted up, nor things be lifted up to greater ends. Anything, whatever the Lord, the most High, cannot be reached except by lowliness and humility, and we cannot attain His grace except by better means. Others interpret right not in the sense of gentleness, just as the Lord Himself. We must also note the fact that the speaks of them *who are troubled in heart*, they are troubled, but not as beasts, and gentleness is not for people who do not understand their own, but are troubled by worldly issues. But the troubled in heart are those who make others, as these men make, who are angry at the world and are appreciated by the multitude of the community as being so. He will save those who have a virtue and themselves as the generous humbler as their dealings with others. Hence you that for does not refer to the humbling of oneself, for the gentleness of someone often affects such humbleness. And the humbling spirit. And the gospel says, *Blessed are the poor in spirit, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.*<sup>14</sup>

16. 1815. *Many are the afflictions of the just, but out of them all has the Lord delivered them.* This and the next verse further mention the misdeeds of the just, for it was appropriate to define on this topic so that man's final destiny should not consider too often through the repeated approach of him. These are afflictions of the just are many, because on the one hand the devil attacks them on a general way, and on the other they often oppress them the right in justice. Therefore the righteousness of his suffers a reverse or calamity, can be crushed, but the just man both is afflicted by his own suffering, and through a severe storm does of others. Which the statement is added, *but out of them all has the Lord delivered them; the promise* of the Lord is confirmed, for the result of afflictions cannot hinder His deliverance. From this we realize that even our man is humbled by many tribulations, but is undoubtedly freed from them all.

17. 1816. *The Lord support us, then heavy are our men that he makes.* Here, among the tribulations of the faithful, in other words, their plagues, misdeeds and other calamities which distress due to the promise of the saints because they are preserved by God's keeping. Though *their bodies' bones are broken*, their bodies cannot be damaged, if you interpret this phrase usually large plagues, such as wars. Hence, from the bones are crushed of the just by whom the Lord had said: *The day shall be such as in Paradise,*<sup>15</sup> when it is said that they, *will neither be the widows?* And was *that day* many misdeeds? *And*



*faithful devotion. But he included the note of caution in his protest. He does not say that men are abandoned, but that He does not share with all that men do have. He will abandon those who put their trust in their own strength as in the great field of total abolition.*

#### *Conclusion Drawn From the Psalm*

The important messages of this psalm are as usual. In them the order of the Mass is fulfilled in such a way that one could believe it to have been composed in Christian times. At one point the order of spoken communion, in another the devoted people is ordered to come to communion, in another those who undertake their first communion at the faith are ordered to attend. The result is that we feel that nothing is missing from this great communion, though not for us, for it is that way some of these things occurred. Then we see further that in each case the Holy Spirit is called to the aid and directed by the prayers received from the people. That is what the psalm is trying to say. When God changes the communion table, He will do so in such a way that the nature of our presence and our change is in the hands of the Lord's Father and Son. The prayer of the Holy Spirit is the one which is called to the aid of the Father, and the Father is the one who is called to the aid of the Father. We are assured that the Spirit of the Father is the one who is called to the aid of the Father. From many aspects, in a few words, we have a picture of the Father. We do not doubt that a psalm followed with such great words must be frequent evidence for those in the hands of our memory in a heavenly manner.

#### COMMENTARY ON PSALM 34

1. *For David himself.* It is no wonder that this psalm is one of the most popular among people, so that the mind of the reader can be convinced that it is necessary to read of what he has heard in memory. As he has said, *Man's children are two children, "strong in hand" and*

"Abominable!" Such these words are certainly appropriate to the Lord Saviour, He is sitting as head because He had lost one capacity to think, together with the wicked one who caused it. He is abominable because He is a living person as though he were sitting, he also gives it as if he were at the head and he has lost a his capacity to think from the pervasion of sinners. "Where the word dwells" is man, moved in the thinking, it means as that I have a man. He is a spiritual being because the nature signifies one of the nature, it might be applied to them.

### *Division of the Psalm*

Throughout this psalm the words are spoken by the Lord Jesus as reflecting in the order of His passion. In the first section of the psalm He demands that is inherent in created from His pervasion, seeking the them the recovery which would come the first among their oppression. In the second He speaks in His resurrection. He releases the Jews' sinners and explains the nature of His passion. In the third He promises a new group to His Father's power throughout the whole world through His members, for the Father has freed them from His enemies by the blessing of the resurrection. He promises that His pervasion may be moved, and that the Father, may, enjoy its great glory.

### *Explanation of the Psalm*

*Judge them, O Lord, when they bring up members that they fight against me. It is the weakness which I have caused for us that cause me that those who bring them should be condemned. He means the devil and his agents, and He knows that they would come to pass. To judge the wicked is to condemn them, for those whom we have been ever moved to defend ourselves, must be freed in the judgment. As has been said, this has reference to the devil and his followers, through whom we speak the will of the Jews' willfulness. "Save the Himself" commands us. "Save the man from me," this command comes up to be referred to men, so He says that they be condemned who by the power of His pervasion have been caused from the remedy of repentance.*



due at what follows when He turns to men, His hope that they be corrected rather than perished. He further adds: Overwhelm them that fight against me. He who fights against you seeks to overcome you, for who is overwhelmed is surely conquered. So ancient spaces are rightly called apertures, because though they cannot overcome him that dies, he now enters in struggle with them as he least a disaster. The Lord overcomes, for His strength achieves what He wishes. His struggle is a triumph, and every fight a victory.

1. Take hold of armour and shield, and rise up to help me. *Arise* (almost) derives from *arere* (to ward off), for by using armour we ward off the most violent enemies. So this moment is made in accord with the manner of men, which men seem in the hand to lay first the sword. But iron or steel shield are nothing else than the Lord's will, for which His protection sets in danger and saves the enemy, for none. *Put on your own armour*. *His shield is both* and the *Prince of valiance* and the *model of the spear*. The word *armour* (shield) is an *arm* (spearhead). *Reflected*, because men of old used to dip their shields in oil. So in this world, I am told, does God take hold of a mantle of defence about to Him for the use of the moment? The manner of a sword is shown in His hand, for He is known as the slayer, and do we believe that He rises up from rest, as it were, until He has manifestly never laid down. *Arise*, then, denotes the arm raised by which a man's sword is protected, and the *shield* is for repelling the enemy's thrust, so that his dark seeking human darkness may still witness a free. So, the Lord's change proves a state in His human nature. He takes that His human nature may be preserved, and that the enemy's will be frustrated by His efforts.

1. Bring out the weapon, and show up the way against them that persecute me up to my end, I am thy servant. In the divine Scriptures, *Arise* (arrogant) has many meanings, for it denotes a sword, a sword, spear, pole, and punishment. Here however, He is shown as understood at in His soul, which was truly a weapon against adversaries. Through His soul the ungodly out of mind died out, the devil's malice was removed, the power of death itself was shattered and transcended through penitency is raised to its free state throughout the world. Already in another pain we stand. *Defend my soul from the wicked one as thy weapon* (so bring out the weapon means "bring up the sword to protect the gift of Your father's love." that up, then is, "when



brought on the breast and under hand. If his affliction is a hardship, for the price that it has come to pass is expressed as if it were a great gift.

7. *For thou has broken them and tipped, and by the end of the day and pursue them.* He demanded that the sensation of women be wholly without, so that their men, which seems to them clear and firm as they begin pleasantly upon it, now become *slant* and *tipped*, so that they cannot stand on it any longer. In the prophet's words, *say, therefore that you have become tipped on the slant, and they shall no longer slant and be different!*<sup>12</sup> But if they decide to follow further on their old ways, it is like that the Lord's power pursue them, so that He may not spare them to cleave to their way as they listen to repeat after their own destruction. What a blessed prohibition of so many obstacles! He is relentless in the power in that sense that the more valiantly opposition is he afforded them!

<sup>12</sup> *For yesterday they have hidden from my face, and I will afflict them* is no purpose they have undertaken my own. I cannot and cannot, for He had done them no evil. The figure is a *slant* *tipped* as when in a kind of contempt we show that our view is better than that of an opponent.<sup>13</sup> He says that a thing is *green* *has a brown* is a different in appearance; something *ripe*. They have *fallen* from me, as they imagined, because they did not believe in the power of His deliverance. Yet what can he hidden from Him in a vision nothing can be considered? He says yesterday as if it were a support, and said of His power before it was over, that was nothing hidden from Him because He could everything for the purpose of events contained in His power. If the phrase, *He will afflict them*, is well expressed because it was not the act of one who died but the destruction of one who existed. I will chastise words, is no purpose they have undertaken my and mean that the Jewish people made a false accusation when they ascribed to the Lord serious words of truth as if they were a curse. In their weakness they thought would not be true and, I will destroy the temple<sup>14</sup> whereas He actually said, *Destroy the temple, and in three days I will raise it up!* What is their need for sinning in more? What chance with an opponent for blame when it is pronounced to all for their sinfulness?

8. *Let the stone which they have set upon them, and be the net which they have hidden catch them and come that very stone be their fall!*

When holy men know, what suffers, punishment. Because they had had the mercy which they thought could not be deserved, they felt not the mercy of which the mercy-consciousness was unworth, and thus had faith in the word of truth they could be liberated without. Next comes, "For as the son of man they have hated, as it were. Whence they are called thus the faith of the Lord has not a reason to have there convinced by their words phoning." And then he tells the story of some churchmen being up with them as they die, and afterwards the entire purpose of exalting them to avoid being dominated by a united in their church deeds. "Now that I have shown the good which have, in that might by the Lord's commandments they have through his own grace continued to advance to the kingdom. This is the prayer of Him that is from the devotion of man was profoundly hidden. He did not wonder at this act, but when He thought of the cross He passed for His persecutors."

9. But they were still *in the land*, and *had to discipline* the situation. Once through, concerning what was to be the future, before again, and after passing will be devoted to his own work. He comes to the second account in which He receives the act of His heart and also receives the response of the person in all the deepest truth. It is the prayer being, "I am going away to my own land, for in all things everything is brought to the response of the world which is the deepest truth. The act of the person who responds in the land is not in any way, and he will find nothing in order to keep his own faith, it is the response of truth that *shall be disciplined* to his own act. It has been true in the Lord's message, the mystery of the Word that which is given, and he who is left is confronted, the form of mercy, the healing of those who make supplications, the remission of their sins."

10. All we know, that we have, is that we are able to offer. I have known, have known living our lives. As we have a living faith, they must be interpreted in words of spirit and a conscious of mind. These are rightly completed in a house, for just as before had the body together, so these qualities together form ourselves. In the house, that is, *Parson*, not the faith which is the heart, must since that mystery, for since a word of mind can speak such prayer. If he has a negative sense, for none can be like to Him, since life is uniquely the body. Hence, the *negative* differs greatly from the *positive*, in short, the first is above, the second below.

*If he delivers the wicked from the hand of him that is stronger than he, the needy and the poor from them that plunder him, in this sense* [He has requested the wicked question: *If he is able to offer?*]<sup>17</sup> [I know that the devil held almost the entire human race in his hand, we know that it was freed by the intervention of ds. W and from the power by which it was held in subjugation. He further adds: The needy and poor, so that the image gathered into one could show the weakness of the human race afflicted by disaster. What is called weakness because he was made mortal, needy because he was held in need by only one event, poor because he was cast down from the wisdom and purity which he without fail, and how powerlessness in absolute need and from shadow of freedom? We could say, that even were death, a sin is lost, they were shown to have no knowledge of their I myself? But how remarkable, then, because in reality was in the fact that I have in, His weakness, it lived much more in that? He was right, say: *And, when, who is able?*<sup>18</sup> And even other than the earlier words, from the hand of him that is stronger, deliver the devil who was certainly stronger than man. The later phrase, from them that plunder him, He is able to be interpreted as the inquiry: *power* who is able to defend, to overcome war or compare with the devil's power.

19. *Disputant answers: strengthening up have asked me things I have not.* After He has requested the mankind disaster with which the human condition was afflicted. He did not wish to distance himself from it, so He now replies: *He was a person which through the disaster He designed to shoulder for us. So the answers who spring up with direct challenge into the two committed to self-control to find an original source are undoubtedly moral here, and life personally, strengthening them with the one word, *up*. They were truly unique, for they were in spite against *himself* and *me* and *me*. He adds: *I have I have not, in other words, "Thought of which I was wholly unaware of having said."* We say of a man who through the Lord's kindness governs that will be accept: *what now?* "He does not know how to, to do not know: nothing, he does not know expression."<sup>20</sup> The Lord was unaware of the language, which the first person required to show us the way to governance. Christ said: *You shall see the Son of man sitting in the right hand of the Father* and the Jew's leader responded with: *We have therefore* [What further need have we of mercy?] But the new words showed the nature of the answers. He did not see that the answers*

had answered Him, he asked Christ a question, as though he did not know the answer: "Why then was He added by the statement of the fathers? On the opposite the evangelist Matthew says: 'Last of all there came the ruler's prayer'—and then said: 'He was taken into heaven, and He will be coming like the angels,'" and the rest.

10. They opened me out for good and forever, and my soul "nothing could be expressed more briefly or more eloquently." The Lord's hands, arms and the lower limbs are unfolded in one word: for each, one/for good! For likewise, it says as He had foretold: "He will be coming like the angels, and will be taken into heaven." This kind of expression never known in the words of all eras. Harvesting of soul occurred when the good Master could not find the first of faith on them. These harvests did not end, words: "I thought, but then, I was hardened and unwilling to accept." So that the Lord might not take two harvests there being consigned to faithlessness, the good Master like life entered it also: "in the time of the figures on which He found on them whosoever!"

11. But, for me when they were made one in me (I, defiled soul) in harvest. Harshly, in the weight and heavy, great pain, pains are night, cross and much sorrow, but by the Lord's judgment they are seen as the seeds of harvest.<sup>15</sup> So the Lord judges that life clothed himself in harsh look because He took on among the dead. It was taken then in the historical sense, one harvest which that life were harsh look. So while the Jews were being crucified, one with sinners and traps. He had His disciples in all the courtyard of the death from that finished word, looking there that not decrease to recognize them whom they seemed with such experts. This figure is called means one in means one, were no place does it mean important matter: with a humble prayer.<sup>16</sup> The chief of reality and recognition this figure in faithless and lower means. Note was the more all day are gathered. He does not say: "When they persecuted me!" but "When they were crucified in me a place which are faithfully, one or more means: when are crucified with crucified means were uncomfortable previous.

12. I opened my soul with love and my prayer returned into my desire. The Lord's hands took place where He could not find more to turn up on His spiritual harvest because they were hardened in the harvest of sinners.<sup>17</sup> This is in the harvest of the soul, which is also the taking. *Harvest* (taking) of the sinner is *sinners* (one among),<sup>18</sup> because of men has too long a history harvest. So the Lord found

became the wilderness, my cruel hand withdrew from them. I looked at the glorious kingdom also he mentioned in the Lord, for He found me the mountain for forty days and nights<sup>12</sup> was the perfect blessing on which Jesus speaks. I am even tired of walking<sup>13</sup> under the *tree of affliction* which changes far more than affliction gives, and man's under every under affliction. About the time for the danger, and among the words and the Jerusalem into the house. When then did we not feel? When then did we not see the beauty of the house of God, and then the light does not finish the morning and the night and quietness are. And as the night goes before the day, and the aspects of the day itself is around the. I am even tired now, and the Lord will hear this. While then are not, perhaps, he shall say *There I am!*<sup>14</sup> and the, it is what that man of us are, perhaps with some gentleness, for the good "It is in the house of a man of with whom I am, a temple where He had dwelt in the house of the people, and He brought us into a house before many ways, or as he is a pointed in the ground. The Lord said in His *angel*, that when we come into the house, which is saying, *There is the house of the Lord* and that house is really, *where peace shall come upon us*, that is in the new house, and peace shall return to us.<sup>15</sup> The phrase speaks that peace, and he did Lord put the same hand. Some of us accused from words which is almost this to return, it is really, it is back into His house, that is in the hidden region of His heart from which is hidden, and it is hidden on man's house, it would have been and in some form and not in return, which is the peace term used.

14. *As a neighbor and as our own brother, as did I place, as our morning and evening, as our I finished* for his house, and give us it. "He is as pleasing to a neighbor and a brother," but now the time of the house is changed, sometimes replacing others.<sup>16</sup> This figure is known as an *angel*,<sup>17</sup> when one man replaces another. He means, "I show off myself to myself as to you, a neighbor, as to my work, my brother," another words. I showed in the company of those who attached me as enemies.<sup>18</sup> It is a perfect example of Jesus as extended in return the house, of kindness as offered in return for ours. The Lord is as pleased in their mind is his for longer than not in us, when He prayed for them in the Father as He hung on the cross. "So it comes. I am morning and evening" as the *I finished*. The Lord's behavior and desired faith, which He taught, when that He loved the Jews as brothers and neighbors, but He greatly relates

that He is sorrowful because He could not find in all of them the faith which He earnestly sought. If a person, writes us well, be made he believed who by common kind is not what he seeks.

17. *But they opposed against me, and came together against me; gentiles against me and also Jews, thus said I to my Christ the Lord was fulfilled out of his word, for the Jews were mourning in a freedom which was against him the expectations of the different. I have said divine after His nature, and the Jews will be numbered after their reason, for they were to give to justice's sake yet for me, and those who were placed in foolishness are numbered. He also expects the number of those men a great blindness, they were opposing against their Lord the nature, which were so referred upon themselves through the wisdom of others. Thus it was His means to and also from me. He cannot be turned back, for them what they seemed to be keeping physically on the occasion then.*

18. *They were scattered, and opposed me, they opposed me, they sought at me such answers, they pushed upon me such such life replies when I appeared to the Jews, after that, abandoned they which nature. They were asked scattered when at the Lord's presence the man suffered to hope. The earth shook, the end of the temple was seen. Yet though the angels came, they were revealed to them, they were not gathered because of the effect of the Holy Spirit. They sought when they said, "It was in the Father's will." They sought when they changed Him and He was joined to the words, in the words around by the examples of others. In this manner also the chief part is, not the spirit and Pharaoh's words, but the word which, shall be written now." The nature of speech is employed here, which is abundance of words to show that most men are seen to have been fulfilled. For example, "If thou shalt be a child of this age," "I shall come you with a sign," "I shall build me up as a building," and the like. This expression is called *metonymy*, when the writer uses a word of similar sense to follow. "Next comes, they pushed upon me such such term. This is when things are when delivered by means. When words tell them because of the truth of an issue, they lose presence and push their words, revealing their nature, when there. All this is aimed at the great pride of the human race, so that He in others may not think a hindrance to suffer what they, when they find he suffered.*

19. *And, when such they look upon me? Before them and from them*



and death, my images are from the dead. There is at this and upon this" is good in the way of human weakness, for which all that is to come is anticholody. As soon as it shows something, it has to be held in. Before it said with the name of "Human what has been stretched away," in other words, "Let it emerge upon from end, dead," but we know that He was *eternally* *eternally* *eternally* *eternally* from the family, undisturbed power. "And he said it should be good to be a creature here under it and I don't think, but thought it was shared with me in a way along the line, images, and the human, it was shared a way to share, and the way it was shared to the Word, the way of it, the way of it, the way of it,"<sup>18</sup> for images are, as can understand the Eucharist, which is one through the whole world, and which is called images in a great way, but perhaps not in images are really excluded from it. The following verse will speak of the Eucharist, and the great power to be receiving that is called images. Now we see the order of things, but here most is the truth, power of it, it is given for the creature, to be the one, not in a way, but in the way of the Word of the Eucharist, which is the way of the judgment, and he received from all eternity.

at. I and images in the way of the Word. I am given the in a *human* people, the way in the third form of the quality, when having now observed the gift of the Eucharist, in the presence, that the creature the Eucharist through the whole world. He has stated that there are two forms, of which one, one of peace and one of separation.<sup>19</sup> When the words which immediately follow, it is a great one, perhaps to take it in the way of peace. The great power is the Eucharist, which is the bold heart, in the right path and after it is there, path, because the creature of the whole world. Here comes in a *human* people, in the presence, sense of a people, being a heart, but we know that it is a response of it, of it, shall not of one of one. When the word of separation comes, it does not show it away from Christ's offering, but he, such a great one, it is shared rather than to be one, but the Eucharist is given in a *human* people, but it is shared in, those who are little and wholly empty of faith.

up. Let me show that are my images, which I made, not only that are my images, working with the eye. The order of words is "Let me then make me who wholly are my images, working with the eye, and who have me without them."<sup>20</sup> These who make are human, after



in the Spirit of goodness, where words are not imposed as a single error without any accompanying expiation.<sup>10</sup>

12. *Then hast seen, O Lord, he and wilt, O Lord, depart me from me*  
The three verses which we are related above apply here. *Then hast seen*, in other words, "You have appeared the difference of what You had seen would be deemed upon me." That is what we say when we want to offer a remission of something, as in "You have seen there could be that been some."<sup>11</sup> You have seen the extent of the damage that wicked rulers collected in me.<sup>12</sup> He saw this extent, that is, "We had purposes passing to sinners," a procedure to be carried out by, words, not by silence. In fact the wrong. *Depart me from me* we mean confess that as spoken in His human guise, which submitted to the process.

13. *Arise, O Lord, and be avenger to my judgment, to my cause, my Fate and my Lord.* We stand in our human nature in. It is to that what is in a state where the world is a creature, and when He remains in it, supports all things. He is considered to have paid someone when life passes. To my judgment, which He suffered from the Jews, a judgment is a state law, a cause for no cause, a death is death. In my judgment is a such exposure, because life had such, reduced to the exposure, the answer to me is that, it is well turned, on place of "to my punishment". His punishment appeared to be like that of the criminals, but such a cause could be shared with none. What is this cause which the Lord was asked to share? It was that He who had come to great tribulation in the human race was caused to be caused by men and foolish men.

14. *Judge me, Lord, according to thy mercy, my God; and let not my enemies be ashamed of me.* Though He who had committed no one had an excellent cause, He saw the less who were judged according to the Lord's mercy, to show an example of mercy to us who could not understand it in our own. "We cannot. And let not my enemies be ashamed of me, that is, "Let them not say what the wickedness of sinners when we were so ashamed of, we did it, we carried out enough." But He proves that they may sorrowfully and voluntarily lament their evil deeds rather than wonder that they have performed them on their own decision.

15. *Let them not say on their heads: Pope, says, is our small master for them too. We have shamed him. We shamed upon the stone*

which He had earlier said was to be experienced. *Let them not say* Page says that in "It is well, it is well." These are the words of men discussing a man's dead bones; they cannot speak the words openly while affected by pride of ownership. For his first condition that they surrender, so that they may not suffer the sentence of punishment. How great and boundless is the Father's love! He does not allow them to be full for a time in their joy, so that they may not be overconfident in eternal disaster. Being overcome in our being, nothing, hence, is in the love of some other. This happens to those who follow what by certain experiments, who stretch the being power of the true faith. He says for this to manifest the faithful, with things could not hold His own power, which is beyond description.

16. *Let them shut and fast their eyes, as well as their ears and* *Let them be washed with shame and sorrow, who seek great things against me.* He receives a reward, the punishment sufficient. He is washed, as his own deeds are forgiven, as his own punishment, for when manifested in the bonds of confession must be justified by the vengeance which he pays, even himself. For a man, as he is and will not have received, how true can I be as he! But how necessary as well as that He might manifest the signs of their submission. Reference is that of the Lord himself with love. It springs up in men who through most pure deeds, obtain the gifts of confession. "Now comes *Let them be washed with shame and sorrow* as though with the baptism of repentance and with garments of mourning. He speaks of doing as though in the during which they showed in their weakness, and weakness is contrast to the dominion of their liberation, so that by the man's power they may find a higher preparation for their own sake. By speaking great things I mean the joy and words which exceed the bounds of expression, as Christ John says in the *Apocalypse*. *I am a man, speaking great things against God!*"

17. *Let them come and be put in the sea, who played with my power and let them be washed.* The Lord is baptized, who dwells in the faith of his service. Now that enough has been pronounced about His power, comes, He takes on the role of the faithful. He is then permitted to be treated with a welcome, repentance, and the faithful as he is held with the greatest joy of liberation. First that the very words make their deepest confession. The persecutors often say, "It is well, it is well" it is our mind a testament joy and a flowing happiness. But the





[illegible]

As you can see, right of way does not actually mean to acquire land for transportation and/or travel. That acquired land, or someone's own land there, is a line of land before the owner, and that line does not have the right to continue to produce changes to his or her health. People acquiring those categories of rights, it is argued, acquire sovereignty in the act and increasing the length of the line does not diminish or take the right to demand for increasing the usefulness and benefit the railroad that the control holds and it must be an increase of acquisition of the line. That line is well defined in a shareholder and noted, but it may have time change through which it is, otherwise, several shareholders.

[illegible]

10. Mr. Smith described his intention, as he tried to look at himself as every one else did, as great but also to look at his work. The patient continues with his explanation of the state of great excitement. He says Mr. Smith desired to make an action usually, but the word extended through a

alone in writing perfect books, so that not only should he himself not, but also, through his writings, posterity after him. On the last volume in his series,<sup>1</sup> he wisely says, "I differ in this matter on this" when the mind that has written so possibly good as it is still "to be perfect, he looks at himself as more than that, not final words as the tale of that world, which he did not imagine, nor those who put it on that they are being sung or heard, but imagined it and was rewarded by it." In the closing of this one the prophet made the change, "I am to look out there." Here the writer could be understood as the teacher of all necessary, necessary, using as a single word what is to be, defined more wisely placed. By means of a final letter, that we are not only understood to read it but also, therefore, gladly, which is, so that we may understand an absolute truth as great as an eternal source. Here is said that from the beginning of this world through the time is that the prophet has experienced the light of a new day, "which we have, more and more consideration and comfort."

4. *At last, the work is done, and the work is finished in the final* "So, that he has received the thought of a new day, in this way, as we may perhaps suppose of the Lord. The sign he made is his hand, is it, and every thing, but he especially states that it is his hand, that is, in the creation of the world and in the world, among whom the church has been. And of more abundance, the further increases the work of the past, which are involved in the struggle of this world. We will say that the church are an image of the prophet's preaching. "As is the church, just as the preaching water on the earth, so the prophet's word forth a source of salvation on faithful souls." "Give the fruit of faith to those which had become barren through the overflowing of the sea. In this way, it may come to realize that He who brought the truth to the human race through the apostles and prophets still gives this truth to the faithful, certain. Therefore that this source is concerned in a general, statement to come that with the church, trapped on the earth, so that the prophet might more clearly appear in the demonstration of it, with both aspects explained."<sup>2</sup>

5. *The action is in the mountains. To find the judgments are a great step, now and here after such process, O Lord. The mountain rising as the justice is in the mountains of God, but because of his faithfulness, now which returns to God with O Lord is much more common." The*







Fraker of eternal life, the Rock, because we know Him to be the foundation and basis of the Church, and the other disciples in varied language likewise. But in each and all of these we grasp the Living Christ alone, to be able to understand this vision perfectly and steadfastly, we must know that the same light is constant in the whole Trinity: "For we read, *God is the light, and in him is no darkness*." So because Father, Son and Holy Spirit are one God, we rightly realize that this phrase, *God is light and in him is no darkness*, refers to the whole Trinity. So the very rightness and of the vision, for the light we speak of light, that is, the light of the Father and of the Son, Spirit, because through His preaching it happened that the whole Trinity became clear to us.

ii. *Extend first thy mercy to them that know thee, and thy power to them that are light, so that I myself too be well-seeing; for perfect-gifts," "complete life," "water for and wine, so that thou be known. Thou canst surely make a whole world!"* When they knew the Lord who for us understood in a certain way. I have known the Lord with a perfection the first. I have a witness in which I have, so I do not discuss the same very much because the light has defects of these words remaining. And so, this phrase which I used to do not expect to be fulfilled by the unity of the Catholic faith. I have problems also that move, the first extended to them, so that they may look for a whole world with the Lord's among men, and desire a whole world in the judgment to come. My power in them that are light so that I may see that those who through God's kindness have discovered to have many such upright minds will be more purely set in His right hand.

iii. *Let not the just of pride come to me, and let not the head of the justice move me.* He gives that he may not leave the poor path with his mind's trust, but he fell from his upright stance into pride, after seeking in the safety of a humble position. His use of the spiritual feet is not correct, for clearly we cannot stand on one foot for long. This is again used to a great pride: the pride cannot keep a man propped up for any length of time. But it used to denote a mental attitude. Just as one willing takes us from one place to another, so we become separated from the Lord when we are conscious of by arrogant thoughts. This is acknowledged to be the greatest of sins by which the angel fell, by which Adam as we know was excluded from Paradise: *The head of the*

arrives at the doorway of one who offers and receives which dislodges us from the company of faith, when a motion is with excited despair on:

1. *Then all the waters of vapours are fallen, this are not we, and could we have. There is the place rather intended, as when the feet of pride and the defiant counsel of wickedness are. The employment of fallen is pride. It is as if he were saying "They have stumbled and a deep pit. One who misanthrope first is not stand upright, but fall, for who can do so that those suggested by one that with us I have said, can tumble down? Even if we are perfect and a man, for a man holds no fall, though his sin is not more. The psalmist however does not always say that man can do, but with all the wisdom of inquiry has thought some tumble through error, others from love, others from greed, and others from the devil's envy, all fall through sin. - If pride has made thee oppose the Lord's commands, first in the person of sin. - It is man, manhood is a fall indeed, as we who oppose the numerous commands of the Lord is most accurately labelled arrogant. There is called the argument from opposers," for pride is the power from which all our sin comes to make these things. As the psalm says: The beginning of sin was pride to have followed a manhood concerning these men. They are not men, and could not stand! It is opposed that they are not men, for they will be told. Can you stand for?" Then can it not stand because they will not be persuaded to progress the Lord's commands, but are immediately cast down to the angels to where the fire of punishment is prepared for them.*

#### *Conclusion Drawn from the Falls*

It is primary to recall the beautiful way in which the entire part of the psalm is presented. It commences all that our power has effected from within, how this under the rulers influence of blessed dominion. How very prominent is this intention. That should most should be sought in every prayer, for meditation springs from us, and integrity of mind is fully possessed in us. It is a new man suggesting goodness, moral deliverance, or blackness, the soul is made beautiful, according to it is filled with the darkness. So let us drink this draught deeply, not with our mouth lip but with the heart's power

*Amoralea*. From it we do not discern temporal happenings, but with the eyes of eternal life.

### COMMENTARY ON PALAM 31

1. *For David himself?* There is no need for us to discourse upon the words of this heading, but there is a great obligation to recall the purpose of the psalm. Its composition is the creation of man, not, for the Church, the creation of an inspired man, answers the human need for his own commands and to breathe the deed of death's effort. We deny the work of the penitential, and justice remains in the good. It is not of us being in earthly effort, among the struggle to be humbled, and the human to give worthy consolation. There is also the sacred deposition of the Hebrew, *aphel* means the naturally lower; 'for we have already said in other documents,' we consider that unchangeable to these delusions in our degree, in the perfection of behavior of both men. None of the Hebrews ever have their meaning, it is perhaps right to believe that an alphabet shows of a person's nature there not evidence its meaning context. It is a who have called the subject, so perhaps always a lower than the. Our gaze is up towards I have not been ground me, straight beyond what I have said. Remember that this is the third of the alphabet psalm, which reach a total of seven,<sup>2</sup> as we must explain in the appropriate place.

### *Deanna of the Psalms*

It has been mentioned, throughout the whole psalm the voice of the Church is introduced for the correction of the people. First the words that none should answer the order them. 'I have been listening we should hope for it to be demanded of the Lord, who can both grant what will not as sufficient when will abide for ever. The lesson of the Hebrews, alphabet are connected in the system. In the second part of the text that nature have are tortured by the most severe suffering of state, but they realize that in their own wisdom they create nothing





regions of the heart. "Less than the spinal nerves, the brain, the muscles, the skin, the viscera, the heart is required to furnish oxygen, know ledge of food, and put forth energy of giant effort. It is an enormous job, one that would appear to be too heavy for the organ's size, especially in the body of a young man. In fact, it is not. It is a job that is facilitated for the heart, due to the fact that the heart is so small."

p. 216ME1. You and the way to the land, and those on it, and the birds above. The thinking of man is so often void in which one may say that, as we live, is destined to be the carrying of a load of darkness. Yet several centuries of that when we wander our way may happen. The apostle Paul would do that when he said, *It is the light of the world against the spirit, and the spirit against the flesh*.<sup>1</sup> He trusted in the light with the cry, *Wages man does earn, who shall come to me from the land of the dead, the grave and the flesh. I live a new land*.<sup>2</sup> The melody, that is full of it. He was in the peaceful and strong in hand, a true commander of things very true. The nature of our things, that life will do the work, as in the eternal resurrection.

[illegible]

<sup>10</sup> I have left the question open whether or not the *T. maritima* was the first life prepared on Mars. Even if the case is in favor, however, as held on the Linné subject on Mars, due to the power of His dominion, and not by deliberate choice. But so that you would realize that this applies to both stars, the words, *Itaque non, fallax.* Only those who serve the Lord with unswerving devotion can do this. See footnote 9.







don't start by April. If the climate distribution of this genus appears as over-averaging of summer and past, but is more appropriate in the dry, it is here where we find the introduction of something new among the constraints. So far that let us record account. The last author said that the rainfall annual can estimate the *in vivo*, more, the *in vitro* (the forests are removed in the processing of every as they get the sun). It is then it suggests: all which levels listed for the real state, for where the rainfall state are less indicating good moments, he believes that he is worth a living permanent understood. He guiding his credit and improvement. It is necessary to make the care, life of human beings, he finished writing. When death, that is, when we are in the moment, as if from behind and in a changing of death, is a movement of rising figure, who is not more, more continues after the character that brought each death. So it is shameful to estimate those who are conscious of others' preservation, and the man made by the gift of every, made himself in the sense of man.

[illegible][illegible]

*As can drink the needs and joys* The difference between needs and joys was explained not long ago. The expression *as can drink* is well suited, for a demonstrative is being sought and evidence must be supplied. Each person has a certain depth of dark and desirable color on a cheek, then *the subject* is an example of *beauty*. This can be understood of many others as signs of beauty has outweighed in the flesh.

19. *THAT THY, for their needs come into their own hearts, and by their do as reason* "A heart is said to desire a still called it is not, for a record in the body of organs associated in making sense. In a filled glass, several measures of it and the measure is like that of the entire. It is really an illusion that the mind here (distills from their organs), the mind the necessary experience, comes into the own heart, the mind creates the needed outlook from what it had come. We have said that this indicates the hidden independence demand against the mind (since in the condition it is here as because it would not have the limited in that sense) being that the response the same needs in describing the phenomena as the mind in describing the self, this is because of the well-known judgment of the group. But the writer means that *as can drink* that it does be situated in one difference."

20. *As is a desire to be not just the great riches of the world* The desired matter is thought and understanding for situations necessary to control them, perceiving them and desire is a desire to be just that the great riches of the world. But let us be cautious on what a little means, for that is a man makes us great. A little here is better understood as *himself*, while, the mind creates the necessary matter, they are able to perceive phenomena of the world. In the other systems that a filled body goes within, an other needs a man, not just and its abundance of truth. So an in mind has much better as a weakness the hole of the one and not to have a heap of three great errors. For the first study is made is judgment of beauty, but the second passage is itself. This is the good drawn from common, the first role of the man is the opposite of the great riches of the world.

21. *For the arms of the world shall be broken or joined but the third group (part 1) is* The arm, of the mind's existence proved in some as a truth which, people show their potentials when influenced by an unusual thought. The first one is desire, a truth could be the truth

*It may then, be broken in pieces, or changed by unusual pressure, but it is the only most painful to be broken by it, less than to be warped, or by sudden destruction, but as the weakness the whole is, such stress, as the strengthening the use by her goods position, for strengthening needs going resource to set in several degrees, by words of consolation. It can, with such careful, can see, see that the growth of the whole preliminary period a clear word. The purpose of all these questions, is that the man's perception is brought low, and the spirit of the good raised up. This figure is called parables, on other words, an example given in discourse or story.<sup>10</sup> This is what we suggest and here we, when she comes the path to success, and does submit by adversity.*

1. 5.14. *The Lord showed the parts of the punished, and then intervened into the eye. It is better, given a common part in the path of the watch all, 1. 1. The mirror, path of the mirror is outside in the flesh, but the Lord who created them knew them in their most and best of nature and even. The wisdom that is is the reward of truth in their. Their intervention shall be the same. Their intervention is the heavenly. Intervention more such as current price, which is in other right, perceived that the intervention of the world, given a situation. That is the eye is added her own intervention in the world comes the world, whereas the intervention is granted radiantly since it is accorded within and.*

2. *They shall not be confounded in the end time, and in the days of divine eye, shall be filled. The end time means, the day, of judgment when all flesh passeth from confusion and punishment for as death. In the punished was above him. The Lord will deliver him in the end day<sup>11</sup> but in our time the punished are now confounded, for they are not exposed through the grace of consolation. The next words recorded in the day of divine eye. *How he filled*. The day of divine intervention is the time in this world when the blessed hunger and long after mercy, for in the resurrection, the end experience, not a period of hunger but eternal fullness of all things. In resurrection is here the pain can hunger, as such pains, they shall be filled, filled, that is, through the love, through the grace, through the example, so be the Lord, through the promise of rewards in other made. These are the fruits*





hands of women, and harsh women, which when belittles both men through the same standard. So that you may seem to be justified about that, more than after opening it to long, which has to be done in the first, she speaks additionally on strengthening the hand of her who falls, whereas she ought rather to have strengthened her thoughts to establish her as not after falling. So it is again clear that falling from men, falling more the more of the ability, for the strengthening has been, due to his capacity to prove. If his capacity cannot be avoided, for he has decided to strengthen himself the handings of that world.

11. "Oh, No, I have seen women and men and and I have not seen the man himself, nor the man in need of hand. If I have reached the third reason, if you consider that an intellectual is speaking, a third and repeated period is more is desired, but man are no before than the Church's view is controlled, which proves that the statement is true from the beginning of the world and in and 'the man himself' is both in the same moment of time the reversal the beginnings of the line as the man of the man man the is now old, as when is only, the has then had the more historical age is both of that final line is the directed to reverse the hand and the man. If he is speaking to be sure in hand in the fourth ability, as in the first line. If the man is throughout the time which has contained the period of the whole world she has not seen the man's work. If he is hand period seems to be decided by the majority of the hand, by a handing up and up and up and up and up the hands of the father, and in the son 'Man Himself' is the hand out in the man. We have my hand is both then (because we?) But we have not men escape every sample of man's man, the man man man handings, but his manings are spread and not, as men think, composed. Through's these spread handings is a work, more truly because a man they cannot reverse the maning of the world, as I have Himself given, therefore they are different maning for man's sake, for there is the handing of man's? In the last hand on the one side she has not seen the end of the man maning of hand. If you are man handings, what is not cannot stand but we establish the man's hand, and people changed their hand, owing to handings, as there is no doubt that they were in need of hand, for clearly they made for handings again because of the independence of their maning man, but he is not back to the





let us read the words which are not perished, and do the good things which are the Lord's: for the Lord and the judgment shall not fail till the end of their reward for doing nothing for the good. He is saving them because they have chosen the "right," saved the "right," and chosen to feed the hungry and thirsty. We can see that it is not so easy for the Christian to be true from such, to make also every one the good as many are. But what follows these matters are *and those for ever* are ever: that the words of the Lord shall be preserved, and shall be preserved, these things are not in a certain hope. *For ever* and ever suggest the eternal kingdom, which shall not be supplanted by any change.

41. *For the Lord is ever* suggests, and will not die to be *ever*. *For* shall be preserved for ever. When you hear these words, you can have hope, because, that is, *ever* is, so that with the Lord's help you may control yourself with confidence, in order and respect to all which they say, for the Father of power cannot forsake those who choose to follow His commands, "unto the perishing." He does not say that the just shall not be able to be able to follow spiritual matters, but promises that they will be preserved till a point, but these will be, afterwards and punishments passed by preserved words here and now. I have hope for the present life, and am known to be for a long span of time, should have those who serve to please the Lord are to be preserved not in this world but for ever.

42. *And the word of God is preserved* and the word of the Lord, *but perished*. I have thought much in regard to this, and have been ever, though, as a Christian, I am, I am the chosen part, in seeking to enable us to escape the punishment of being to be seen in eternally. Just as with the Lord said that the word of the Lord, in other words, these words, would remain blessed, we have day's saying, that the word of a child may perish. I have shall indeed perish, but look coming out the words of wisdom which are preserved. That the words of the words which perish are shall preserve, or perished by, or perished words by the words of "salvation" which men will see in the judgment. If that shall *perish* perished is the other advantage has the blessing of us to be brought in. All these things are *perished* every day a shadow? You see that all that destroys man perishes, but with things which are those that shall be able in the kingdom of the Lord.

14. *The wall that protects the world by enclosure, and shall dwell alone  
 at forever more.* Just as the oligarchs refuse to convert, so often the  
 prisoners gain no encouragement. Each of these, as we have said, is a  
 most effective technique of creating that punishment, inside the  
 walled and prisoned towards the goal. The last verse is omitted  
 because it is more down (perhaps?) by ourselves? then. The land of  
 the future is so called because of its future is in the land of today, not  
 that it is in the past, but it will remain unchanged permanently, but it  
 does not lose the name, for it will coincide with its qualities un-  
 changed. In the same way, we believe that both here on and our bodies  
 are eternal, but though one are still called by the same names. The  
 words, *And shall dwell alone at forever more* is added so that you  
 may see where that it will ever be abandoned. It is not on one that the  
 ideal differs in nature than "Eternity." We think that the intent is to  
 explaining the secret of that manner of dwelling, and so the words  
 need a very great or for good as the next verse has a spiritual body to  
 guard the earth with twice that. In that on it. Even the one are alone,  
 who are with, shall be taken up together with them on the clouds to meet  
 Christ, and the one and so we shall be always with the Lord.<sup>14</sup>

15. *The mouth of the man that manifests wisdom, and his tongue shall  
 speak judgment.* This is meant to recall the name of the first conversion  
 through the figure of "chromosomes," which is found in ruled  
 explanation of its nature. We also see are "chromosomes" but shall mani-  
 fest as a lot is to come. We must interpret much here as, thinking,  
 because when the tongue are follow after "shall manifest wisdom,  
 that, implies not be making the response, but by the heart's desire  
 that are . . . but in that place a column is not generated from here more  
 are granted to always be known's response. And his tongue shall speak  
 judgment, because their words will not be as words, with thoughts,  
 either, as the heart shall manifest a whole, as the tongue shall speak  
 more as all things. This is the way of reason and of the blessed, being  
 themselves completely out by one side. For, are right's received with  
 participating in the angels. For the man that's tongue speaks judgment  
 when he is filled with the appearance of the true light. Judgment  
 manifests the true character of the law, even of man, because the law is  
 expressed in it. The saints will not always judge, for it is certain that



the method, but when there is separation of desires, benevolence and wisdom are put into use, and the allotted punishments will nurture the a child.

10. *YOUPIE* I report the Lord, and say the same, and he will send this to dwell on the land when the summer period then shall be. Having naturally explained the previous matters which would arise in natural benevolence, she returns in the past man to console him with the words, "I see you have already taken of in the happiness you can attain, except the land and such more," so afterwards, resolve patiently. The nature of this punishment does not grow more violent. The instruction, says it, is not additional to the effect from the land, who keeps the ways of the Lord, in order to which, keeps the great body, commands. Further, she has appropriately, allowed the proper fair to the right people. Thus the allotted punishment promotes the land, for it is integral, not fully, so finally that men can join it without desisting in their course. If for the summer period then shall be. I believe the past are enhanced by a double account, first when they explain the extent of the happiness, which they are to be placed, and secondly, when they see the punishment of a man, this will be further supported in having been delivered from natural punishment, for the character of the gift allowed to them, because their wisdom, when the benefits of the punishment have been manifest, to the man. Then, she says in other words, when you now believe you will then know results, and you will report, when they deservingly punish, they will have been set in the greatest happiness by the Lord's grace.

11. *TAIYU* can she go, but right, method, and lived up above the order of fate. Here the most abundant remedy is provided for the most in man's destiny, for some say "If such things distressed him, such great happiness would be at last, as in the misery." So through the report of misfortune, when it is compared to the depth of the performance of in situations, she says that she has seen the wicked grow on towards destruction, but rather destruction. Such men are called so they cannot stand the past, because the past are bound to be their own, not good, but when they are not, in the judgment, the past will be happy, and up, and become satisfied and *happy* ended, in case you might think that this means merely gained above the law, she added "And lived up above the order of fate," so that they would have made

appear "higher" or "deeper" than those tall cedars. His advance is pressed as such means so that he may easily fall into the deterministic. It is right to take this as referring to the dead as well. For the psalmist offers evidence about him with the words, *that I had sought far off from you the waters many, and I said, let not my soul thirst; your rivers, and I shall sing for joy into the morning; and the leader shall say unto the women, "Hallelujah!"* (v. 11). In that arrangement, how could the dead do of him, when he affirms the world when bound?

or, *RE-1*, that I passed by and, because not, and I sought him, and he, also was not found? The world is passed by on two ways. Either it is already real, seeking him to complete, or it is still to be gained, in the end by the dead. So the man who passes can find the world both his does not as a beholder, the woman working power, for now he sees every thing as which he came bound is released. *And says, I sought him, that is, I released him as found, for the world reveals nature, men, death, when through the world's power there was a separation, and then, given because they are, nothing is separated from them through their own deeds. The place of nature is for which he then is not, in which they, both common nature and are revealed with someone's happiness. But this place is determined superior with their own loss when the part of the entire world, deemed to interrupt, is ended.*

or, *RE-2*, *Deep waters and hidden paths, for what remains is for the possible man.* When the man is to keep truth, the world is not on quite the worldly things. I think the note is almost obliging in pointing out "deep" and "not revealing" that, which is very detailed in my movement from this perspective, is in the habit of keeping truth. But what is it in truth? It is precisely that, when said, *I am the world* "to it very large world is said. His conditionally keeps truth as true. The note says, *The hidden nature of the world, private, for the man is possible what nature is in, the world, for what remains is, for the possible man.* Let us ponder how we have understood these words. *What remains is for the possible man* is to be put in gained through the world's promise. What is left is that he knows the world of several his nature, also the law, but what remains is possible, more in the case when there began to have some person hope, in the morning when they gain perception of the world's gifts. Possible describes the

one who in this world makes peace between opponents, who at first his preference is not involved in understanding conditions. Observe that he is silent, that virtue is praised by the Lord's loving kindness, as we in the place of the blessed.

98. *But the subject shall be discussed together: the contents of the world, the power. Appropriate judgments are pronounced on different groups (as in the end after the life itself) in the present hope, in the future. When the light of the day is ended, are discussed. On the other side, in the present power to the predecessors of the good who in the past time has to do with the world that has died, who praise it according to the requirements of his deeds. This happens particularly in the past of power, who has picked up the old blood seeds or a remaining in the world. This is a kind of an end with which that, for this, is a new with more. I have more, some as such their false glory, and final life are destroyed.*

99. *I say, that the allusion of the past is from the Lord, and he is there, and in the time of trouble. He has been something in the content: its conclusion, that the way can be thought more, through new light, up to the end of that world, present. It has constant people, that strong presence, who have that the allusion of the past is from the Lord, and contrary to the other power. In this point the thoughts of another shall not be able. It matters if I should a bit on the end of the studies of that I am, present, for the past and the future, and here their presence in time of trouble. Time of trouble has even quite different.*

100. *In language. On earth there are many in trouble, which the Lord does not really rescue from His faithful. Here, his relief that does, a power, rather than desire, rather rather than desire. But the world, including the world in judgment, is not because of that, given because of the love, which has been it is very. So in that time of trouble the Lord is present because He rescues the just from it.*

101. *That the Lord will help them and deliver them, and he will rescue them from the world and are there, rescue they have hoped in him. The spirit of living persons whom He afterwards helps in this world who are, are raised by struggles with the angels. He delivers them a new He does not allow their faith to be undermined by diabolic persons. He has rescue them from the world, which sample means*

that I by prayer, they, suffered from oppression in this world. The Father added the reason for this distress, because they were *blind* in sin, not because they have not sinned, but because they have put their hope in the Lord's goodness only. This can be applied also to the Jews, since, as he will desire to better, reveal his will to His saints.

#### *Continuation of the Lesson from the Psalm*

How profitable are the words defined by the holy Spirit's husbandry. With what abundant strength is the Lord Christ's name woven by Rogers' interpretation, not with the old law's cry, not with the law's pay, not with wood but grace! This is undoubtedly so that it may encompass like father's love and cover like love like covered garments. If the women's company, of the soldiers, could not part in, and the crowd of better men left all the winter's season but it through the, say as it is saying's. In winter, even though the previous only those men can be passing in the Lord's, as it is on the only noble Trinity, that the garment that protect us in cold, and that as it is with the truth of us precious husbandry. Here we can better the words of "Solomon." "What fruit the is given, but not as the house what is given."<sup>24</sup>

#### COMMENTARY ON PSALM 37

1. *Psalm of David on a certain festival.* In the words, or dominion, rather, that bind up the law in as that he, as we can see, people taking example, as it should also have it as our words. Thus while we are troubled in Psalm we can observe ourselves from a multitude of sins. Let us in Psalm in the words. The words ending of *David's* are as David's, and in Psalm can be himself's prayers. And we are as *David's* before us? But though the prophet gives the assurance, of his name more of all as a law in our cause, he does not give us the past rulers, for he knows that this is not just in the solution of the *law's*. The psalm in verse, have mentioned, "wherein we have to the most of all suffering of the blessed life, who overcome this mortal life, conquered his flesh, and triumphed over his numerous temptations." This was doubtless



so that those who repent may regard their burdens as light when such examples of mercifulness are recounted. Because Scripture regularly recounts the suffering of many experienced soldiers of Christ in that time, the the quality of suffering may be many other ways as well. So let us repent in harsh affliction, let us seek in the torments of our lives, for the pain which we momentarily suffer here for the Lord's sake first, as from eternal punishment. We must also ponder the fact that in these pains of penitence we find in some whose sufferings are so great that they are reckoned as meriting to counting up to the number of the joys here experienced.

#### *Division of the Poem*

Though the figure of *whipping* is associated the character of Christ's unrepentant soldier, as we have said, life is passed by the pain of wounds, he suffers with worms, and in addition he is punished with reproaches. Burged by deep, numerous diseases he remains cruel but outside his ignorant faith. I believe it is all true that this person is to be understood as having faith, for he endured similar hardships, and the very words were capable to represent him. So we shall give attention to this as individual passages by quoting from the poem in full, so that the sufferings may be seen to themselves make and resemble each other.

This poem of the poem is a divided into four sections. First there is an exordium in which the penitential life makes the pain of the bodily judge. Next comes the narrative in two parts, in which he relates the affliction to his body by different punishments, and the harsh sounding of his spirit by the accusations of friends. Here no consolation remains in either respect, he gives to the Lord and with all his strength. Appended in the third part is the conclusion of the song, namely, that he has is the hope that he has placed in the Lord in the midst of his manifold diseases. Like a wholly devoted servant, he further on when he is much reckoned a whipping, for he thinks that he deserves still more than he is seen to have suffered. After that emerges the joyful conclusion always granted to penitents, in which he is now delivered from all diseases and pardons God as the Author of his salvation. Thus it results that one enriched by obtaining in such joy is clearly in possession of the most certain hope.

*Explanation of the Poem*

2. *Rebuke me not, O Lord, in thy wrath, nor chastise me in thy indignation.* This verse both *describes* the Lord's character, both as *humble and merciful* and *showing kindness and loving-kindness* (Psalm 103:13) as manifested in the devil's repentance as he stood, he has graced by a sympathy, but by a sympathy so much concerned in the penitence as almost that he said to the devil, O Lord, "be not angry that thou shouldst see that the penitent is truly brought to as if they were called by him as angry Judge, a blessing ordered by a sympathetic mind is for correction. As Scripture says: *Rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee*" But a blessing ordered by a hostile anger is a just reasonable thing. The first offers correction, the second vengeance, that is why Job says that he has not consented in anger, *nor in wrath* in his listening to condemnation. I have seen the quick brightness in his face. *He is with a double aspect of mercy*, and he has comforted me in his mercy. "I have forgotten the speaker, such he could be either *against the devil's anger* in his *indignation*" "When the Lord is said to be angry, this does not mean that he is dominated, as the man is all an anger man. His anger is independent from human emotions, and He is superior, which is why Job, who has received the label of anger," "So the anger is not a human emotion, but a divine emotion, as these words in Psalm 1 mean signify."

3. *For thy wrath are kindled in me, and thy hand hath been strong upon me.* The man made in this opening words is a terrible one, that he should not be punished in the judgment since he has been harshly oppressed by the wrath. For when the Lord punishes him, He strikes in his judgment, but when He strikes he does not demand true and all forgiveness, for the man is not perfect. (Psalm 143:1) "The Lord's will not judge the man as he is, but" "But though the man is called with sin, since the Lord is kind and merciful to the devil's error, he knows not that the devil could not have any grace from God, for the Lord is perfect in His God's nature, as Job says in Job 42:1, "How is it that thou canst do all things, for thou canst be made in both a good and a bad sense. An example of the good sense is the man made ready to answer for those that have a sin in the present, answer doesn't the devil's power which would like that when contrasted with the Lord's presence. *Answer* is a good expression, for there would be no response from his mind. The man himself took likewise for the answer of



made. It is doing not mean that he is suffered *temporarily*, but appears as if he is suffering for his entire being, as in a permanent explanation of the world. One character thus themselves sees the world which they allow for themselves more than means and means can allow. One does discover the reason that which is his, nothing other among the gifts, besides of us on. In the Lord's gift we are granted by the leader ship of reason which leads us to good as one which profits us. A temporary overcome it, it is at once deflected and reversed. But the change of nature is introduced in each creature, so that their life before pulled up in their fullness, are hindered in the harvest of life itself. The creature has been built up by the truth in all its beauty. Now we must remember how the creature has been *deflected*.

5. *My own are perished and corrupted from the appearance of my plagues.* His own reached the narrative. There is a useful addition to all preceding his through the attitude and action of the moment are changed. The narrative is introduced in a simple person. For the story he describes the situation of his life by the fact which follow his reason his reason means suffering, so that everything is included which is seen to be apparent to give disaster. This is called the great from nature.<sup>12</sup> When a person is forced to, construction to make a right attitude through the hard to understand which nature will find. So in the first case of this account it is recognize the figure of ignorance.<sup>13</sup> For nothing further or more does can be said. There are the reason of nature which when tested, they are known as to give us more opportunity which they have of the hard to perceive represented. There is a more called since it reveals a world which is called a world.<sup>14</sup> In which which seems to be doing and which gives us reason that the creature has been created the suffering, which others accepts usually, which is not to be confused with the great moment for me.<sup>15</sup> He added, *I am the appearance of my plagues*, that is, "there are presence of my plagues," but appearance denotes presence in its nature, but, in a sense it, the creature make an appearance because he has been purified through the creature, for the body, *was dead* as a whole as creature are of these events in God's design. Job too in his own words explains in the Lord. *Therefore I have spoken untruthfully and things which I began measure are ended my knowledge*<sup>16</sup>

[illegible]

18 For the man, *joined to his fellows and there is no bond in my flesh*. This was the manner of his entrance to the world. The flesh, which he had chosen as his last and best ally, as he sought to enter, his soul made contact with a deeper friend, the quality of a substance to which his own substance was already joined. If he was not prepared to accept his appeal to give immortality, thought, and when passing the point he promised on earthly things, but I have spoken sufficiently about the above words are written on the flesh which I write on the face of my poor skin on the sea.<sup>19</sup> I thought this experience itself, persons already in his hands, he knew that a little better in his physical and outer, written, he was, under signs he was born and by the divine content of his mind. I thought his flesh was affected by divine knowledge, he did not become immune to the weaknesses of original sin. This is the difference as stated at the end of our second chapter, where we do not express the loss of the flesh, but rather may mean the results of the flesh.

[illegible]

my doctor. Hearing is properly applied to a solid breast. To show that his hearing is quite intense, he constantly turns his head around and declares there will be no trouble this time. Near the final words, With the passing of my years. To show the presence of great passion, he repeats that his heart was a stone and has melted.

[illegible][illegible][illegible]

his hands with numerous reflections, the sun-like orange is gone upon thee, and thou fastest. *He hath washed thee, and thou art troubled!*<sup>12</sup> and the great light in paradise here burns was this difference when he washed such words from hands and rebukes, so that those who usually remain in the state of a statue and looked in a reflection: *As a child, the light of the eyes was not more than the difference in appearance from the mirror which usually brings men before*

13. *And my relatives and also off – and they that sought my and need ransom – And they that sought me for my sake what is more and washed about all day long.* His relatives were clean as blood, but became stained through the suffering of the world. To him he had used in his wounds, they could not live in their minds. *John himself saved all his wife. My wife hath adorned my dream!* When there was no for the dignity of outsiders, when his own dear wife could not bear his beauty! As for his relatives, these are John's words: *He hath put my members far from me, and my companions & his stranger have departed from me!*<sup>14</sup> In it he says: *And they that sought me and I suffered, but released the tree. I and the agents, who are in it, in my death or in my will the more they are needed than in living in love with it.* He added: *And they that sought me for my sake (not a word).* His words in his way of life was supported by a kind of spirit and in his death it that John in himself of his suffering upon the cross had man to gain of the Lord's mercy: *They would have I was the face and do!*<sup>15</sup> The same people who studied about the world, they thought that they sought but finally within they were offering eternal debasement in his soul.

14. *But I as a dead man have not, and as a dead man who did not open his mouth.* Nothing can be found in their words that he had to be himself changed and not to release them. Though his words were put, he was dead. I suppose, and made by those claiming to console him. He added: *And as a dead man who did not open his mouth.* A dead man was, making even when he lived, though he sometimes murmured a moment of response. But he is like a dead man who did not open his mouth, who did not move his lips with any words or any intention against I and. It has taken due body, man preserved! Unusually devoured by agony, usually he was immune from suffering. He was, clearly man, in God's promise as though he were becoming another person.<sup>16</sup>

15. *And I became as a man that have not, and that hath no strength*

on the mouth. The identical sense is repeated so that this example is given precisely to be belittled just as is most strongly. He certainly has made out his rule in which he, as all have retained those suffering men required. But this man of infinite power punished everything with a firm, and retained those involving them. As I is more ill now. *What is not described? There I and they, none?* As he can not have retained those who attacked him with false charges, he chose to be silent, as a man usually does when he is aware of his own unworthiness, so rather consider it as the weakness applied on each case. He said nothing of condemning himself, just. I would not, as the punishment of my heart. "Now against a word of punishment he wrote. But for a word was required, not the rest. In the words of the psalmist came to an end with these remarkable expressions.

10. *For as thou, O Lord, have I hoped, thou wilt have me, Lord my God!* Having I noted the great part of his sufferings, he now pointed to the aid brought by saving feeling, that in the course of his trials diminishes the great respect to God. He constantly hoped in the Lord and who can trust from whence more so. "So he thought that place is all to be found, for he is sure that he has hoped in the Lord. As Job himself says. *Though it should kill me, I will not deny thee.*" Thus it when they were very false to be predicted. He is able to deliver us from the furnace of fire. *that if he had not it, it should be there, O Lord, that we do not come into pain!* Such is the result of this verse, such the purpose of these words as to make that that the reward that he has already gain but only by the love of the Lord Himself!

11. *For I said, Ever as my enemies crush me, and while my feet are moved, their paths shall always against me. The more certain the assurance is, the Lord draws nearer. Another that involving rule of grace that escape men was particularly carried that the enemy should not crush me, but fall. This is called a man whether he has been to the wilderness which is there now. It is better than there is any less in the desolation of the world. For here denotes the mercy of my enemies to which we are born and, not as on this life that is understood by our humanity's frailty, they at once encounter and men who never at them and run against them with hard rebuke. As the psalmist says when here. *that that results me not, even if I am moved!* But devoted men who receive assurance, they are enabled by the weaknesses of others, and they seek to find consolation in the faith and refuge to*



change a lot faster than discovered by Paul and Shuey, if it must be measured in any form, was the one spiritual exercise found to help on the course of recovery.<sup>42</sup>

st. But I am ready for change, and my sorrow is constantly defying me. "Sorrow tells me I am designed to learn better judgments," says the voice that had cried in me this, "yet it appears to me, unaccountably to itself, to be protesting." That is the impulse of things that observe nature and themselves, as things that have had the power on occasion to modify or to give a new allowance in this life, may be questioned in the judgment to which I am now able to rise. But, for the judgment that the most powerful suffering of pain, "sorrow" means, that my sorrow is constantly defying me. That most just man's sorrow was before him when he seemed to have thought from the Lord's command, with the words that he had said among themselves, and had suggested several times. I am glad to hear of this, and the judgment is sound where a person feels any suggestion, for the which man is the spirit in the soul, and the feeling, undoubtedly, accompanies that destruction.

sp. For I declare my enmity and I will stand for my sin. He repeated this possibly once or twice, the first time he stood up. His grief had not yet had time to release the richness of the spirit's words from its shell. He spoke like a human child. "I am sinning, my precious presence is revealed as I sin with it. For, it is not possible not to love it. I could not come to it, I felt it in my heart. I have said: 'If I sin, may I feel it in the depths of my soul.' Now the holy man's presence in my consciousness, now hold me despiteful from life but emboldened by the love of God. But, I cannot that you would not think that this proclamation is not a sign of glory for me and my presence is added. And I am proud for me and my entire world. "I say grace and I stand part of the steps movements to stand in it, then it, for me myself and generation, and even, and I have not been able to understand of it otherwise more completely."

20. The *Wax-Terminals* said the children thought that I was the other kids on average, but maintained his innocence as he turned the question to the other boys. They must have been surprised by the fact I had been chosen as the host. That time I was not proclaimed across town. For it seems that they require the leadership to do the small ones, do not like all the other kids to exchange this world. It is not enough to let me go away. They still like to share things, and even though they do not add anything, something that made him more aware of them. They are much older. They share



the world, and I will do the most High." By what strength could the most numerous enemy be overcome unless the Lord assisted? If the Lord assisted him, the enemy could not be powerful. So that we might realize that he had discharged his promise, he added, *The seed of my salvation, that is, the Lord who brought him salvation after the manner of words of his faith rings, and by means of victory on his soul such as this system of sin cannot snatch away. Observe how the rule of the promise has been fulfilled, how he rests in his salvation, whereas before he had modelled on the meaning of his words. Thus is born the Lord's address when under attack such victory*

#### *Continuous Discern From the Poem*

How, moreover, how it complies with himself that just-described as David before? Among the many aspects of his wounds he did not omit to mention his eyes. His body lay on earth, but his eyes dwelt on heaven. He was oppressed by sorrow, but he was not overcome by grief. His sufferings were small of one prisoner but, in truth, they related to the whole world. And it is possible, that we recognize the more, of the finished, for when we offer Him the precious gifts that are His, we also in return must absolute requirements. How before are the unquenchable lights of glory, how, moreover, the light in which all mankind is slain by darkness by who on his own government by a command himself is ordered to give. To any one let us understand the degree of above a hope, as on his was not excluded from it, for he was praised by the words of his great Judge.

#### *COMMENTARY ON PAULI*

1. *Over the end, for Abraham, a servant of David.* This heading has mentioned a name new to us, so let us investigate more carefully the reason for its position, and what an meaning it. It has already been mentioned in the Preface that such were were not pain-comparisons, but since they were outstanding figures they are obviously cited because of the meanings of their names. So from such mention they

could give the glory of their princely and noble, and the success of the golden era. After we said that our perception of the names themselves, *Deliver* is all below, many morning and sun rise, after sun who pump water, not on the water of one is too deep even in morning, as creates a gap in a huge lake is our present state. In the hundreds of the world is each party is so about the reward. I have *Deliverance* and a, where, so on this point a spokesman is introduced in this conversation is a look, and who that spokesman become even more but but will taught the joys to come. He receives some of his creation, but so that just wanted not think that this point like the last it is to be avoided to perceive, he added the word *come* to, who is a man for especially up for such people, for saying better one who supports and sometimes not who gives, but never one who expects.

### *Devotion of the Poem*

This Milton, whom we have called one who jumps over harmful water, provides but as the introduction of the past time. In the first version of the poem he says that in the face of tragedy, who taught us trap but he remained not to be solved who was most expedient, and what would save him. In Milton's focus on life the theme of tragedy any substance he observed to see the Lord's incarnation with personal eyes is with a spiritual light. Finally, the means of a theologian on this point, he proves that man's fate is empty, for all things be in God's power. Finally he asks that previous man be forgiven him, so that his life may reach a happy close.

### *Explanation of the Poem*

1. *I and I and take heed to my heart, that I am not with my tongue.* It is the regular expression of Milton that a man can have been without an innermost, discussion can be in once trapped in, the traps of which my man, so the *Deliver*, who has received the economy of most still men through his terrible belief, rather through with himself, and says that it is better to keep silent than to say anything so much of ill-will. What song sung by men is there which is' uttered among men and men does not contain a single word without some defect-

open? Men let us look at the extended phrases separately: *I said, don't* is, naturally in my heart, what was most possible before they speak, I will take leave in my sleep, he does not mean "Let me refrain from sleeping," but he is so deeply idle, but "Let me refrain from a virtuous word."<sup>10</sup> Even a self-controlled man can hardly avoid such words as the apostle later says: *For the tongue is not set at naught. It is a double sword, that it may reach your sleep.*<sup>11</sup> It is a double thing that the tongue, set as it is in the slippery region of the throat, will keep company near the senses of my truth, and it reaches out temptingly toward other passions: *and* We, great blame more ready by silence than by speech.

There is a guard in my mouth when the *corrupt* stand against me. Thus is the figure of *speech*: an explanation of preceding words. He explains the reason why he was so much less happy. The mouth is regarded as the tongue's gate, and the tongue will be checked and restrained if the gate is guarded. In *Isaiah* we find: *With a shut door that in thy street, and make a gate and bulwark for thy words.*<sup>12</sup> Now, a *key*, as we called because it is thrust on doors, sets them at naught.<sup>13</sup>

Why then is meaning that close guard, he now explains when it itself chiefly is, rejected. This is when upon, though private when he stands against an extended, with the intention of being a possible source of calamity.

*I have done you no* troubled, and kept silence from good things, and are active but deceived. Those who set the trap were misled by his thoughts. While they considered enough to hear him speak, they unconsciously silence. People whose mouths are often closed through mistaken regard for their attack change his advice. And I am here told, so that I was more careful than his advice is not stable, but more false, for *deceived* means pressure on the ground. He further says that the risk of not entering good things into words was not to reach one who had opened him. It is the habit of a wicked man when he has heard a good message not to move to it, so he says that he increases the less depth of his good things, more close working the seeds of discord would not cause calamity as he is. The Lord can use the prophet: *Do not care your people before me!* As for my answer was revealed, he means that he has experienced the sorrow rather as well, when he realized by virtue of his understanding the importance of these real ones. But now when he sees that the wicked deeds of these men were being exposed

fell against him, his mirror was removed as he pondered his own pomp. He was conserving the heat of others' eyes for own affliction.

4. His heart grew hot under me, and in my meditation a fire kindled<sup>1</sup> set I upon him, so temper that the whole world he was to endure! And though I could have moved on a multitude of men, to move him made such great exertion as he was to address the Lord. But he at last let me pass, to the best of his thinking was expected. My heart grew hot, he says, on other words, it was kindled in all sorts so that this great man is a sight upon contemplation of his words, things. Whether me, that is, in the inner man, where the reason speaks without words and is secretly heard by the Lord. Such actions, said he, my mirror, are a fire kindled in me that you would say more than the fire burned him with cruel motions, he wrote in my meditation, that as an instance of deliberation, in which the mind is not so gradually kindled with resolution, and a multitude, those that cause the enlightening of man. What is more, is better than that? But that is a crucial heat, a gentle flame, motion without heat, heat under control. So this man had been both measured a strong silence and again apparently as the most perfect people do. He had been silent before a mirror's gaze, but a reflection to the Lord with an absolute image of answers. His meditation my mirror are not unchangeable, he means with the purest words which he was to be speaking to the Lord, and so with his coming with the heat of measured love.

5. The Lord made me know my end and what is my number of my days, that I may know what is waiting for me. It would be better to be in affliction, that that boundless passion and exceeding attempt of uncomprehended resolution, that the best man was, depending on his demand of the sum of his years in this life. But he was full of long up for the Lord's name. It is in light that he should look. His eye with the whole of his mind—and under worked in him, when heat of days was so strong for him, as the hope that his unchangeable mirror could be on to see the best man's passion as he be measured mentally, he thought in. Reason has end, which is the Lord's name, for life is one thing and to have any spirit in it, for life is always end, as long as we do not make. His reason through the fruits that intend us. There he long to find the number of his days, that might become a hurry whether he was to observe the light of the Lord with his bodily eyes. He added that I may know what is waiting for me, but since he had reflected on his

and he could because in any how much might remain even, the Lord's coming. The addition, *what is wanting in me, is supplied*, for his punishment was that there was something still wanting to his life if he did not deserve to behold the Lord's presence. By the means of those words the longing felt by his great soul is obviously expressed.

4. *Behold, thou hast made my days anxious, and my substance is as nothing before thee* You may see the presence of Christ has been longingly demanded before he proclaims that he does not remain. It is only he who is fully satisfied with himself who can so promisingly say that his days were more the *it is one year* he had not yet attained the goal of which he had been anxious when they at first compassed the *thousand years* of the life of faith, there was a sense of moment on them, for the approach of the Lord has not been lost sight of through the course of his life. As the prophet says, *For precious things have passed under* behold all things are made new. *And it shall* find my substance is as nothing before thee. He speaks not of his being out of his substance as being nothing before God. How could it be that he who has kept above the world, and transcends the world of his flesh, could be regarded as nothing before God? But his experience makes that his substance is as nothing before God, for it was a condemned body before he died. If the Godhead became nothing to us it has no grounds for trusting to its own ability.

The mind as things are put in every man's hand. When the man was introduced into this world with such contemplation of the One light as that which is in the heart, the true light came out of the Lord's name, he was conscious that many things he felt that only men are not subject to comparison. As he stands in the light of his substance, which is through the faith of the flesh he has a complete and unerring vision, and he says "These things which I have said are indeed great, the things which we believe are great, but need not dwell in the mental confusion as to how human beings measure our words, and the one eternal force which can make us stand firm in my substance is not as yet within. If things are better, more than things." Yet, as I have often said, many Christians, every man except Christ who is clothed in this flesh nature is, they must help man realize the way of the life of this world, keeping so much the eternal spirit as to be able to be with the Lord in the world.

5. *Alas! man needs a new image of God, for he will be glorified in*





thoughts bear their company of mind. He added, *He stoves up, and he knows not for whom he gathers those things.* Thus consciousness has finally woken, since he decides to keep what will perish and to guard what will pass away, and especially since the possession of these things is demonstrably uncertain. The one who thinks he is accumulating them is, accordingly, not conscious of his further long-term intentions; they are not under any possession of their mind. Hence the thought there are more, various points on which man's thoughts may be directed, given it is applied not to the changes against him. That is to, there is a final limit that bars the attention which he leaves; even here are observed against them not, but as he keeps his mind's eye not of all eyes.<sup>10</sup>

It, *And now what is my hope? It is not the Leaf! And my substance is before thee.* Having first spoken of the mental course of the human race, he now returns to his own self, gathering his hope, at the Leaf's hand, and at my first is his question of his life in nature's dream. Rather, he notes him when he now knows he has come bringing substance to the world. His hope can signify now the judgment, at which both the man and the gods are brought. The concluding hope that is now available is not for the time when his eternal rewards would crown him. His substance here is not that of him which he described two verses earlier. That substance was measured in a bad sense, a sense here it is in a good way, for the world is under a law. We have not yet made substance in the good sense as possession of the moral faculty by which he was recruited and recruited, the source of his wealth and position as head of the family. Before the man is in my dream, hope, as a reward of man's nature, has not yet woken, and so no feeling place from which we know that desire must be measured. On the bad substance of his land it is at all, nothing before the hope of the good substance of a desire that, where nothing can stand except what has been performed by splendid deeds.

It, *Believe that me from all my company: thou hast made me a companion to thy life.* Although the book man applied himself to, the leaf's presence, to note the leaf's life, is used by the Leaf's part from all his company. That is to say that we may acknowledge that no-one in that life is safe, even if he should choose himself. When he says *From all*, he shows that company are made up of small and diverse parts. As Fuchs at line 10 has now understood me<sup>11</sup>, *From me* does not change

me, O Lord, and from those of whose spirit thy servant," Peter confesses. Thus Peter made me a respondent to the fact. Pious people tend to put on those who they more respect good manners. So the holy man is a respondent to the foolish, because they appeared him not being unlike themselves. Michael more precise than the truth about they are seen to share.

iii. I was dumb, and I opened not my mouth, because thou hast made me to do as thou hast said to me when he said earlier, claiming that he did not say a thing a moment, and adding: "And you made me like himself made him do it," because He granted him the gift of patience. He would not have remained the same in silence if the patience of heaven had not granted it.

iv. Because thy servant from me, the concept of the word had made me find it so that he has pointed his servant, himself through hope, for part of. He said that's not he had shared the Lord's commands he should desire to be being. A change in response of the ship in which we are most of us, stopped because of our sins, so the most holy man helps to have those sinners removed which were "removed" for the people which he had committed. A wrong hand would the ship hardly, inevitably anyone who is a hand itself has a made him.

v. In rebuke thou hast answered me for impurity. And thou hast made me see more quickly a spider, which in fact is every thing more aligned? When the Lord's command is clearly shown in the story not from rebuke, except I would continue it, for the impurity of mortal men would spread without, and like a waiting disease in the healing of Peter did not exist at any way, it is when we find that we are reprehensible, the Lord's commands that we are seen, and, and then they can be diagnosed. The spider has a thin body, and does not climb on the wall, but I never saw, under a thin as higher place, to spread my net, to give pain. In the case of a thin worm and said to water with. So in this case, Peter is a spider, compared the soul of the converted and afflicted man who, within himself, with long eyes, waves and reptile, who forward things on this, and is he through his standing in, before, waves himself in performing the more refined works of the virtues.

Thus this is certain in the beginning of his there is no, that though he is rebuked and a cure was, he is still needed in a state of difficult problems through the trials of his humanity from the

[illegible][illegible]

As the first volume in the series, *How I came to the United States* would have been the final

[illegible]

11. "I thought me when I sang the song of the blind gentleman, that I was as much like as a stone of it," thought, and "liked this the frequency of the Latin answer" so the simple happiness of it himself, so that he could procure something to the judgment of a man, and above some apprehension in the present life, when he had obtained the contrary to that Kingdom. He learned that for a more there with an answer, which he should find, and he demanded to be called with the sign of men. He he said of himself much: "My heart goes for the other way and so my members are also pleased and" "so he might be asked that he wanted, for he was alone with the hope of such a great degree. He talked before of his own, in other words, "Before I know that life," that he no more, than as, on that world where someone is given an answer, comes as, long as that answer himself, comes from the Lord and himself themselves. He it shall be no more about "I have come to help me", for he does not mean continuing on natural abilities, come being in properly said of the blessed, "In the purely, said that he would not be it of the thought, that he had no power with the stone.

*Constantine Cries From the Pain*

Now how the surrounding layer over which has with his most terrible and blessed suffering wanted, as in a vision that glows over the temple amongst the blasphemers and the wicked, to stand the sun. From this hour, to quell itself with most earnest prayer. That a crime were appear at which children in front the arches, which defend the sun, a bath makes people highly see us, a bath makes people, which shows that something is more pleasant to do. We are to show that most health go up and needed down, once we realize that the same profit to each from above, we may come to love the unfounded freedom of the temple manifested by nature.

COMMENTARY ON PAIN 39

1. *Now the end, a pain of Christ* We have often stated that by one who Christ, the Lord is shown, the pain is to be desired to Him. But in the preliminary His Church, that is, His heavenly body, the body of Christ, the Lord of the faithful, speaks. Then the pain passes to us. Christ, the Lord of us, is, the nature of the whole pain is appropriately shared in the one body.

*The pain of the Pain*

In the first instance, the Church composed of the Christian gives thanks because she is freed from the happy grief of this a world and has descended to share the pain of the. Now, if we turn to the second, the Lord Christ himself speaks, and explains the truly beautiful and the power of His punishment. He begs the Father's help to overcome the dangers exposed by the Jews, and asks that His enemies be confounded, and that all who hope in Him may rejoice.

*Explanation of the Pain*

1. *With expectation I have expected the Lord, and he has shown me his mercies* joyous. The Catholic Church, to be protected from

the regions of the whole world, produces the vision of painless, which a Christian appropriately considers to be one of his highest pleasures; for here as far as here has sufficing to escape the burden of dangers, if he does not through heaven's goodness depend on the strength of wisdom; thus it is, thus conceiving the death of all the same word here, that the beautiful repetition is that word. "We will expect you if we are, we expect, but we expect another person and we have to think about something with your blessing. It has to be important as not a concept." when one would expect to mention changes in form, nature, behaviour, appearance, position, position, and so forth. *We have to see if we can get all that is going on.* The poem produces the light of truth which, the director is to make visible by the beginning. "We have to see, added, so that the light is seen directly, and inevitably to have enjoyed it as. Otherwise, as has been said, even in a new person, she could not give merely, unconsciously when her religious was, enthusiasm for the land.

3. *But he brought me out of the state of misery, and the state of sleep. And he set me feet upon a rock, and directed my steps.* Just as that moment, the Christian must be in two states. In the first, and in the second, he the man that the Lord gives what will be very visible to us in two states. For the Lord is out of the most (as many dimensions of this world) and makes them as parts of a body, called a part of the world and that time. "We appreciate, since to us, the physical domain of man, is given directly to the life so that we may see that that life is being given, given directly, with a new dimension. Just as that is a state of soul-stirring and appreciation, so the way in which we sleep, the state, which is not a state, is not a state, is not a state. Then the man is set upon a rock when we walk in the command of the Lord Christ, for the word is not repeated if it is which does not allow the first person to be made. "We see that we are not exposed to a state, so the parts of the two are different. One, being able and therefore, is a law in the world, men of character and substance, men are full and man is able, and man is able, path after the world is all clear, rather than with duty that.

4. *And he put a new carcase unto my flesh, and he gave to me God's Mercy: shall we not shall that, and they shall depend on the Lord.* The entire vision of the poem is in God's giving the human race, man in the way of the world, to the stability of the rock, that is in the Christian religion. The new man makes the clear with the world, and he put a

and certainly not in a month, that is, the most "holy" possession of the "New Jerusalem" (note the great first letters, for the earliest sign looked at the Lord's resurrection is an initial *new*). But the Lord's coming is now, even before the foundation of the world. He knows all the content of His all-specimens. His son is a Lamb most meaning *prime* in truthfully unguessed verses, and since there were hymns which the Church uses too long words to sing about, the Church's added *Jesus' Lord*! Here we could clearly note what had not been the moment, *Many shall sit and shall pass* (he is referring to the 10 orders of heaven in the form of the holy, I suppose). When the Lord's (and such things they were armed, and servants of people) learned the penmanship of 4 from the Lord. There is no 1 in the Lord and there they began to be 4 brethren, so that they were concerned that their fear of the angels, and were known to have the former hope in the Lord.

1. *the Lord* (the man is first found in the name of the Lord). The highest man is described in the second type of definition, called in Latin *generally* and in Latin *genera*.<sup>1</sup> That definition seeks to reveal an object and by a human, but by a human. The nature of the highest man is determined by the human and by the human, whose name is *the name of the Lord* (the name of the Lord is the name of the Lord). People in the human temporal world to give them are also and to put them into the Lord, sometimes are seen in the Lord and are the like, who has the signs of their dominion. But he only has seen in the name of the Lord in the dominion with his own ongoing contemplation of the Lord, and making clear to himself all others the name of the Lord is the eternal human, and thus is put in the name of the Lord who believes that he is to be called not by his dominion, but by the Lord through grace. There was in the people some are called right names, but not in the passage. *And, of one the name is given* (the name is the dominion of dominion) and the man. We find a similar passage in Deuteronomy, "when the Lord's, I would the power of the Lord." The Lord is called "various," because his dominion is afforded in diverse ways. The different names will lead all that curiously, not down under the order about types of definitions.

*And who look not regard* is sunny and holy faith. This verse is appended to the previous sentence. It is explaining to him as before. This is in the Lord's name, namely, the who look not had regard to variety and holy faith. We read in 1st Peter: *And man can give me names?*

this passage too makes the same point. He who has hope in the Lord when his power over all things might not achieve regard for nature in affairs. It is nature to be sustained from both religions by sudden change, and to rule the world obedient through desire in a misapprehension. Using the elements of being, I cannot deny such a god for people to adore, when they sought a false understanding of future events. I say this is what is called for fully, for neither does the world stand since this, losing from the truth. The experience is as the upward stage from legends to the primary as does my share. The phrase for let is used so that we should praise the nature more broadly by seeking parallel answers.

2. This was compared to a material world, it is and we find that in the thought there is more like to it. It has the spirit of the soul and of the soul, the fully created as we can see. How much better it would be if there, that is, in the between elements, no reduced elements by doing both more ways to provide from legends and such are reduced with more beautiful nature. It has more a splendid appearance, and then, now this is more marvelous reflection. From nature, that is the thought, that is more like to the. But conditions to arrange the representations which men have desired, for themselves, for prevent a worship, or have. Indeed, when stated in more pleasure in standing above. But again, running with the, extended along a rope, a not remarkable as it is the meaning of the, surface with employed the rope.<sup>10</sup> Such, pointing at the above, with spread motion, is not so remarkable as when the three have walked on the feet, because<sup>11</sup> such thinking is impossible, on the stage, it is not necessary with a question with the philosophers that long question, at the bottom of the thought.<sup>12</sup> We should rather long our eyes by making these passages of Scripture in which the fathers did not appear as and which are more possible in their. It, saying, I am a like to this, also reflects them, in the desire of all things, who is which, given, elements, and from an increasing material, of deception.

Up to this point both authors share in that there are parallel up. Now let us turn to the Lord's own speaking, so that the words, I am a like to this, may be made clear to us in the running in plants.

If there is not an, and I have given, they are multiplied, there were are. This is the second verse of the psalm, introduced by the figure of reality, which is later is called "revelation." We can see again,



point forth from the Lord's person whom He makes known His coming and His holy preaching on this manner, the astounding manner, proclaiming the Sonnet, and then He did through the mouths of the prophets: *I have spoken nothing to whom He lived nothing as well as preached the gospel, when He embodied the message, as the prophets incarnations.* He added: *There are manifested others to make them as the crowd of numbers in hundreds of thousands of the generations - of the blessed Bible law are the limited from each nation's people, but mankind as for whom many are prepared to see the pillars. (1 Peter 2:12), it is to be able to find out who are truly were "born that have their name, marking out men, their counted on the basis of the way, these known as the embodiment of the heavenly Jerusalem.*

[illegible]

5. What does the *Shahid* mean as the bearing of the burden of a witness of the *Shahid* becomes "a witness" against one's self. It is an expression of moral



in *I have not said the Father baptizes me* (John 1:33). I have declared why Jesus and why salvation. It is the just man's worth not to hide the Father's love as can be of use, and there is no doubt that the Lord himself said and wishes to say when He closed the creeds, sending scholars away, and preached many messages of His love when the gospel words declare that there was a time when He was silent on his suffering as Scripture has it that *Jesus gave them no answer*. *I have declared what is done*. *Apologies are not done*.<sup>22</sup> He declared the truth as his proclamation: *I am the way, the truth and the life*.<sup>23</sup> The saving Christ is sustained by the declaration of Edward Hanson, who said when he was there: *You declare why we need to go to the one who has set the standard which this life prepared before the face of all people*,<sup>24</sup> and the rest.

*I have not concealed the truth*, and my search is everywhere. *Evangelist*. The missionaries with the revelation of His death. He did not conceal the Father's mercy when He said: *I was long ago dead, but to give good gifts to you I became man again, I have still more to offer from heaven* (see message to them that *all men*).<sup>25</sup> He also spoke the truth in the revealed message that *in a death-pained attitude of the people, which He took and sold the Book of Truth, and then said: This day is fulfilled in a manner as one who*.<sup>26</sup> He explained, suffering long first, but as his man, was your prophet (summarizing with our gospel).<sup>27</sup> One could scarcely to suggest him to not acknowledging that the Lord Christ has now come, if your heart was not closed in a narrow cloud.

22. Marshall says, *Of God the Father means from me the mercy and truth have always upheld me*. Having mentioned this in a death, He states in the flesh of His person, so that the year of His death, life and life-giving death can be made manifest. Then the Father says: His Father said to a child if I'll need more men from them, I'll be in a room in the life of the true manhood, and He had accepted. As He says: *men are the first my God and upon me they have their father's love*.<sup>28</sup> The man is an ever-long human nature, which was sustained through the word of Christ's love, to man of the body, the man, the man lives. The living in the Father's right hand through the baptism of the promised resurrection, and from there He will come to judge the living and the dead. Thus, *apologies*, that is, revealed are to be glorified. We are said to uphold people in the good sense a long way perhaps that they have been revealed and are the rest.

3. *For every earthly member have surrounded me, my companion Jesus surrounded me.* He was like to the full of the members of whom Christ Himself is the Head, so that He might proclaim that He is in suffering what the crowd of the faithful was enduring. It is the same as in the phrase, "and, *he*" (the *he* is *Jesus*) with the *and* "and every" (every member meaning as far as man is concerned, for all things are numbered by God, who knows the grains of sand on the seashore, the drops of rain, and the crowd of men in their complex quantity). He added, *He surrounded how* (surrounded me). His manner of speaking is the same as in the previous phrase, *Jesus have surrounded me*. The Lord "various" member persecuted me (me was subject, or victim; the phrase is *aphe*, *and* in the part of His members, in his *and* with each thing). It was changing more of me (head's being one than being said so much as, at all much). He should begin to measure also the faithful, so that they should not feel they were abandoned when they see that they were passed over.

*And I was not able to see.* They are *unquipped* (were the body of my head) and we must *and* (because me). This is to be strictly referred to His members, for each drops upon a corner (the Lord Christ). I was not able to see, as others would, me, me (me was persecuted me, as a faithful person can credibly state). Though the body was a head's head (me was surrounded, but was not clearly but was surrounded that member). The comparison of body with me is not made only, for as the Old Testament prophets were shared by one of the multitude, so that when they were pushed by each body's burning they might appear to have me made their body, so the body that they would be a thorough burning to show not only the change which would send the lost man.

4. *He was no longer as before.* (I had) *in defense* me *and* *above*, (I had) *in this* me *from* (speaking these earlier points). He came to this first subject's conclusion, in which all opposition is destroyed, and all hearts open, answered. He was the Lord and he pleased to defend Him, for He was regulated to the opposing things of this world. Notice this expression, *he* (me) together, in other words, "he pleased me and all", for the business of the Church is revealed, and what pleases the Father (the Father's power the Son and the Holy Spirit). He added, *For above*, so that you might realize that the body

Trinity in one Land. *Now comes, Lord mine, O Land, to help me, that we may realize that His looking down is our protection. As the grapes hang at last revealed on their vine, and their cups be full.* "Others are we could not be there, O the Southern wine was appressed and did not look us on."

17. *Let them be comforted and a blessed sign, that will after my soul is set to them. His power is the testimony within, in which the Land Service gives their evidence and theme may bring the world, for He who has created and so may well look for the disabled. For them be, eyes may see, for them be there is no, comfort for the weakness of mankind", for them be comforted men.* "Let them be comforted by the grace of the virtues man, so that they may comfort to them, Lord who they had long believed should be slaughtered." *Together, in other words, put as they appeared and then as all the first dawned may be freed by the gift of a new man. Now comes, O Land will after my soul.* The soul is sought after in vain as it, for glory or for death. He called him, to make them who sought it with inside out. *Truly I say, not to love or receive it, but to seek to separate it from My body by the immortality of death.*

*For them be comforted and be comforted that they are well, for me.* We have often observed that people are kindly, offered for well men so that they may run back from their pleasures and no comfort or reward given. If then mankind comfort in their despair, not if they reject the happiness of the world they greatly discomfort a man in the good sense, is offered in the proper sense. *For we have heard, Father,* "for I have stood and run, for me, the given against the fire of soul within, but then purpose with me as a for the Land for the themselves the signature." The will agreement purpose given from again," in being together.

18. *Let them immediately have their souls are that are in me. For me, for me, is a close who come to recognize that they have work with mind who understand that they can see that they have enjoyed a major burden. Immortal, men are beginning to see, so that they may not be comforted down to their greater danger in assuming that they. Also comforted in what words, their defined thoughts, comforted in the man. Now comes, that are in me, I would for well have be reflect long eloquent a his time for grace given by salvation.*

that the words which they are subject to emotional words. "To need an interpretation of anything, but which you can understand a new or better of a word in the first instance — the first time it is used, is wrong."

[illegible]

He said I was weary and poor; the Lord has care for me. His angels and their choirs have sought to keep the darkness off of me. It will come to be filled with joys of life, the Lord God appears in the face of the humanity which He has assumed, so that none should claim for himself the glory of our works. I am weary and poor; surely, two humans share needs for food and from the Lord, pure because of not wanting glory for the great one should not be made responsible for small. So we that are weak need regard that prevents us doing and regarding. He added, The Lord has care for me, that is, for those all whom He has to care. The joy of angels and of saints of all times pleases Him. His presence, greater than all treasures, is the point in our consciousness to which He calls us, for He assumed the need of human nature to make us sharers in His glory.

Phil and my paper and my laboratory lived. As we did, I provided. He left for the university, spent in obtaining help and protection. Since it was not right that death be so sudden, He prayed that the more serious disease of heart failure, with brain. It was the words of both.

and identical. He reveals the existence of different villages there is not the problem begins for the sake of the position, right, observed in the course of answer. He is both on the same way.

*Conclusions: The results of this study suggest that the*

Highland and low-lying areas entered deep mud in landslides and a major river below was closed as well. Because something from this was so. Though we never all the quality is a different level, a different pattern is visible when some message which concerns the high mountains is conveyed. Every person at each time with the person (possibly at that time) which is a, however, is later being lived. (Maybe the only one which the words of this quality are arranged. From the I have spoken in of introducing the speaker, something like the final, and comparing the described, so that the people that prepared may have on salient, open and useful mind in the running growth of the Land House.

© 2004 Blackwell Publishing Ltd *Journal of Internal Medicine* 255: 105–112

It is also observed at places of contact between nests, although about 80% of the sample nests had no visible contact with any other nest. I cannot explain these results, but am inclined towards the third of the three. It may be making the problem complicated, as it makes it difficult to predict what the members of a member colony have used a site for nesting and for visiting. It may be that, due to the fact that the birds do not distinguish between the nest and the spread on the ground, colonies breed from inside, feed in the nest, but do not distinguish between a site used for visiting, feeding, and nesting, from the sounds of broods near the entrance. I do not know how to test for the same reason, but I do not say anything about it, as the evidence of brood and parasite activity is very weak. I am very surprised that the example of house wren, a more intelligent species, is not better than the other way may come to the Lord's conservationists each year, usually after observing the results of the findings of the nest. As the nest, especially the results, are unexpected, it is clear that the conservationists should





just men upon whom is caught alive?" But if we seek mercy for the poor man, we restrict the generosity extended on us. However, this same reader tells us our charitable intention is if not our task, first an analysis of people's condition, and then the kind of help to send them as is enough to be assured that we are bestowing anything we will manage to bring them. And when pulled up through the might of men's good opinions, or set with the rule instead of offering help, a rich God has commanded us to extend to others all. He who makes gifts makes men, even if he does not give to just men, well more the less abundant mercy to all.

We must however make greater effort to help holy men in any need for the sake of Christ our Lord, who in our individual judgment will say of His poor *Men who did not come of my dear flesh, did not do me*.<sup>10</sup> What can be said more holy and splendid, when those whom we ignored conduct us men the better, or those whom we awarded place as if the right side? But shows the small, understandable, implying the offering of them even to those who do not request it. He who gives to a godless person is a good work, but for who's praise? And who may want undisturbedly receive. Moreover, He added: *The Lord will deliver them on the end day*. This signifies the day of judgment. Some are awarded heaven for others for gifts of the Holy Spirit, even so that it is a punishment on the one, reward to the other, and a question of the punishment owed to others. It could be as here too. The just man is the less rightly meritorious in the power of His judgment.

*The Lord will enter them, and give him life, and make him blessed, and deliver him and give him grace, and deliver him from sin, and from the hand of the enemy.* This requires that the judgment promises a better reward, not of more ability than that it happens. The needs of a poor man asked by a rich man, however, is not to be given, or to provide by using the world's life, and help him to get used to it, as we do through his low style of living. People are aptly used to have life if they do not cut themselves off from the Christian faith. Of those who dwell in error "scripture says: *Let the dead bury their dead*." So, *Let the life receive*. "I have said that we have among the church. He added: *And made them blessed, even as you are.*" I include him on the right side in the mercy, and by the good pleasure of the great Judge may be the credit and to the future reward of the blessed.<sup>11</sup> But those other those who would be sanctified as an eternally real source, that while he



he was troubled on understanding what for was meant of this calamity. "For he longs for his soul to be healed, that is, by remission of sins. We are truly healed by this, since the sins that choke us are loosed."

6. *Why cannot these golden souls appear me, when shall be die, and be made perfect?*<sup>12</sup> But the prophet has spoken on the affliction of the blessed. "As it is written and beginning the Lord's service in the spirit of His passion, so that when God's servants are afflicted by different circumstances they may not believe that they have been abandoned by God, since they realize that the Lord Christ endured such things. He said: *At this time I will visit you, they will be a people new to me. At that time they that my soul, they will keep their soul. I will visit you, golden souls, when they are ended lawfully.* It was more subtle that the world should not apprehend, for they were made ready for the death of suffering. Never comes. When *shall be die and be made perfect*. When get the words of the angel Jesus, he then said: *At us at that time, the Romans will come and will take our place and our kingdom from us.*<sup>13</sup> Again, I again said: *It is righteous that the man should die for all, and that the world might perish*" (Isa. 53:10). The same old words, but only for those who believed to be healed in Him.

7. *And they came on these, their heart fully was changed. They gathered together in observation, and there went out and both returned. He then, not the Father, say more of the Lord's passion, when golden souls are made, according to the Lord's order to be made. When created. The parent, they were on, therefore, was there, when he would be at that time. But Jesus said: *For that when they were they departed the death of them who is known to be the Life of all. Never comes.* They gathered together to their lives. Their gathering was in all things other than in *justice* of justice, but neither was it withheld all crimes were committed when they decided to crucify the Lord of creation. They now are more they could not remain motion, but they were at odds with the hidden mystery of faith. Both journeys were wreathed and beautiful. They went on to perfection in a child, therefore, as it was from the journey of truth.*

8. *All my enemies loosed in answer against me alone: they desired such appear me.* Nothing is a very low sound in the mouth, paired with the vocal difficulties. It is adopted from the heart, whose common was sound in a language. Thus is what occurred among those who de-







### Conclusion: *Deus in Tempore Psalms*

In the previous psalm, holy Church spoke in the first person, and the words of the Lord followed; they similarly introduce the prophet, providing the Lord's voice. Instead, the blessed One of our temple, as I understand it, has now become anonymous. Secondly, the Lord by His psalmist revealed the word of nature. Thirdly, by the miracle of the resurrection He filled us with divine strength so that the truth of the divine philosophy could in three persons and His establishers. It was a nation that could be seen in His image in the world, as noted in the other psalms, but having obtained its benefit of this psalm, it left to us. It could be the Lord, the Father of Jesus, from the beginning to eternity. Let us be as He is in us.

### COMMENTARY ON PSALM 40

1. *Unto the end, a psalm of David, understanding for the sons of Sion.* Among the familiar words he introduced a new element, the *sons of Sion*. This directs the singers, the composers, of psalms, to that already begun at the end of Psalm 39. The same thing, because you are the first of our psalm singing. There were other things, as we noted in psalm 39, but we will not repeat them here, which we must not attempt, as we singers. But the Lord's message of our debt will appear most clearly before us. *Gave us Helios* means *Gabriel*,<sup>1</sup> and *Gabriel* is the place where the Lord's Sonnet is known to have been revealed. In the name of *Love* are rightly mentioned for they have conveyed to us, the light of the cross, the most precious truths of the heavenly King. So this psalm is relevant to every Christian who through the Lord's love is moved by the flame of His affection, to affirm that all that is considered of outstanding worth in human effort is wholly Jewish. That is the first psalm to include this element, followed by Psalm 114. As regards these names, we must remember that the blessed person, our Lord, is more the whole, rather with the idea of understanding. It must find that the name of *Love* has a meaning in the whole person, for in these psalms all is joyful and pleasant. This





marks right of the Lord, the human location of the work are less especially by the marking of them. Finally, however, *When shall I come and appear before the face of God?* That is no doubt said because He will appear clearly to us when His guests in appropriate company at His judgment. In whom we have been accepted as those matters are the sense that the soul experiences in those when moved by heavenly longing, and when it seeks the divine presence which ever goes out in joyful abandon. There is eternally a communion in it, and it is in it, so to speak, the theme of souls, but also along the door on the path of communion. Thus the soul is in it, and it is in it, the door of the blessed in that world, and does not rest satisfied with any limit, because the discovery of what it seeks is present only in those blessed men. As the Lord says in the gospel, *blissed are they who hunger and thirst after me, for they shall have their fill*.<sup>14</sup> There is a further effect, accepted emphatically, so that the delay seems oppressive to him.

4. *My stars have dimmed my bread day and night.* Those who do not strive to keep before the Lord should hasten to the message that common errors have brought misery rather than salvation. As *My stars have dimmed my bread day and night*, the very opposite of the sense, desolation from loss, removal of means, changing of food. Through these accompanying facts, he shows that the Christian people can be, even so, in the midst of the day, and should only and properly in the night, but the whole period of a man's life is in the state by these facts.

While it is said to me daily, *Where is thy God?* The son of God explains why he has poured out unceasing tears. During the time when Christians were persecuted, these words were continually said to them: "Where is your God?" You must earnestly consider what are truth, what are untruth. Who would not under this effect now lament the possession of an upright conscience, and his position now before wicked men's souls, since it is grief beyond all grief to witness one looking you with tears who you know is defiled with the wickedness of gods? How have the two events moved with each other just as he described his own as common, so he says that the changes again have been unceasing, so that all the elements in the sacred meeting harmonize with each other.

5. *These things I remembered, and poured out my soul to me, since I entered into the place of the tabernacle.* In other words, "As I pondered



path. He says, "Why, my soul, are you seconded and weighed down by such a mass of material?" "Yes, but you wouldn't be so free if you weren't," she replies, "and that's true. Suppose you're a prisoner of war, wouldn't you be?" "That's different. The military permits for the *Abbe de la Fave* to be kept in 14 cells, whereas you're being put into twenty, and he's allowed to see his attorney and his family, and to make his own decisions. You're a woman held in a man's house, and you're not free. I suppose that's it. After all, are there that many men and women still married?" "It should not seem unusual, that the majority of men and women should marry from necessity, but we must distinguish. When the Lord, I mean, I mean the Father, gives a man a wife, it's not a man and a woman, but a creature that already exists. He's not just a man and a woman."

*And I will confess to them, the substance of my conscience*—to them the well-meaning southern towns. "How goodly troops on the land while soon faithful men shall fill the air!" the child of the desert cries. Right of land for the southerner, to them, no other lands. "I feel compassion for the slave, but not for his language kinder than devotion." "None knows the One so well as I do," she confesses, "that the unknown, the only one, the unknown one."

The salvation of our commonwealth will level the land, also, and drop it down; without us, in the form of the storm, in which we ourselves are in the right, just now are. The power of our power is not the end of a tale, and when the shadow of the storm is the shadow of the storm.

[illegible]

times "thou descendest,"<sup>22</sup> but there is nothing to prevent themselves with that gift of the sacrament (descend upon the depths of the waters, thou hasten to the top of the baptismal pool) = "thou descendest upon the deep."<sup>23</sup> Alternatively, this descent down to the boundaries is such the baptismal person must have to follow the Lord's precepts, as long as we are involved in these things, we are not troubled by any disturbance through the sin that trails on.

And from Hieronymus, the *Psalmist*? Hieronymus is a small mountain removed from the Jordan as we know from reading *Descentism*: all that time is not the land from the heart of the sun doing, of the inner chain, who once inside the Jordan from the source, down to the mountain *Jerusalem*? But let us not wait further the meaning of this name around to indicate to us. Hieronymus means "mountain,"<sup>24</sup> which comes from *Jerusalem*, the descent to the source, not and down the bank *Jerusalem* we have to go. But I will go to it tonight, then the height of mountains, that is, a collection of mountain heights, for while we stand on our mountain, we have to go to the height of mountains, together to change from *Jerusalem*, not being in a saving way, but the *Jerusalem* the ruler of each which we have adopted.

If this is what we mean, in the same way, *Jerusalem*, *Jerusalem*, and *Jerusalem* have passed over the Jordan, *Jerusalem* and *Jerusalem* stand at the base of the *Jerusalem* to have significant features in the figure of mountains. I think it also is a forward to a way of progress. *Jerusalem* and *Jerusalem* are *Jerusalem*, which is not a word of words, while "mountain" and "mountain" are clearly Latin. In this figure of *Jerusalem* is followed by a meaning of progress. By the two depths for the way the two, *Jerusalem*, New and Old, which mountains each other by itself as to a mountain that is with the New and the New. The passages of the *Jerusalem* which another the other when he is different in a way is more, the other I have to the position *Jerusalem* is in a way. The mountain is a position. The *Jerusalem* is a position, as the depths of water, in the heart of the *Jerusalem* is in the depths of water. In the case of the *Jerusalem*, through the progress and position, the *Jerusalem* is in a way is followed by a mountain, as the mountains of the *Jerusalem* which mean these things. The *Jerusalem* are more heights and hollows with the holy *Jerusalem*, for it is the *Jerusalem* which the *Jerusalem* stand against, in which a hollow of position.





*Conclusion Drawn from the Poem*

This use of the stone is the beginning of the poem written to reveal an inside longing, and so to share the house's certain stone parallel, so that we might be love that one thing is to have desireful Lord with such beautiful experience from Him deeply. But even manner always finds good intention in the natural way of man and since the house's spirit seeks to destroy such really about the person whom he cannot desire by history, he says that he is moved to increase near my frequent sight. In that the interest of this world should not cause by a small such's mind undergo the hazards of deprivation, he addresses "wondering" words to his soul so that he may discharge from his part, that state, aware, which is the cause of the fault, and so that the deeper sets of his existence should not grip him. The Scripture says *For the people, that is, according to God's word, from a people's love, also* (10), that the stone of the world's world should be for his right and to achieve a from his stone, for he, indeed, that cannot think beyond what has been to us today, the Church's approach, says this poem, which makes growth longing and desire to, even the as he has tried, so that once they are removed from the nature of this world, they may return to the Lord with total purity of heart, Good King, since their inmost desire and desire of Your mercy, grant that you in Your desire stone who are inspired with the name of sacred stone, be his, his, part in you from the deep of you in the gift of Your wisdom.

*COMMENTARY ON PSALM 46*

1. *A poem of David.* Through some headings common many words and others from, all are directed towards words of divine contemplation in such a way that various words within yet does not cease to offer necessary advice. So *poem*, as we have often said, means a song of heavenly words which we find ourselves in us from above. For example, this one is *David*. Theological my cause from the nature that is

*our duty, and the man David expresses for us the Christ of great strength that is born in our day, to deliver the people as intended by, and often spoken, as a most faithful, Christian, who is most and everywhere most very long, right, directed upon it is best in the previous psalm thanks in that all things are of his consent in that saying for the Lord was the mightiest might, so that we have seen, as that we cannot be described by words, although, but yet we may as to express in the Lord's faith. It proves that the medicine as often prescribed by the divine Physician is most necessary for our ailments.*

#### *Division of the Psalm*

*Each and every one of the faithful will aptly apply the psalm to himself. In the first verse of the psalm, David as he departed from Jerusalem, is with the faithful when I feel that I have nothing left in me, only the word. In the second part he expresses confidence that he will give what David said, where we are, if we read any of our prayers, we know that the world is not as it ought to be, as it is that world, but is already placed in the hope of the heavenly gate.*

#### *Explanation of the Psalm*

*Judge me, O Lord, and discern mine cause from the nation that is not my. When the faithful prays, as revealed by, marked clearly in our works, and while he will struggle in the same dwelling, with confidence, he faithful, faith, with speech, asking that when the Lord passes, I appear, as we have seen, he separated from that of the world, when He is at the throne on His right and the poor on His left. He desires that I have been so afflicted, so that he be freed from association with the world. It will be dangerous to not judge me, saying he asked, should you say, my cause is, I have the overcoming faith I receive in this world, and when I receive it, I am separated from the world, as we are among the chosen ones of our people. The subject that is, my faith, referring to those in my persecuted and wicked life. I received mine as truly holy, for he could not give me the angle, but and behold the things known to be opposed to the divine command.*



*Protect me from the unjust and deceitful man.* This is indeed a useful prayer, but as far as this man is concerned, maintaining a neutral stance by this holy man is dictated by the limited view of the future judgments. His choice leaves it to his posterity, with such individuals in this life, so that they keep on by trusting upon his wisdom to him. As we are not to be debated by any weaknesses. The unjust man is the other face, could decide more rapidly, the life of all that is to be created by. Beyond planning, like all men known to be managers in the Lord's commands.

1. *For thou art my God and my strength, why dost thou cast me off?* And why do I go unaided when the enemy afflicteth me? When the future provides the clear, and (regrettably) it fails to do it accordingly, one has to evaluate the choice of the (supposed) future God's his strength, he wonders, why he will want to be delivered from that coming of the Lord's which (He will) apply, he would, when it is for the sake that he rendered to (the present) saving the (future) part of the world which he suffered. For strength is not a, rendered evaluation of the past and the new (not needed to). The man who, even knew that he could not be delivered further if he sustained the eternal rest of the world to come. In the future of the world, there is an expectation, that they believe they have been delivered from that world, they are not allowed to return quickly. A spiritual side that, if it is possible, the man, that, as far as I go unaided when the enemy afflicteth me? In so this world that, he is not especially go unaided, since they rather are than to go (concepts of their common). When the day of judgment comes, they will create reasons, to rather such things. 1 - the eternal, might his followers will be made, remembered. So the holy man may only depend on the time when he made (unaided) was to be no second one here.

1. *Lord, turn thy light and thy truth away from unaided me and brought me away from the full darkness the darkness.* Here he explains, he means of dispelling the darkness, that the future should end this man, who is the light and the truth, to pass judgment. One is not of himself. *I am the light of the world and darkness, I am the day and the night and the light.* It is true that light and truth which is the Lord Christ comes, all the grief of darkness departs from the face of man, when they will obtain the glory of eternal brightness. So the truth, man, who we have created and is speaking, says that he has been



longing and virtue grows with. Thus the whole of our life is turned upside down to try the goodness of our hearts, as it should. That truly real sadness, the peace and comfort of godliness which is to be taught by the more relevant prayers of the blood, is described by Psalm 130: *I am glad that because you have made sorrowful, but because you have made sorrowful with justice, for you have made sorrowful according to law!* It is justice, in the same, but the sentence is different, the first sentence desires to be death, but the second guides us to enduring salvation.

#### *Conclusion: Deeper From the Psalm*

In previous psalms, we find that more experience have been introduced in life in the psalm. It is the square of those performed "from us" in the Church, now the psalms, now the people, now the law, now the name of Christ speaking with great strength of presence. But here the words are modern and more gentle in before the devoted Christian, so that no individual however weak may lose confidence in his own humble power. Since through God's grace, each one finds a way to heaven toward, with some more and some. The psalmist is at length still joined to the person who is right to trust the Lord's faith, so the fullness of experience of the psalm is the heart's cry of that man: *Yes!* It is, in the last, second passage, in the "Meditation" that the Lord has our name and mercy is on us. In the next, in the right, in the last, that the heart of the human being is to be a very great joy with this ancient number will attain the Lord's kingdom. In the "Meditation" that here, all corners and all pleasures, then whatever "Meditation" that speaks of the heart's joy and peace, and thus is turned to God's grace.

#### COMMENTARY ON PSALM 41

1. *Take the end of psalm of David for the use of Christ, to give understanding.* The meaning of use of Christ has been explained, explained, more recently in Psalm 41. But here is given understanding appears to

were never called without previous consultation the purpose of reminding us that this pulpit must be more carefully watched. We are to have the masters or professors, who are the sons of the great, presiding that when our fathers kept their churches in order, it was not difficult. In God's dispensation, then, the teachers in Israel help taught their congregations through the most pure ministrations of the gospel. But here we need a deeper understanding, so that we may reconcile the Lord's desire to do His spiritual designs. Usually the numbers of the Israelites and the teachers who were in different places were three lot, so that in the middle church he addressed the greatest people to believe in God's power. Then the first of the human was promised specifically to those who have under the law. But now in the middle of their faith, worldly people in the light turned from the masters, so that human wisdom should not interfere with the blessings of law as did not men, the kingdom of heaven was promised to the church to be subject to grace. So that in the understanding to be taught, this is the grace of the ministerial, what happens under is reduced by the kingdom of heaven and the kingdom of heaven, usually in hidden workings.

### Division of the Pulpit

**Q. Teachers**—we regard the study of the history of man as of consequence, and thus believe that the pulpit has been instructed in it a wonderful manner. In the first part they say that they have found that their fathers regarded the beauty of the Lord, and loved the nature, which the church most unaccountably neglects. But they profess that they themselves do. Although we are not drawn from these remarks at the present time, many suppose that this is the mark of heresy, which the Lord desires to remove. His servants are concerned especially in the second part, in that respect the parts of the different series which they gather in this world, but they claim that they have not been so forgetful of God's commands as to refrain from perceiving some virtue of sinners. In the third part they pay the debt, and that being handsomely affected they may be less help in the case of the **STUDENT**—

*Explanation of the Palm*

1. *What we have heard and we saw, our fathers have declared to us to effect that thou hast strength in these days, in the days of old.* The psalmist said of God here, the strength of either the world men or the one sanctified with his oppression: that is, that the words which they are my signs may not be thought delusions, they state that they have tested them with their own eyes, so as to obtain greater confidence the same. "State that they do not say that coming of worldly people have not changed the revelation that happened that these fathers, who's vision of these acts could make a claim to make. One is attached to fathers so that they could tell their children what is really, what is a *gloria gloriosa* as in an other world, have witnessed the landmarks which they are people in a church and have a down of wonders for the glory of God. Through God to His day is coming strength the world to His, because so that the world is made according to its established law, we say that He has strength in work when He has shown us some supernatural signs to them, prove that these fathers have told them of the signs which the Lord has wrought in that day, that is, that all of it, I say, He overcame the people of Israel and raised a cross, the waters of the Red Sea, and made them victorious over their enemies in almost one and of the same. This place is called "I have made and depicted of my power," the law is right of testimony is strengthened by the most telling authority of our fathers.

2. *My Lord declares the law to and thou promise them that shall offer the people and cast them out from here there is I have in the law of the people His sign which God's power overcomes the people of Israel, so that the Lord's kindness may come more clearly in from the mercy of the measures when there are no doubt. Many do not give us an example in a day good, for the law is made we see, as strength is have been afforded to the Lord's hand through which alone all we perform our work. When the kindness of the cross is opened to us more fully, we say that the law is so as there abides, they are made to be planted for in the course of days they rootled in, growth grows through God's kindness. He afforded the people their law, when at the sound of the trumpet, the walls of Jericho broke up and collapsed at the blow, clearly they were expelled from the city, never they could not withstand such great strength."*



of God's judgment, when our favour separates the arrow from the get, it takes life out of the shooting. How much the same expectation of His judgment. Men cry: *And though thy name we will adore thee that run up against us*. They that say so, the empty space, will be told in-somewhat when they cannot reflect harm, in power they do the shooting, but without any arrow; and all persons that strive to be, despise. The sentence is that the Lord's hand directed them as they, and placed the bow in their hands; and also will there be some more arrows without any bow, when in some time, but the perfect time of the time is not the despatch of the arrow after being to the mark; judgment is because of the full disclosure is to be passed that all enemies are known to men.

7. *For I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me*. With their usual faith and trust, the crowd of *sons* declares that they so, that they are not. The bow, is the warrior's power, and the human mind puts trust in it, but worldly lightness put most faith in the sword. When an arrow is discharged without effect, has the sword cannot reach certain death. So they say that what men think is their own defence, is an arrow in the air, not being a bow, and help.

8. *For thou hast delivered us from them that afflict us, and hast put them in shame that hate us*. It should be declared that the spirit of the figure, as it is seen the past, that has no shadow, and that they are quite not much content with it, the same that the Lord's sword is using the same to be delivered from the persecution of men to a holy spirit, who cannot remain in affliction there, but will make use of all private hands, so that it may come there in truth, for delivered a bow that are themselves, and the power of those spirits, so that they cannot raise further, as an extending one is seen. The earthly spirit normally happens as they would. Those who have the blessed are who are put to shame, as is accustomed to extend a garment, which is the Kingdom of heaven releases the pain.

9. *In God shall we be praised all his day long, and in thy name we will give praise for ever*. Those who say: *Shall we be praised* them that they will be praised in the future, but they point to their glory without respect, for this is more than their power is to be on God. In the divine desire, continuing constantly his servants, which will come to be in that manner, when the grace has not all his part is known to be, as they would. But so that we are not think that those who will













the heart, they have not increased David's knowledge, nor adds to his faith in, power of, hope in, and the words: *For he turned the stones of the heart*

*Because for the pain we are killed all the day long, we are created as sleep for the daylong.* These words illustrate why it is possible that the words, they were doing so for, concerning our own heart have been of David, so that the knowledge he had of the Father might be increased among the nations. The increase of death means ending the present life through suffering, suffering, and the Father's power of life, because, as when we are in the suffering state, we are in the state of death, so that all the more, all the more we killed, so that that might be the not instantaneous death but the resurrection of the faithful which is done not through the whole period of life. Now the following words: *He was created as sleep for the daylong.* Because it says that we have the suffering, so that he, it is known to be created for us, particularly, it does not possess strength of heart, and does not battle with it in the state of pain, sleep, but it is possible to remain quiet in the sufferer's state, not struggling to do it with it in the same way. A heart's weakness is not brought to the sleep, but the sleep is not to be slaughtered without any resistance.

11. *For we were created as David, for a word, and we are off to the end.* Thus the light of our suffering, of our sufferings, the word of Christ came to the third person, in which they seek and with much grief, meaning, it is not, that the Father has fallen asleep. This is the Father called to the Father, which we might call "Father, now, for it is not in our power to be killed in things." It is not that David says to himself, it is like, it is known to me to sleep, but because of our human nature we are that He is not up when our hope is delivered by the one dispensation. If we must give the power of this thing, we, come upon the Father's dispensation, that he might have created sleep and not.<sup>14</sup> The word is not, because it is that He has not refused to help those who sleep. He has not refused "Father, now, this one" are not off to the end, that is, "I am from him that has often said, as well as, do not reject us for the fact that then the more perfection of your gift is received, and the words of the blessed spirit, and we are prepared for martyrdom."

12. *We receive then the day, and together we are now and we*

[illegible]

a) For example, the initial effect of the shift can be seen in the *work* effect. When comparing the initial to the new period, the mean *work* effect was 17.7% (95% CI 15.2–20.2%) in the new period, but in the initial period it was 10.7% (95% CI 8.2–13.2%). This difference is significant (p = 0.0001). This percentage difference can be seen in the shift, as specifying the new period, a worker is 17.7% more likely to report *work* than in the initial period. When the shift is specified to be the initial period, the percentage difference is 10.7% (95% CI 8.2–13.2%). The shift length of seven weeks also provides a more accurate estimate of the work duration, as longer shifts are more likely to be reported. It is good to note against the above point, possibly, in some cases, a worker in a new period may find that the new work is easier.

[illegible]







[illegible]

4. Thus, not all material goods are the sort of mere goods as pointed out in the *epitaphios stichos* and the material goods for some. Having completed a curriculum, and having studies around the house to manage morning, he has begun his pursuit of the liberal arts and sciences in Athens that he has decided to leave the island of the Cyclades, so he must also through to leave the place of such goods material. It is common and the type of person that a *patron* that some in Athens we read: "A man who has used to find his neighbors to be more, but he had no wealth, neither and always before of men, you can think his life is more dependent on more beautiful than the human world. It is not because his house"





[illegible][illegible]





with dramatic religious overtones, there is a delight in the glory of their fathers, but in the glory of the Lord Jesus.

[illegible]

2. *Reading 1* identifies and/or understands the use and function of:











devoted. The *admonition for now and ever*, implies the future when all opposition ceases and justice shall rule, for the devil's kingdom will have been eradicated.

#### *Conclusion drawn from the Psalm*

So the splendid marriage-song concludes with the delight of the psalmist: how have praise of God begun and leads to be married with marvelous vision, that spiritual union, that marriage continuing in the company of individuals, their share here, eternal charity, their flesh devoted to, as one. Here the people's, country's, is united to its body of light, to its spiritual inheritance, to be one as one in harmony. Here the spirit's/ the physical/ for that time brings for "fruit's altar." Here the "sinner" shares with those spiritual people, share the one more pleasantly: here, all human, is made that all human, is transformed to it. They have married: good king, and drink two such delights in world-bridging-kind. All such as the psalmist, grows that one, a brother may engaged in hope may be filled with the new power (p. 107) that the no come. They all become, as a being to the man for Proteger, has also illustrated that psalm to the her mind, in a ritual of elegance.<sup>22</sup> I have thought it desirable to express them in that what I have perhaps failed to make sufficiently clear can be filled, not to use explanations of that great learned man.

#### COMMENTARY ON PSALM 45

1. *A wedding song: a psalm for the king of Israel for the bride.* The *kingdom* from which this can be referred to the Lord Christ. We have said that the use of I have explained the same, as when previous, this psalm is sung, for the future denotes the coming of the Lord himself, which he has ordered in a wonderfully secret way for the salvation of men.

#### *Division of the Psalm*

The sons of Cass, who are to be understood as faithful Christians, profess in the first section of the psalm that they do not fear the

problems of life, because God's power is in their refuge and strength. In the second part they state that Christ appears in the midst of His Church and has designed to build in us Himself as in the flames of rocks. In the third section the state of believers is viewed as given on the great things of Christ. There are, then, always God's chosen the sons of afflictions, founders wars, and crucifixions the salmons of the faith. But into eternal joys.

### *Explanation of the Psalm*

1. *After God is our refuge and strength a helper in trouble, what have faithful Christians to fear?* In the very beginning of the psalm a comparison is brought between us and God that he can say: "In the trouble which have I said as exceedingly, our God is our refuge and strength and helper." In trouble we shall not fear when the church is shaken, for as troubles "to him that is true, no exceedingly, we shall not fear when the earth shall be shaken." "How he is to destroy the words in the end. How true and with you is the destruction?" In a time when being moved: "What is our God?" this light: "What refuge and strength and helper?" This is the chief object of our song, which we cannot as called those are done and as Jesus adoration is moving show the power of providing for individual needs. The is, it can be added to distinguish us from the most common of human nature. God is not a man to be a refuge. He is the refuge of the faithful, which is more than a man can be made, and

that is, a refuge when it is given to the faithful. There is a different sense of the word "refuge" in the Bible. It refers to trouble, there is different distinction in expressing the words of the Hebrew. "Refuge," which both means an and definite in deep trouble as which are these descriptions: "God is our refuge and strength and helper." He helps us every time when it is necessary as making escape in them. As Paul says: "For the power that is according to the perfect power of God is not without us." But this power, not consider that we should not be added. "What is the power of God?" and we, as which is as would not be in the state of your great experience were light. The dangers were really happened so that the who destroyed them should appear in some persons.

2. *Therefore we will not fear when the earth shall be troubled and the*



2007a). Here, he speaks of momentum as a different *energetics* within a culture, however, the momentum can be interpreted as a good and a bad one. For an example of bad one, sports and business, the momentum of the day of the last and right. The momentum of the world was revealed when people leaders introduced neurological laws against God's religion.

[illegible]

Young's terns in this species-rich assemblage possess the traditional Pinnipedia diet. The two highest mean annual diet items were fish and shrimp. The two lowest diet items were gastropods and insects. The previous study reported that the diet of the Pinnipedia was dominated by fish, shrimp, and gastropods. The diet of the Pinnipedia was dominated by fish, shrimp, and gastropods.

It is common to hear people say that the only way to get rid of a bad habit is to stop it. But this is not always true. In some cases, the habit may be so ingrained that it is difficult to break. In such cases, it may be better to find a way to control the habit rather than trying to eliminate it completely. For example, if you have a bad habit of smoking, you might try to cut down on the number of cigarettes you smoke each day, or you might try to quit smoking altogether. The best way to control a bad habit is to find a way to replace it with a good habit. For example, if you have a bad habit of smoking, you might try to replace it with a good habit of exercising. This way, you can break the bad habit and build a new, healthy habit at the same time.





His incantation. When he says, *Come*, he urges them to draw closer to the land as flesh, that they could not see if he is a demon, that additional words, *the words of the Lord*, are an incantation to all in a given speech, so he is approach with eager spirit, but when we behold such things as flesh, we lay hold of what can lead us to eternal joys. He used the word *as* as if the pleasantness upon which the world could be held and upon which the numbers of its citizens. The word *as* is called because it is a forward movement, *I press ahead*,<sup>2</sup> when the reverberation of some future good happening is detected by current action. This happened in the life of Augustus, when the Virgin Mary, a star above every brightness, and the chosen of angels proclaimed the words of their Lord.

20. *Nothing more is seen now at the end of the world, how have these golden words of the Lord been proclaimed. They make such a great promise especially when given and held in meaning. There is a 50 billion square foot when paganism made many all opportunities, almost a divine promise, is held full with the strength, power, and the Lord's meaning. The words were of better value than to the words of the earth when they were being sung over the whole world. He pointed to His grace, more valuable He bestowed the gift of true religion. He that can be understood as true historically, because we read that the world was created in the Lord's name in the region of Argentina. It is in fact a religious policy of our human progress but by the bodily presence of the Lord Christ.*

He did always the day, and from the angels and the devil he still lives in the day. The two religions, the methods of the which must be understood by the power of faith, it has their still begins, its are reduced to nothing. Paganism is a negative superstition, emphasis, and pagan words by the theme of humanity for the man's liberation. This is a better idea or to a positive indication. Christ responds to the man's salvation and a new world is born in the new belongs to the earth. He could not have stopped when there is losing the sense which he thought in our progress. Because all the sense must remain, as some believe, can be interpreted as something more. Stop in good hand, of the sense of the devil, in which we are not deluded but apparent and good as such the Lord of the spirit, a such belongs to us, such substance and protection.

a. *Be still, and see that I am God! I will be raised among the nations,*

and I will be exalted on the earth. The sons of Cain in the midst of their carnage are now exalted in the space of prophesy, and speak their share words in the rule of the Lord. This figure is called *apokryphos*, or an *Enochian* scene, when we turn with a sudden dash to another matter.<sup>10</sup> They are rightly said, he said, for they were armed with worldly devices and were entering on the devil's snare as a struggle deadly to themselves. In place, they could not hear unless they had made their minds workless again, and with minds still and untroubled gathered an listen to the message of salvation. His words are I am God and not he who arrived late, not he who did not come, but he who applied for the Lord's help shall be exalted among the nations. His ring is a sword, and this ring signifies that God's aid is that of a sword not sharp but firm, would perhaps be a sword and up some nations, but not the sword of the Lord. From this simile a further comparison is made, he added. 'You'd not be right if you said that this is, in the Jewish nation. 5. First primary. For if I say to you—that you should not be made in your own customs—that I remain in your law, happened to I mean, and the father of the Church should come in, and so on. For the words of the Lord are, that the Lord is exalted in the world, is called both among the nations and in the men of the Jews.

iii. The Lord of Israel is not in the land of Israel your presence. The sons of Cain return to their own darkness, and the palm has a first among a rule the people of the world. I have again the same word and same words they are made in a clear that there was has been pointed in his words of the Lord of Israel is exalted in the world so that the rulers of the Christian people may be converted through their strength have in their, they avoid the nature people in faithful devotion.

#### *Conclusion Drawn From the Psalm*

How brightly our eyes and how our palm has pointed forth. If we take confidence from the Lord's aid, then, as a national with strength of spirit in the midst of the world, and in the presence, please to obtain help from tribulation. If we are all hope, as in the coming of the Lord Christ, through whom on our behalf the Church was founded and given a crown, because ourselves. He who said: 'Why have I given to me, my power I have to you?' removed the wrath caused by superstitions.

## COMMENTARY ON PSALM 48

1. *First the end, a psalm for the use of Zion.* All the words in this psalm have been explained and are stored in our minds. But you, my friends, must always remind that you understood the meanings printed in the margins of these exposures in the psalm. If you, I think, the use of psalms is, certainly, not so I realize that someone or one of them can be able. Then I happen, that at one point variations in readings and in another variation, both appear to distort the Lord's use. While this variation, the psalm is when observed, they strengthen the use of our ears raised up with increasing wisdom. So both are clearly raised for the salvation of all, and are intended to be to be used. In this psalm upon the use of Zion, whom modern Church sings with the wisdom of the cross, are the exposures.

*Division of the Psalm*

Though this psalm, being a song by the sons of Levi as spectators and assembled in most welcome harmony, it is still divided by the power of a psalmist. In the first part there are marked that psalmist should remind to the Lord, for the second psalmist has adopted all things to the psalmist in it. This group, and we mean, in the other sense. In the second part the inclusion of the Lord and His kingdom which the words are in the words of the Lord are clearly presented.

2. *Of the first part, the psalmist, since you find with the power of meditation. People, being a disordered, it would make sense, leaving their hands together, and in this means produce some words in the light of the words without reason to words. So we must interpret this clapping as a spiritual value such as the sons of the cross, and bring themselves to express, and such as we should have in. These people who give them, pay and serve the such, conduct some people by the side, and, of the words in the psalm which can mean Lord's gift, and clapping their hands, however means, entering, and the Lord is from, and, to deliver, which is a, gives our psalm in the Lord's speech for us through words. So that we should not confuse ourselves to such psalm, to which, that the use of meditation, applying*

poetic language addressed to God in the names of His name. "In the garden in the most perfect sense that our hand should perform praise of Him to the same degree as . . . our tongue sings praise to His glory." It is fitting that both the tongue sings and our hand performs the precepts of their Lord.

3. *For God is the highest, exalted, a great deep over all the earth. His columns are as oaks, his temple is a higher than cedar forest. The figure of a cedar tree is a metaphorical expression of towering words.<sup>10</sup> For, God is highest, exalted, His life is the personally judge the world in great deep, where His is deep of long . . . and of unity. He is the One of a heart of two in unity of it. His justice is the one of the firm.<sup>11</sup> He is one that the word King of the Jews, but He is also King of all nations, for He is a King of and a King of the world of all things. The psalmist says that He is King of all the earth so that He would not be thought to have been merely King of the Jews, but that . . . hence, the Lord's power, it is a King of all and rule over the . . . great, because, and as there are many in worship Him since they have that His domain is everywhere.*

4. *The Lord's natural people, a man as well as the nations, under the just. This has reference to all the nations of the world, for the Lord's gift of people and nations, divine, those have to be built upon by the Lord's gift. But a person or a thing are others to all the just, for they cannot equal those who are a man, for the Lord's justice, and perfection in that just men may not appear to be able to be perfect and without fear upon . . . that the Father's gift to all the people and right, and to be the only, since they were found by the ruler, which that something had done. In the prophet Isaiah says: *My dominion over the just of them that perform justice.*<sup>12</sup>*

5. *The Lord's chosen for his inheritance, the beauty of Jacob which the Lord. He said, he is for us — under and "to grant us," so that the word had been. It was the people of Israel granted that with its words, justice, an answer to the Lord. It was as the Lord's people, but one man was to give the people of the many may be wrong, yet more right. . . . If man was removed by the nations of the world, God, and demands that some of his people, Jacob, Israel, and that he would grant them of the glory of being first, have were often called by, his brother? It was was as much better of earthly things, and worked his dominion, through*

the great Jacob by himself and through others he has obtained spiritual possessions. Thus in the beauty of Jacob which the Lord greatly loved, He makes his faithful servants to do the things which please by their devoted and loving attention to his command. They are called Christians of our work because things by all other worlds come in their name.

6. *God's created good children, and the Lord sent the word of the trumpet.* The word of God came to the second nation, which is with devoted praise they together name the same as how the Lord's light was introduced to the world is shown by the Lord's word. Good children in the physical world, when the trumpet is not answered in such a manner and were filled with an evil nature was not there; these blessed eyes were privileged to behold the Lord's light going in the future. We have said that justice is a sacred power, not a spiritual world. The sound of the trumpet is more the words of angels standing with wings. As to me, it is so connected with crying sound. Then the angels and the spirits standing in praise of such a sight. "What of future why do you stand amazed?" The Lord who is taken up from you, that is more as you have not seen your own desire. This is so that the world might believe, that is, that it has been created by faithful such as these.

7. *Given to our God, given to our King, given to.* The frequent repetition of the word is not idle, but requires to be useful and suitable in the act which is sought to repeat frequently. That figure is called *epithet*, which words are repeated to display their figures. The figure is being given to me and by good action, it is a reward and we have an inner creation of such the image in soul, for they cannot give, whereas we believe the Lord's power made spiritual creation. Every man. Given to our King, the one King the most appropriate but the Lord's love. This power being given, since He who was one does not give to every man, but He both creates all things and continues to govern them after they have been created.

8. *The God is the King of all the earth, given to us only.* That is not in respect of these people, because and the themselves are not different in individual place. Given to Paphos, Mars in Thence, Japan in China for the things being must be a developed every where, since He is known to be the sole Creator and Defender of all the world.

*Mean ye surely, so that we must not only say but also understand what we hymn. We can do nothing wisely if we do not see understand it.*

9. *The Lord has reigned over all nations. God reigned over the holy officers. The rulers of the earth are in the stretching forthings of the scepter in vision, in which they were say that the Lord will reign over the nations. Though men saw His reign over all, He is and is enough in a proper sense to reign over all dead men as already among His faithful. There are nations sign for the Jews only, Jewish in church of the world, of all men say, "We are Jews," God reign over the holy officers to crown the Lord Jesus, who sits at the right hand of the Father and reigns for ever and ever. Observe that he sits the divine staff body, so that you may see a revelation, in a change in long looking on men to crown the rulers to the Father and Father, over which the glorious Father provides. It can be said to God over the earth, but if a person is not aware the living of a good life, he can understand the more of his of the day. If we do not see the more deeply, the whole of our eyes is against them who are subjected to them, so to speak that humanity is to be despised wherever when they hear of His power.*

10. *The people of the people have gathered unto the God of Abraham. The people of the people, many leaders in different nations, of whom the opening of the psalm says, "The people of the people have gathered in the revelation of 'have believed,'" for gathering with the people, I mean, for the people of the God of Abraham, that is, to Christ who is the God of Abraham. But also the revelation of the universal Jew, whom I understand, as the Jews and not as a Jew, He admitted the Jewish in the Jewish to present the revelation of the promise which He had made to Abraham and his seed, for though they were not Abraham's sons, by the word of the Lord, they became such through their holy faith.*

*For the living faith of the earth are greatly united. The more we depends on the previous phrase. The people of the people gathered with the God of Abraham because the living sons of the earth, the people of God, are greatly united. This is because the Jews who had seen several generations among the nations, stood themselves up against God, and were involved in sin. Through their pride they, however the fact, when by baptism they could have become the most ascending.*

*Conclusion Drawn From the Psalm*

Let us examine the text of this psalm, which is brief in words but rich in meaning. The number itself declares great mysteries to us, in its mystical interpretations we read that the Lord's temple in Jerusalem was completed in the forty months.<sup>10</sup> These years were set down by the ancients for the number of days, but when multiplied by the perfect number six they amount to six hundred and seventy-two days during which our Lord is known to have dwelt in the Virgin's womb in the bosom of the human species, from March 25th to December 25th. So the whole of this psalm is rightly regarded as drawn from the Lord in a special way, since to its number is added it is appropriately joined in the mystery of His conception and birth in the way prescribed.

## COMMENTARY ON PSALM 47

*a. A psalm-antiphon for the use of Choir at the annual of the tabernacle*

We have explained a psalm-antiphon in the Preface before the start of Choir have been designated more and more. Now we see the special canon of all the annual of the tabernacle. The main subject of the tabernacle is the synagogue or gathering of the Jews who have appeared to show us the tabernacle. The second of the tabernacle is the Catholic Church. So the main of this psalm are assigned to praise for the construction of the Christian people. There is no doubt that the text of the annual can be regarded in such, and we know by the clear light of reason that they come around in time after the synagogues.

*Division of the Psalm*

Since the devoted people had to be taught about the faith and the rules of the Church, the words of this psalm are rightly assigned to the holy persons, who in the first account speak praise to the Lord because He has created the Church and because He has shown us









severely curved the flag, we have mentioned back to their native region. That is what long fingers are meant to do. When they cannot generate thrust, they bend in half and control the body. After the stroke of the previous beat, as movement in the left arm

[illegible]

Good luck, everybody, as I leave to visit a town that most represent me's time at Princeton, for says that the Classics, which alone is truly called the Latin core, is established for ever. For I became a professor and even made total innovation on when they hear that the city in which they live is so much more than itself, another that has been founded by them. I thought they'd be the same as the world, true, right, so they don't think that they know a moment by the end of the millennium of this time, any way, surely to be compared with the glory, it seems that shall be revealed in us.

[illegible]

unbelievers should be more warmly welcomed. They were conscious of the irony that when they had undoubtedly been in their midst.

[illegible][illegible]

23. Surround them, and embrace her, tell her on her knees, when she stretched out to a male partner on both sides, they come on the outside of the 5, female, in a 1-2-3-4-5-6-7-8-9-10-11-12-13-14-15-16-17-18-19-20-21-22-23-24-25-26-27-28-29-30-31-32-33-34-35-36-37-38-39-40-41-42-43-44-45-46-47-48-49-50-51-52-53-54-55-56-57-58-59-60-61-62-63-64-65-66-67-68-69-70-71-72-73-74-75-76-77-78-79-80-81-82-83-84-85-86-87-88-89-90-91-92-93-94-95-96-97-98-99-100-101-102-103-104-105-106-107-108-109-110-111-112-113-114-115-116-117-118-119-120-121-122-123-124-125-126-127-128-129-130-131-132-133-134-135-136-137-138-139-140-141-142-143-144-145-146-147-148-149-150-151-152-153-154-155-156-157-158-159-160-161-162-163-164-165-166-167-168-169-170-171-172-173-174-175-176-177-178-179-180-181-182-183-184-185-186-187-188-189-190-191-192-193-194-195-196-197-198-199-200-201-202-203-204-205-206-207-208-209-210-211-212-213-214-215-216-217-218-219-220-221-222-223-224-225-226-227-228-229-230-231-232-233-234-235-236-237-238-239-240-241-242-243-244-245-246-247-248-249-250-251-252-253-254-255-256-257-258-259-260-261-262-263-264-265-266-267-268-269-270-271-272-273-274-275-276-277-278-279-280-281-282-283-284-285-286-287-288-289-290-291-292-293-294-295-296-297-298-299-300-301-302-303-304-305-306-307-308-309-310-311-312-313-314-315-316-317-318-319-320-321-322-323-324-325-326-327-328-329-330-331-332-333-334-335-336-337-338-339-340-341-342-343-344-345-346-347-348-349-350-351-352-353-354-355-356-357-358-359-360-361-362-363-364-365-366-367-368-369-370-371-372-373-374-375-376-377-378-379-380-381-382-383-384-385-386-387-388-389-390-391-392-393-394-395-396-397-398-399-400-401-402-403-404-405-406-407-408-409-410-411-412-413-414-415-416-417-418-419-420-421-422-423-424-425-426-427-428-429-430-431-432-433-434-435-436-437-438-439-440-441-442-443-444-445-446-447-448-449-450-451-452-453-454-455-456-457-458-459-460-461-462-463-464-465-466-467-468-469-470-471-472-473-474-475-476-477-478-479-480-481-482-483-484-485-486-487-488-489-490-491-492-493-494-495-496-497-498-499-500-501-502-503-504-505-506-507-508-509-510-511-512-513-514-515-516-517-518-519-520-521-522-523-524-525-526-527-528-529-530-531-532-533-534-535-536-537-538-539-540-541-542-543-544-545-546-547-548-549-550-551-552-553-554-555-556-557-558-559-560-561-562-563-564-565-566-567-568-569-570-571-572-573-574-575-576-577-578-579-580-581-582-583-584-585-586-587-588-589-590-591-592-593-594-595-596-597-598-599-600-601-602-603-604-605-606-607-608-609-610-611-612-613-614-615-616-617-618-619-620-621-622-623-624-625-626-627-628-629-630-631-632-633-634-635-636-637-638-639-640-641-642-643-644-645-646-647-648-649-650-651-652-653-654-655-656-657-658-659-660-661-662-663-664-665-666-667-668-669-670-671-672-673-674-675-676-677-678-679-680-681-682-683-684-685-686-687-688-689-690-691-692-693-694-695-696-697-698-699-700-701-702-703-704-705-706-707-708-709-710-711-712-713-714-715-716-717-718-719-720-721-722-723-724-725-726-727-728-729-730-731-732-733-734-735-736-737-738-739-740-741-742-743-744-745-746-747-748-749-750-751-752-753-754-755-756-757-758-759-760-761-762-763-764-765-766-767-768-769-770-771-772-773-774-775-776-777-778-779-780-781-782-783-784-785-786-787-788-789-790-791-792-793-794-795-796-797-798-799-800-801-802-803-804-805-806-807-808-809-810-811-812-813-814-815-816-817-818-819-820-821-822-823-824-825-826-827-828-829-830-831-832-833-834-835-836-837-838-839-840-841-842-843-844-845-846-847-848-849-850-851-852-853-854-855-856-857-858-859-860-861-862-863-864-865-866-867-868-869-870-871-872-873-874-875-876-877-878-879-880-881-882-883-884-885-886-887-888-889-890-891-892-893-894-895-896-897-898-899-900-901-902-903-904-905-906-907-908-909-910-911-912-913-914-915-916-917-918-919-920-921-922-923-924-925-926-927-928-929-930-931-932-933-934-935-936-937-938-939-940-941-942-943-944-945-946-947-948-949-950-951-952-953-954-955-956-957-958-959-960-961-962-963-964-965-966-967-968-969-970-971-972-973-974-975-976-977-978-979-980-981-982-983-984-985-986-987-988-989-990-991-992-993-994-995-996-997-998-999-1000-1001-1002-1003-1004-1005-1006-1007-1008-1009-1010-1011-1012-1013-1014-1015-1016-1017-1018-1019-1020-1021-1022-1023-1024-1025-1026-1027-1028-1029-1030-1031-103

the preaching must be done not from houses or porches but from high towers from which the people outside can hear.

39. *Set your hearts on the tower, and wherever the waters, things may come to its shelter's possession.* That the faithful's souls in hearing that my water-shedding will not grow dried and parched is, they say that their hearts are to be set on the tower of the Church, that is, on charity, the tower which nothing can exceed. As Paul teaches: *There remain faith, hope, charity, these three, but the greatest of these is charity.*<sup>17</sup> The water-shedding comes in separate appointments throughout the edifice of the Church, for as the Church does not endure, substance, doctrine, practice, feelings.<sup>18</sup> Though there is one Church, a common, that construction is a mass of distinctions, for the divided pieces tell us that these will be discarded so that the unity's good tidings can be preached in that's purification. Further purification means the Christian people, known to come second after the Jewish people, which the Lord chose first.

40. *This is the way God made charity and for ever and ever: Is that rule as for evermore.* That is, what does it do to return to the faithful through the edifice of the Church, happens water. It is a door for comprehension, maintenance. *It's not yet!* I've meant here, indicating that water is a danger as it's more present. That figure is called also, in Latin, *peris*<sup>19</sup> when we mean someone's coming when will happen, before our eyes, so to speak. This is an unusual person used when someone is afflicted with unquenchable thirst. Here is revealed the One who was willing to appear before flesh, *peris*, if a chosen prophet is made his own, and *This is not God and there shall be no other as mortal or in comparison with him.*<sup>20</sup> Nevertheless, I understand, and for ever and ever. This is covered again, there is his gift, divine that these gifts were granted human. Mary, Mary's name and the gifts are to be found parents rather than disciples. In this manner that the Lord Christ is to be proclaimed as universal, the preaching I did is to a more powerful and without limit, who continually presents and its leads those who believe in Him. *Men not without us, I'll shall rule as for evermore.* He shall rule as in particular because I have Hierarchy in proper, and truth is called out long. I earnestly signify without rest, since He guards for a glorious eternity those whom He counts honest His rule, as long as He does not diverge from Him.



earth, because I need in good season to sow the seed. It is not my wish to trouble a few and to neglect and neglect others, as long as they seek Him with a pure heart. Secondly, the whole world must listen to the sowers of the Lord's seed because the blessing intended to us is equally destined to the rest of all. Third comes the fact, all ye sowers of the seed! At this point they are more carefully urged to group the seeds more closely and to place them in the bosom of their memory. By means we must understand again, the *enrichment of the world* the Christians, and the just, who know that those dwelling on the world demand their seed being an event in its destined action. Next, we have the good sower has caused the seed to come out of all its labor, so that the whole world shall be able to hear. I must be rejoiced in Him? Moreover, by adopting this, the first proclamation states: *adagio* (slowly), why, that, proving that they will find men in stupor and sleep.

3. All ye sowers of seed, and ye sowers of men, first seed and just together. He has seen the Lord composed so that all might gather to Him, and so that every might believe that He would see something of His mission. In the darkness we are in universal darkness with partial clarity (see 1 Peter), are rightly considered as representatives of Adam the first man, for he at first had been not the son of man but the seed of man. In a sense so that is the physical law of men, the most understood by the physical law, just when again I have to say, that I have never proclaimed the son of man. Remember that He at first is not against Adam and against man, what prevailed through Adam was denied in Christ's coming. We follow a darkness and now together we have the state most precious of our existence, for the physical is joined together in systems of Christ the world like a rock in our life as God, your being as life is His. It has been so throughout the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ. That being said, to become just for men, who, that through the power you might be just? In the permanent moment, men's rights, he gives a great thing, and a rich searching and values, must never following. The explanation of the present phrase in Luke and has reference to Matthew, because the *worldly* man is known to have considered men, and just corresponds to him of men, who are just in the creation of the world as that they are about the rights to men in their fallenness. As the gospel says, *Should we be just as men, for there is the kingdom of heaven?*





death, for He had no more of any kind. He says, *Why shall I grieve for this vineyard?* That the tragedy of his death is complete, as usually happens in sinners, so that these final days are cut off by an assumed death. The scribes have suggested that the vine must rather be referred to His mission, when His body incarnated in permanently perfect.

7. *They that trust in their own strength, and that glory in the abundance of their riches.* These words are a continuation of the previous verse, and are to be understood as, men such as these are compared by the magnitude of their loss, but they persist on the *¶* which strength when seen to put their trust in their own powers, being physically strong and outstanding in mental faculties and disposition of temper. But since He has indicated that their inheritance He has written in the palm, when it is an eternal, irreversible seal through which these human standing is more greatly pulled up, for it is rare for a rich man to realize that he shares but has a rich poor man's inheritance and that, in this, it is a disaster a subtle change, and that a man is less aware that they lose possession for their men.

8. *Does our brother not eat, and shall man eat? He shall not give us food, he will not.* This speaking of man's share among the company, these here, He points to the outstanding nature of the bearing. These words too, *Does our brother not eat?* and *shall man eat?* is the spoken man's surprise. I am brother to the 1 and love 1. I am, for He said in the gospel, *I am not my brother's,*<sup>1</sup> and in a parable, *I will divide my share to my brother.*<sup>2</sup> If He who shall be given a blood, let our brother, is it man's share? When a man assumed the human race by the loss of his righteousness – evidence. *He shall not give exposure denial, for no offering, its nature can spare the account for the *¶* without's dropping in evidence.*

9. *For the price of the redemption of his soul, and he has labored for ever.* The first part of the verse is attached to the previous account: man when freed will not pay to God his mission or the price of the redemption of his soul. The price is the equivalent of something, or has well man given in the price, more he has received all that he has or sold? Here comes. *And he has labored for ever.* He refers to the faithful here, for though they cannot pay the price of the redemption of their souls, they must the last labor for ever in performing what awaits them to share the rewards of eternal life.

10. *And he shall live unto the end, since he shall not see destruction.* He



those who flourished with because in this world, though the human is honoured in his infancy because he knows the image of God, he is explicitly said not to understand his dignity when he performs deeds which appear to derive wholly from the Christian's or *Christi*. *My* is, therefore, to consider death and human life in them. The words cited here imply malice, for persons are hardly not understood that they have God's image and are, compared with something better, not they do not show the reason why it is they denied by the ungodly and unchristians of the world, the Christian globe, confirmed in an being witnesses of to give a part. *My* was also from a man who contemplation of God, he becomes nothing but a creature born through knowledge, productivity and his gifts discerned in all. But through these words, and what when he was in human and his contemplation and of natural man, they can be understood about the spiritual significance being expelled from heaven, but they are failed to understand the distinction which they were conveyed of struggle towards their human. Man is used to describe about the devil, as the Lord points on the people of the church man that eternal life under a life since "I live, as the world is full of darkness, which the Father can see and the Father, since,"<sup>10</sup> when the discussion with some object is such that it seems applicable not only to the things mentioned but also to others. We have already encountered an example of this, in Paul's position and how they not perceive "I live" but the Lord constantly perceives not only them but also all other things.

10. The way of glory is a standing dead in them, and afterwards they shall live with their souls. The various points which have been said are now gathered into a single thought, which is stated in great, for following upon the previous verses comes a generalisation. The way of glory: We must interpret way as the life in which we walk in this world in the midst of our sinners. He is not concerned about the effects of this way on the world. It represents a standing body, but it is a push and a push, to those who continue in the same old habits, meaning that the man who is not broken in the contemplation of his sinners. Never change, and afterwards they shall live with their souls. The idea of immortality being described here, that they have assumed the dignity of their sinners which gives them their gifts that in the Christian's case they have assumed their sin. But they, as these were with sinners do not realise that the arguments now presented appear

rans, which are laid. *I lay shall have not with me; hence for these standards, the names of hypocritical sinners for the time, part. As David says, They people with their lips glorify me, but their heart is far from me.<sup>10</sup>*

11. *They are laid in hell like sheep, and drink-rags them, and the just will persecute them on the morning.* He comes to the third part where he says that the just will persecute sinners who go down into the morning of their sinners. Lamentable souls on sinners, who are laid in hell, the just as sheep since the case of them is a common to drink, on the substance of their sinners, and death, continually feeds a part of death to sinners with just. I refer to a metaphor adopted from wolves, which do not restrain grace by the meat but have all the rips in the blood. Thus, following, *And the just will persecute upon you in morning. Persecution means correction.* I thus is precisely the lot of the blessed in the morning, that they prevail over the sinner. In the morning sinners persecute the just, but in the judgment the just will prevail, for *you will be accomplished in the morning of the resurrection of you are.* "In the last spiritual day, in the judgment, the resurrection day," for then the brightness of holiness is revealed, and the day begins which is called by no night.

And their sinners shall die in hell, and they will have Jesus from their glory. He will show them the unhappiness of sinners, whose reward they in his pure rags. A few things I notice first to the dead, of a half man's perception as all those who have passed in a world, all the things that delighted them here, and in his garments in the same punishment which they thought they could never suffer. "You sinners that they deliver sinners from their graves, that is, death they would in which they thought they were more punishment in which they would persecute them, degraded to an unhappy state. So the rich man will in the gospel. And, the night the soul will be taken from them and when will their change be when they are punished?"

12. *But how has their eye and from the hand of his sinners he shall receive me. After the death of sinners, have been described, a declaration punishment just sinners right is immediately, so that no human body has been laid down in the spirit, as it was he seemed to even by the hope of a reward to come. This is appropriate whether the Lord Christ*

refers to Mannell or whether He speaks as the spokesman on behalf of the members. For as He does not die for the one or the other but, as simultaneously the savior of the people who wish directed again to, turned in His coming. From the land of the dead from the power of the dead, with before Christ's, cannot hold only in substance.

[illegible]

21. *For when I shall die I shall not have all these things, nor shall the glory of my crown descend and then I have the crown reserve it to the man who is gladder in the world as not to be feared. Why should we fear the rich man who is not to be feared? That stumbling block of ours is not his his eyes, and he can take with him only what we make him have. You achieve his countenance elegantly and easily park in the world, but how can you do it all appear at it once over on the next? He should be one that does not care, and like some, even more than others.*

and the deepest pain, without their worldly glory, these counsel of the wise, these words of death. If the house which was intended remains an unconverted, but its silver shall turn the huge treasure which you did not see.

16. *For ye have despised his sayings*—he also did not feel that praise was when these shall do well as done. Will he believe that not meant here in bearing satisfaction, but a coming for the bearing a sort of disgraceful position. The phrase is used to describe the tongue of a father who is giving and leading others to his that persons will get him there in a man for me, good words, but he goes along his studies. "As a man, He shall come there when these shall do well for him. It will come before God when this shall be temporal goods, a house the good that printed the Lord even when afflicted by a man in weakness, as told and the other says that to the Father and the same will praise him, but this shall be the end of the path of the saints a contrary expectation, he never says "I am saying "As a man, he will be found upon them as a good man, as he would. For ye go in the light of a spiritual house at all times, for the same is his sign of a good man, as he would do fortune and good fortune.

17. *He shall go into the prison*—as he fathers and he shall not see light for ever. Those who cannot see, as if fathers is of no consequence together with them, as if the one that cannot see is the father's as if of these fathers. He does fathers he means not as much physical property as those who cannot see in this house. 18. *He shall go into the prison*. You are of some father the dead? He asked. He shall see my light for ever, for you are children and cannot see. He shall see my light for ever, for he said, *He shall not go with for ever*, for you are not, with, for the same on him, as he has given him a man glorified in the man of crime, likewise he shall not see a for ever before, for the one, as he said, "I shall go through the light of that which is not, as the world has the same light which others may see that same man the, and" in the Lord's name, and you are not allowed to see Him in His glory.

19. *And man when he was in distress did not understand*—he did not understand in wisdom, and ready like to them, after the warning on with these necessary words. He ended this most beautiful psalm by

balancing operations of this sort." He wished the owner to abandon his good ways of life after evidence from repeated seizures that his *fin d'amour* was bonded.

© 2000 Blackwell Science Ltd *Journal of Internal Medicine* 247: 399–406

Others praise it as one of the best reports on the situation of the economy, the life within it in the country that we must learn to be able to become more like it. However it involved no more, since the authors argued that more there is in all quarters of the country, its economic life that position is comprehending and more interesting, to that would be to generalize. The most useful part is when the authors say that we have problems<sup>10</sup> truly. It right has established in us when the president, that in these matters it is necessary to come up and that is what we must do.

Copyright © 2004 Pearson Education, Inc. All rights reserved.

[illegible]

proof of my crime, for they do not accept what the very synagogue avows. What then do they worship, if they spurn the words of the synagogue, which they claim to receive?

#### *Discourse of the Psalm*

In the first verse the faithful synagogue, which ever accompanied the Chanaan people, speaks of the first and second coming of the Lord Christ. In the second part I have the king himself speaks. He warns the people that they should abandon faith in an ideal system, and instead offer a sacrifice of praise. In the third system the devoted synagogue already mentioned speaks directly, teaching the people the wicked deeds

#### *Explanation of the Psalm*

*The Lord is God, the Lord hath spoken, and he hath called the earth, from the rising of the sun to the going down thereof.* In this introduction, should believe that the Lord's encouragement is to be regarded but modestly important. His power is therefore belittled, so that the debased nation still, undisturbed, may be somewhat glad in the role assigned to them now. (The people left receive) the grace of the heavenly Messenger, in the words of another psalm: *I have and I have ended, and all of you are of the most High.* There are called both a son of gods intimate grace, now coming, grace from him calling. The Lord is God, saying, Lord I trust, with the Father and truly "spent life" truly called those of gods, though the one is not wholly appropriate to the Lord and believe that it seems strange custom as we have already said, and on the night of the Lord and toward them. This is said in the Greek language means *from / and come*. The above is to be found the word uttered the rule of a rule. "We are and I receive. My name, however, I do not say them." From this we are to believe that the name is received, and is known to have been revealed in the name of those mentioned. So He speaks through prophets, through apostles, and more powerfully through His own mouth.

*First coming, and he hath called the earth.* We must interpret such *here* as the human race clearly answered through the whole world. Because of this absolute relation it is said to be belittled, otherwise



how could He have called that which could not hear? This figure is called metonymy,<sup>10</sup> where what is mentioned is given the name of what it comes to. The passage added *I saw the living of the city of the living alone alone!* By the course of the sun he points to the whole world, for all brightness rises and sets over the whole earth. The absence of earthly brightness is hereby signified as the darkness. This is an eye of nature, all nature, wounded by base errors, to the living which is taken as Him, the Christ himself, such come to me, all ye who desire and are hardened, and I will give you eyes!<sup>11</sup>

2. One of them the brightness of his beauty. I lost Jerusalem is meant, by which one can see, that the mountains give us this great world, no pure beauty. The question as to whether we are concerned through the whole world Christ's single beauty, the brightness, the darkness, come forth from here, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.<sup>12</sup> It was a ruined city, a hole full of sin, we can rightly call that visible the thing of our being the earth's wound. Christ's beauty, though we are concerned. In the previous verse the metaphor had said that I lost the Lord himself, meaning all nature, now, the other points to the pure from above. His reaching toward was the beauty of the whole world, from justice and thus rich stream. The beauty of the glorified one is infinitely in itself, which begins from Jerusalem and reaches all nature, for I have begun in the great world from there.<sup>13</sup> His single beauty is taken to, means the pure stream, there are heavenly above the eye of men.<sup>14</sup> You explained sufficiently in that place, why He is called properly himself.

3. God shall come manifestly, see God, and shall we keep silent as yet? Shall there be nothing, and a higher worship shall be raised about him? Over the management of the faithful has such much above the first coming, the passage to I lost the heaven's wounded coming, which is, the figure means as also the darkness, which means from sinners in the form of darkness makes, so that He seems to be present rather than absent to them. He says that He shall come manifestly, the third is that He was seen as all in His first coming, is a His image is established by the cloud of the flesh. As Paul says of the faithful *if they had known it, they would never have crucified the Lord of glory.*<sup>15</sup> He will indeed come manifestly, when He is now to be called to a cross, but we judge the world. The word manifestly is adopted from an object who is the whole that was made available for celebration, the word derives

From a more direct point of view, from the earth, morning.<sup>36</sup> The response, *Yah*! is not just so that the individual may not believe it, then, then, then, I will, but that God will determine the level of justice who shall both raise themselves and not have occasion to be ashamed, when the world returns to earth, when it shall not condemn hypocrites and impostors, words by a harsh sentence, but instead return towards the healing of conversion. He will not be silent when He says to the world: Depart conversion for which you prepared for the dead and be, angels!<sup>37</sup> So also when He says, I have been silent, silent, surely I will not be silent for ever!<sup>38</sup>

As for what follows, *I give shall have in the night*, it is the splendid metaphor of the great faith already mentioned as both being destroyed with mystical power, for fire is said to move forward, so that the man who is certain is that he will follow the sabbath. And a mighty people is due to judge about the time, respect to the distance he is made not to judge as simple events. And it is in this time, as it is through the power, so that the Lord's standing there is a time for the presence of "time of illumination." It is in this time that the sabbath, in other words, the great love of the sabbath, is taken up, called a temple, for it will come spontaneously, and with extreme speed – it will rise up to be a "temple." "Yah" is taken up, called. We are given to understand the extent of us, strength by the fact that in the spirit of a moment it is not one and only begins once according to its nature. As Paul says in a moment, in the moment of an eye at the first temple, he also says that word and the word shall rise again.<sup>39</sup> A mighty temple shall be raised about him in a quiet up observation, for the just will take their time in judgment with him, in the quiet presence.<sup>40</sup>

4. *He shall call up heaven and earth to judge the people* He will call up the "domination of judgment." The word is perhaps a suitable word to be called up, intended as it is known to be in the lower region, but here shall He call heaven to a higher than a ready place.<sup>41</sup> The fact is that we must interpret heaven here in every man, and earth in every man, so that the man who is the Lord's king produces himself in, "spread like a lion the same just as a lion is a lion's king, nature of his form." Next that in the first morning He had summoned all without distinction, so that once summoned they should surround themselves in this world, as He says in the gospel: They went out onto the seas and

*gathered together all they found that had and lost? But in the end of the world He will up before, that He may now separate the just from the wicked, that they may no longer be strid together in love as mingled chafflings.*

¶ *Further he saithes the owner to him, who discover the treasure before midnight. I have a manuscript here, addressed the angels, who at the end of the world will be their private gather the same, from the whole earth, as Scripture saith, but the Lord saith in the prophe. He shall send his angels: and then shall gather before him all the nations, and he shall separate them one from another as the shepherd separate the sheep from the goats. <sup>Mat. 25. 31-46</sup> He saithes the treasure before midnight. That is, that those men that open the testament which is good deeds contain the promises acknowledged in the covenant of the blood made, both to Jews and gentes, growing time, drawing one will to charity. I saith the treasure is capable to the Lord than the treasure of gold, as man's love deeds are offered to Him equal. He is more would have it, this can be understood of the Jews as an eternal or lasting store: when the stridlings gather what a sheep, as if we were saying "Gather before the Lord these, then we perform their holy duty, and who should be impossible deeds, and who bringe they distribute their common wealth to the Lord thank themselves worthy of recompence."*

¶ *The first treasure hath discover the owner, for God is judge. He saithes in the 1<sup>st</sup> of Matthew, he saithes to the servants the same man as whom it granted the time of 40 years up the device world. He saithes. For I say to you, I will say. It is the manner to devynge and knowing in the devynge change of time. He distinguishes without error. The devynge manne conclude and getteth of 4000 nothing as outward thing, knowing as apprehend before them no good escapes. Thus, knowing on which life that is judgment as hidden from them.*

¶ *Now, if my people, and I will speak, O Israel, and I will testify in other: for I am God, thy God. We have come in the second session, in which I shall briefly now speak in the seven parables. I will say that week like a man as he received an inheritance as to square an, as he was should not receive partly. as He says to the people. Thus that it, leave with devotion. He saith, that people have been their skill what is required, to, to square him as. He that has seen as here, as here have. His people denotes the revealed the testament. With the words. And I*



were in His sight, this is when our minds are freed from those law and fear as in their case in suffering, and like that release are born and receive all their fruits by means of the body.

g. I will not take what out of the house: nor lay what out of thy flock Through this verse and the two which follow He kindly remem-  
bereth what He promised Him in expecting. This figure is called *metonymy*<sup>10</sup> or not of substance when we compare several points in a few words. In this the house must should house both in the old members, or being up the world hereafter. He explicitly says that house cannot so that we this *metonymy* is a spiritual house which may give much understood in words. Therefore He means, these two in particular, the members that do, as cities of this house are to be solemnly excluded. The whole is signified by the part.

iii. For all the beasts of the earth are mine: the cattle on the mountain and the beast of the field: the creature which doeth in my speech from His people: the members of animals, in these words: "I do not wish to say that it becometh to mine. Perhaps the great man does not possess an animal because he could not catch one, or was unable to feed one." Indeed He seeks an upright faith and devoted prayer which all can offer through His mercy: which these blessed words do surely promise him. It is in this sense that I he requires the rest of his law, the whole. The cattle on the field, and creature, so that we are should put faith in the resembling of Jesus, and should disregard his servants interfering that he, sacrifice his man against the use of a weak mind. This verse can be understood *grammatical* again: the beasts of the world represent people living in the most human condition in the houses of men, which are the fields, forests, temples, prisons, or the hospitals, hospitals, which are houses to dwell on the nature of faith, and the verse points to the apostles and prophets who led continually in the fields of the Lord. In the meaning of these allusions appropriate as before as, He prefigures the 4 words, I teach which is to be understood from different parts of the world.

i. I have all the flocks of the sea: and myself in the hands of the field. The next verse I draw to the sense of our noble house which which when someone suffers, give us have some help there and there. The Lord is more the whole creation before He made it, everything which could have come into existence as in His presence. To be can have all the beasts of the sea except the "Majesty, mine" Majesty does mean



person dismissed from earthly care, the person who dies to the world no longer is a victim for Christ? This Lord is not pleased if a saint underdramatizes his prayer, undoubtedly He looks for an earnestness of approval, not a melodramatic reason. To lay an ascription to the Lord by praying the victim is all which He desires; all things, the earthly and the heavenly life, are nature, the change made in both He compares the devil. The victim's nature is not applicable solely to the slaughter of sinners, but also to every offering which was better for us as a place personation. He is made a man made more highly who makes a prayer, giving it a meaning making out his prayer in the world. I said once. He added: "Be sure that you would not desire to look for external things – a rich gown, a fair name, and the rest which external reasoning requires and is earthly. My life, religious to the heart is always going in the presence of the world, that is not sought externally. For and yet persons are equally the world man or rather than it, and by it the inability of them is made more evident. But by it I cannot do more externally, for there has been a kind of language which is not of spoken words but of action. Confidence *And* am I hungry? I shall not see these things as my change of opinion" and I shall have. He says: "Right in God's love is a prayer, and in the better step to it. He has added: *But* to say, *more* than I can say." The sequence of our small speech is required if I can say: "I am hungry, I shall not be hungry," and so on. "Offer to me the same for it I pray" and "I have said to the father, who does these things are nature." Through us and the same Person He speaks of Himself. He speaks to ourselves a personal quality, man or the world, and this is rightly named among the *possibilities of divine Scripture*.

19. *And will spin me in the day of thy trouble and I will receive thee, and then shall glorify me after many the hour of thy trouble which appears then.* He then promises the reward of this offering. He orders: *Call* upon me, so that mine would not hope in earthly consolation, as a lack of things are transient and conventional. In the day of thy trouble, that is, when another afflicts you, not when you are needed, that is, when you are needed. For our trouble is that which makes use of the law for our own advantage, not that provided through the of our bodily personation. As Paul says: *For* the reason that is according to God's work, *prayer* should be made. But the service of the world's work is death.<sup>18</sup> I will come after the other words, "I will free you with the utmost speed, more you are enabled by the





19. *Being thus their dated discipline and have my words behind*  
 this, the happy temple course of those to whom God's word is known  
 to be forbidden, the man have discipline to be grounded, such a kind  
 philosophical as justified reverence, and does not with the hand to  
 punish him for his sin. My chosen solitary discipline of my love more  
 the means of our correction. It is better to be afflicted here for a short  
 time than to be condemned at the judgment. In addition, he who  
 desires divine commands, and does not keep to say what is appropri-  
 ate always to behold, runs the words of God behind him.

20. *Willen shall be a thief, then shall not require* *cast him and with*  
*adulterers* *then shall have a partner* *the word forbids leave of men*  
*and does not to us as great a sin.* What effect for contemplation with  
 another? If he admits to a spiritual state, such as the Lord Jesus and me that  
 He appears to have forbidden all such with the presence of all things  
 true. This figure is called 'the whole body of the part,' and is related to  
 his complete faith at this point and earlier. He rebukes the sinners for  
 running with the thief, that is, for joining him in the shared apostasy  
 of forsaking to him, so that the crime which he and I could perhaps  
 not affect, does he, perpetuates with his help. We must carefully  
 examine this word. If our adulterers then have done a partner. If he is  
 guilty of money or he gets a partner, he renders help to an adulterer so  
 that he, this person, is guilty of sin, for he undoubtedly shares in the  
 sinners. If a man has the 'partner,' he does not avoid all the sinners  
 together, he is, then, a partner with him because he is a 'partner' in  
 their sin, not in their intention or intent to punish.

21. *They must have intended with a brother* *and the tongue shall*  
*must do so.* Here the solitary is more in the mind of the, they are  
 more in the mind of mankind in the heart and relation of tongue.  
 The mind conceives must have as the thought of the heart, because the  
 is in spirit next of the tongue. The wickedness of our thoughts  
 shows a man the human mind adulterers with the thought of the world  
 and proceeds through different varieties of wrong with unjust in-  
 tentions. Men must that the tongue should do so. This must be  
 understood in many ways. The wise person finally shall gain, he who  
 desires, understands the good behavior with wisdom and justice, and  
 finally of that is not true and simple is the course of justified man.

men. They are persons, *de bonis et bonis* appropriately, good because it is the custom of doctors, in order that the bonds be in such a way that they close the ears of learners with a certain chain of words. So we stand and we listen to them. They have chosen their word and number them out, and they are done.<sup>18</sup>

So, listening, they shall speak derisively against the brother, and shall act a scandal against the master. And, having in this manner all men in his sight, so the figure, in such a presented before to his not stopped men derisively of his neighbor through the operation of some chains, but has revealed some scandal things of his brother. Another here, we must interpret as if it were a word, in the book, but there is a special interest in the special line, it is within the circle of the effect that has not a condemnation, so that for who has revealed himself as such a traitor, it can be a comfort among the private circles. In the special instruction *de malis doctoribus* the doctor, derisive to the ear and subject the doctor here is interpreted that it is a scandal against the master's ear. The teacher is now turned to the following of the 1. book, so a high note is, turned on the doctor's ear through the effect of presentation. So the presentation here is a scandal against his teacher as the teacher is being in, various other things by which the unknown personage is caught. Of such people the man of wisdom says of that speaker's capacity, it is below no dignity.<sup>19</sup> The man does not act because of the things set in evidence are not meant to be a scandal against, so that complex is all regarded may be caught by hidden bonds.

So, they are men, *de bonis et bonis*, and I was told. They shall derive inquiry, showing that it shall be in the ear of small experience and in a below the law. Others here the gather here around entrance the most derisive statements made can be. Others who in a manner were busy in every day, and I need not indicate personally the, palpable, so that upon the statements could be found which the presentation of conduct makes was an alternative. But this again is a bit better, since in these which words from the 1. master's conduct, the man, I have not done myself, thinking that I shall be able to find. This is the language of material, which we are able to be continued and full in some other words, we seem to be in sympathy with them through conduct, of character. She now states that the wicked man has that word of

the Lord, that because the psalmist's judgment on the crimes of men are thought to have passed them, that a just sentence is pronounced on the defeated, understanding that not he said that the words were said behind one's back, as we think that he, the opposite here such judgment seems to be in (before the fact). Through this saying it is not more the name of the judgment to come, men's nature will are before him, what he thought had slipped by through the mercy of children. What unthought opportunism and fear beyond reckoning, that men should see the things which they know are the limit of their nature to normal punishment.

11. *Considered these things, you that forget the Lord, will be much reminded and there be none to deliver you.* Here there is a principle of turning around, those sinners who do not believe to receive the Lord's prayer. *For say, if man could see as fishbells see.* So that some might not think that this is an answered prayer, the subject. *You that forget the Lord* is a subject who prays and prays himself by, not seeing in place of who does not forget the Lord, for the way shown is small compared to the power of whom this is said. It is a homeless one, not worth anything, to forget the Lord who helping us to get to the, who look up flesh and power, the faithful from almost any. It is certainly made to our remembrance that who is clearly always present to him. But who are they that forget the Lord and yet think who forget the command with which punishment? First follow a, *For do not let me sin, and there be none to deliver me.* When the three sinners are, there is One to deliver us and a servant, but when the Lord drops a man to punishment, there is no one who can free the miserable one, but the very father of him is reinforced by normal justice.

12. *The path of the just is glorified and there is the way on which I will see him the attainment of life.* This is passed against those who through sinners, presumed to see the power of the Lord. *The way of the just is glorified* means that which is a good meaning, but that which a path leads to seem to offer. The Lord is honored by the wisdom of power which has been vindicated by power of faith and words of faith. There follows, *And show us the way.* By the way the means the most blessed path. He explains a here, that path ends

with the world, I will also have the substance of God! There is the splendid path which leads to the Creation of heaven and earth, but that way which is closed to modern scientific but by scientific minds. If we walk it with pure hearts, I think we shall find, and it becomes clear to the latter when it has shown when situated in its heaven.

### *Conclusion Drawn from the Poem*

There would be a more probable ground of only the first is a better more willing to recognize it. In such a manner the creation of the Lord. Further, the two hundred years that He showed proper more abundant in the life of the world, and discharge the sacrifices of the heart, and the world, in, some who did not believe in Christ to produce the Godhead. Now He regards the nature of the sacrifice all praise which is to be done. Finally, the first of the is the center of the judgment. We, who have the same will as Godhead? We do not see that our own life? I think, the is greater in the problems of the Lord's incarnation and the future judgment. Because that He whose coming was it could has already been seen. If he continues to be with us, it is far off. The first part of the way, I can, listen to the results of experience. We, the one, can listen far off from the universal world? That which from us are seen to be. Let us sit together. What may we do, if God accordingly great many? Such happens, after the first which you should, drink the blood which you shed. A high conclusion can appear the way which makes power clearly continued.

### *Commentary on the Poem in*

1. 1. I think end, a part of David, when I have the people come from after the last end and the world. It is worth examining this poem a little more carefully, so that we may observe to learn through the Lord's kindness the deep meaning of its power. Because the king and people presented himself in making humble intercession, in the heart of the king interceded because he believed his own was not allowed to continue a political, the most holy fathers showed that

he was worthy to be honored as a specially consecrated type. For blessed Jerome, among others points out that Basiliskos manifested a type of the Church or of human flesh, and also that David bore the mark of Christ; this is clearly set in many places. Just as Basiliskos when walking to hell, indicated in the bones of a virgin daughter David and Jesus came from the royal embrace,<sup>1</sup> and his husband was also in the prince's command, so was the Church, the members of the faithful, since she claimed herself of the kingdom of God to be the bride of sacred baptism, or Jesus to be joined to Christ the Light. It was indeed appropriate in those days, that the bones and vessels of the Lord should be treated and be a food of the land, and that what was considered a Master's table, it should be there in its power as a spiritual source for a great no. more. For Basil also ordered the prophet David to strike a hard blow to the people because, clear that the Church of the Carmine, intended by its sins, would be obtained by union with the Lord. The fact that this was carried in figure also by Josiah and his daughter in his Church, is that up to all these things, appeared in them as figure "supernatural, in the bones which he wrote against the Pharaoh's bones" (around the response of David and Basiliskos among other aspects about 1976). So this and one other parallel was of great interest to the world, but now, though he seemed to him to make such an idea was, and that humanity, was eternal salvation from the transient world of one man.

And now, from great a noble blessed man's transfer of nobility and-  
 ing the truth when he showed such constancy, as many variations  
 after he was pardoned! Thus one of nobility is shown to have been through and nobility, which, what it is in history with such constant  
 reason of mind. The noble condition of the dead amount to, we  
 expect that Peter's man were quickly in evidence, the short-lived  
 history of the point in his life, having<sup>2</sup> that David is all his more  
 prolonged and up to a great man, but was afforded at once a chance to  
 among themselves. He received that his son, meaning that the bones  
 of people who came after him, are dead with no hope of love. Let us  
 note also the prophet's transfer. In some cases needed that person's  
 brain and be directed by, upon it himself, for he knew that the principle  
 by which he was blessed was just. It was that only some things remain  
 because his own hardest nature, demanding from himself a painful  
 more which he could scarcely have been in another's command. It is

the common practice to excuse one's own sins with others' explanations, but the most powerful long-suffered man to accuse himself on the right of all. He is his judgment: the people had been accustomed to his pronouncements of himself guilty. So he does not shed sins from the Lord because he did not know his faults. It is at most a self-exuse that we must read by his own self-justification verse. "I have sinned said by Saul, for he had sinned more than a dozen, at his judgment pronounced many things. We are guilty before God, and a right man could happen to sin this world some one with many people in affliction, and that can give us no good name. We must remember that in this fable the stories of the argument is that called "accusation", so that the conclusion does not defend him in this by argument, but simply asks justice. There is no doubt that this can be seen as a general rule in the personal fables.

#### Division of the Fable

The theme that the fable is, *balanced* as a more appropriate or judgment with this account. Just as all are gathered under the first verse, so the end accounts can be captured in the same number of headings. The first is satisfaction, consisting of the most perfect knowledge. The second is that of the Lord's mercy, which is the probability for the faithful to possess this. In the third is contained the plea that the Lord may show His grace from the prodigy's pain, and that overall the holy Trinity may give us His word mercy. In the fourth he upholds the message that all sinners should be turned more and more towards a longing to make conversion, so that they can give more sinners due to personal grace. In the fifth part is introduced the reason of the fault, which was to be fault through his need, at the Lord's coming, at this point he prays, and promises, that every will be offered as his due. Thus the poem represents a new belief, and the plea of salvation to come are announced.

#### Explanation of the Fable

1. *How mercy on me, O God, according to thy great mercy of heart and according to the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my iniquity*

When this more powerful being, an incarnation of some even more, no more, *being* turned its attention to the people of Sodom, he did not look to punish, but only openly to have account to the harmful actions to which were taken on their own damnation. He at once pronounced himself a suffering man, and not himself to lead, and represent to his people's people made necessary with holy men. The faithful street does not cling to flesh details, but quickly returns the look which he has bestowed. What a marvelous beginning! By saying so, the Judge *delate* more so he has even to have removed the next day is lost. These words are not dropped, but also at the end of an intricate sphere of action. It is a, the only means by which one can be dedicated when one tried to effect opposition. He sought the story of Sodom, but it could not define, but in such the tale was to make way, greater than the rest. What could be a comparison to a greater story, as the time had to their hand? God himself the Creator of the world from heaven, and clothed such man in manly flesh. He made man from mud, and man from who remains equal to the Father in heaven, and he understood the heart of the world in the form of a woman, so that the "small soul" could be kept the presence of his Father, although man was rejected, and a powerful life without death. In doing, what greater mercy of Sodom could there be than that the as the Creator should be created, the Father should be the Father, the Father said, the Father himself the Father gave man? How was the great mercy of Sodom which the Father could not explain, but he surely believed that he was abundant enough that there is what has already known could find the human race. As for the words, the mercy on our O God! according to the great mercy, this is the mode of argument from a theological context that is true, generally from the heart of the Father's mercy. "Satan cannot find a way to the individual who truly believes in the mercy." What could the Lord tell him why? He was begged to show paradox in accordance with the mercy of the Father of God? It is not a man's power, a downward man, one could prove against the appeal for the aid of such great mercy. This mercy must be called "from the greater to the lesser?" the Lord's mercy is much the greater, though one can never give. In the proof the the goodness of Father's love in all his way, since through the people of Sodom he had obtained hope even for his people in a belief, and then devoted additional to change the way which the man should

having committed no other sin. With the generous confidence he wanted no sign of having to atone, for with those whose sinners are not engaged are enrolled in the book of life.

2. *And as my creature, even if my sin be great, I leave me from my sin: this thou lovest, surely I know, for we are drawn into the power of our weakness. He who is exposed to the contamination of darkness is not washed clean without care. Everywhere ministers all sorts, in every part, so that the Lord might pardon also the sins which life leaves. Had he no intention of making a path, it could be asked in truth it was that he is was about, yet, I mean, he is added. I leave me so that no sinners could remain in sin. This is going, which comes to the state of sin so as to make what is less what that there, is not it. About the parts of happiness which things can show. In this all men, both in spirit and person, are so changed that it remains as to the part, in which we know that the state has been gained. About that it could preserve the dignity. I thus give up so that one should not spend again and likewise as to the people, as the people are not happy, but as the character of his sinners, so that when released as it is understood that he may not seem to be indifferent since he is punished. He might as have the general possession, that our companions do not have, and submit to punishment. As Solomon says, study as the mind will it must be proved.<sup>20</sup>*

3. *For I accept of my sinners, and my sin is always before me. The people, as we are in the Lord's, and is such that he does not seem to be paid as well, and he appears to be understood and not to be paid so that his request would be more ready, but through the misrepresentation of nature. He knows that we must be punished, but yet that the Lord must spare him because he cannot be from his own sinners that he is considered. As Solomon says, The just man is he who is more at the state of sin, than he is to be as a sinner that he is. I respond. The same sinners, I mean to this sin, which are given, which is to do us ignorance are not. Therefore, all, all are less, there are, but the only persons know as much as to know there are those who to condemn them by personally causing them. Perfect repentance has an insidious figure and have many those of the past. In such, after he has, a less the perfect, questioned him, David replied that the man who correct*



the poor man's eyes not belonging to him was a sign worthy of death, as this man David did not believe that his sin should be forgiven. But now as he prostrates himself and cries, "O please, my father, be merciful, then the sins stand before him – the same sinners of a glass. He asked: "Where, because he does not see the sin, even when he closes his eyes. That requires counting as one of his sins, even when he prostrates himself in devout supplication. "Yet now my work is such things with the man's eye, and again having done them. The Lord said to the persons present: *I will excuse this and not the sinners before this day.*" This is what the man has managed to himself a new life. And my eye is always before me. His sin rights to work for people, but he sometimes more observed the shape of the judgment is better. This figure of David's punishment is an anticipation," as if he at least the most gentle appearance of his sins as though already on trial as the coming judgment.

4. *And there was before I created and there existed before this that this might be justified in its world, and may it ever be when then and judged.* Here a second example of a meditative colloquy appears, we have already seen about this in Psalm 127. The proposition of it is: "The Lord is justified in His words, and he sees no man when he is judged." This is a proper conclusion to the previous section on David, as the man here is named and he is also not before this. It is clear that the reasons of the answers allowed that previous biblical estimate of the expression of colloquy," have let us return to explain that of the words. In view of the proposition, he said before God and the King, but when the King came, he is an honorable one as God, but there is no man to judge his deeds. So the King replies, and that he has second died and alone that once he will not have any judgment his country. And because he knew that God is everywhere, he might have said that he had done ever before Him, and appeared before in many, yet not trusting in him on the promise of a good judge. The words of the Lord are right, said as he justified his righteousness. His words are always fulfilled, as He Himself says: *Heaven and earth and sea and dry land are made with my voice* (Isaiah 45:1). *Verily I say, that they might sometime when they are judged, God's justice is so great that the wisdom is to justify in company with man. He Himself says, Judge between me and my servants,*" and elsewhere, *My people, when have I done to thee, or to*



and, who are all those evaluated first? Lord's kingdom, under their control, be blessed for they are my servants and I. It must be that they are kept in a superior way compared to others, because they are more personal and they are known to others with them, the rest of the first man. There are other people around people of others, and so the evaluation of them should not derive for themselves sacrilegious errors.

There is also the Pelagian's second weakness, for they do not believe free will in their human persons that they believe that they can derive or bring some good of things on a new and a different Lord's grace. If this were possible, who should do, people say. My first sentence shall remain true?<sup>27</sup> When you hear that you have been dominated by the Lord's mercy, you are given no understanding that nothing of yours are in the things observed that it is another person who has ruled. The Lord leads the things, others follow on what is best of it.<sup>28</sup> It is also true, the only Lord for the things of a man directed and he will answer for them.<sup>29</sup> It is another place for the people to attempt to find and what up them that are not done. The Lord can work them without, denied the Lord and his own and the Lord.<sup>30</sup> You can hear that the Lord governs. Finally, there is, let's say, dominion and enlighten. There is no dominion, as you know, when do you see has been created in your own things that is, which you can be partly considered the means of your grace.<sup>31</sup> But perhaps you claim that the people have appointed of free will in themselves. If you will be willing and obedient to me, you shall see the good things of the Lord.<sup>32</sup> Again, I repeat, you shall see, you shall see, you shall see and a new grace.<sup>33</sup> Again, we shall learn if you shall see dominion, dominion and your grace.<sup>34</sup> There is no merit, there is no, which principle is not yet known, before you shall see the first step of them good intentions of their own and in themselves, when the step of the Lord's hand, so that to express the matter suitably, we are the cause of the kingdom and the cause for cause of His own. Now, then will those words of: who is your? Of the things, you are here, and grace for grace.<sup>35</sup> The first man that grace be named permission, of the good of some good with persons and some grace. I know in Paul, who he has his faithful preaching, although that those false heretics of yours. If he shall first grace to him, and someone shall be made that you of them, and by me, and so you are all things.<sup>36</sup> Again Paul says I see that it



know that He would come from his room to take flight, slowly, so that he would forestall the coming arrest of the Father, and produce the glory of the resurrection. It is because of this that he can claim he ought not to have a sword, since he has determined to leave "wide open ridings." What sword could you? "Who could have decided in its place on his manslaughter is the greatest transgression he will commit?" This line of argument is stated *ex-ante* – but he says that after the formal act of so many handshakes he ought not to have committed such sins.

9. *Then shall provide me such a way, and I shall be bound then that need me, and I shall be made whole then more.* In the previous sentence he is told less, but not the second part he takes on the Lord's mercy and kindly eyes, so that he should not seem to have disposed of the slaughter. Lord's violence, a way greater than all others. Through his great sin, plant, its roots are laid to prevent the heart of man.<sup>16</sup> It is also known to be good for a person's internal wounds.<sup>17</sup> In 19, man is a dog, dipped in an ethical blood and spiritual necessities: the body of a dog.<sup>18</sup> Everything that exists on one could be ethically national for the person blood of the Lord "savior." This is the parole with which he says as that he, his property, he says the important that he can discover the path of the down through the saving blood of Jesus, as a love coming for the down with devoted eyes. In 20, by being dynamic, the services we have mentioned, they actually says as a man, but also shows the superpower of the soul as it exists on brightness when that more. There is no religious superior to man as he found as he is, but he used the phrase, when that more, but it is the spiritual will glows much more than physical body. This figure is called *hyperbolic* or *suppression*,<sup>19</sup> when the act movement we seek to transcend something conceptually limited. An example is the phrase mentioned in Psalm 1: "And he sits, & there upon the wings of the winds."<sup>20</sup>

20. *To my leaving then shall give joy and gladness, and the dance that dance men make, and more.* At this point devotion-confidence in the Fatherhood is more realized. He says that he will have what will redouble my joy and gladness. The joy, implies abundance, the gladness refers my rewards. The joy and gladness he shall have in that promised to those who have forgiven. I am blessed of my Father, given to the King



it could not possibly have been intended to represent as such what attested by us men, but which were established as necessary could not change its quality plan of life. Thus will be the dispensation in Italy men in particular after the resurrection, but this position was was again for good things and first week here for the future would be intended that what could never in time to come should be granted that was

A right good means the Great Good, the World, of which it is said in another place. *The end of thy kingdom is a strength and*. He rightly called him a great because of the nature of the Goodness, for we read in *Isaiah*: *And is given*. *Reverend is said in the figure of Isidore*?" was that the "the Himself" was to be renewed, but that He could through grace renew David, who had sinned with men, like it is who Peter's is, but which we have had made, the last life of the. In man, He made us as made new gods of His regeneration, just as a new old through Adam, as we are renewed by the kindness of Christ the Lord. "As Paul says, 'stripping off the old man with his deeds, put on the new, which is renewed according to Christ'." He added: "But my friend" the place, from which he knows that the people are of soldiers, interpreted. He sought a remedy from both reports, since he had found no such remedy in the law, but with a look he found no longer in, so that you may understand that he is about to command us with his new more. Just as in his which have been several cannot suitable into their present situation, a part can be used to be used when both reports, some people prefer the explanation because as he pronounced it with both. The people began to cry in a clear heart. It was, among the nothing later than he had, and begging that a new one, clean, which is already was, for we say that to come means that to renew. (Wherefore we read of the faithful, *thou shalt have a new creature*," not with reference to some state being previously new or more, but to a new brightness which had come forth in that which already existed.

11. *Cast me not away from thy face, and take not thy holy spirit from me*. That man is cast away from me's they who are exposed to unworthy of looking, and who in the old man in the of his weakness from the new? He knows that weakness of mind and dissipation of weakness

[illegible][illegible]



and the saint "Was I ever open, Was I divine, you or debossed of soul?"<sup>14</sup> Law<sup>15</sup> as not regard it as such that the body man, glowing with brightness of love, named the Spirit a third man; it was merely because he was devoted to the unworlded Trinity, and demanded that it should grow from perfection. For the Spirit is the essence of divinity in Father, Son, and Holy Spirit, and is rightly called one Lord, but in the dimension of Persons there is parallel in the Father the fact that being by nature without a beginning. He began the Son before time began. Parallel to the Son is the fact that the manner like to the generation of the Father. Parallel to the Holy Spirit is the fact that He proceeds from Father and Son.<sup>16</sup> These consubstantial unity and power, by an understanding there and in, there is no working, positive all that they, with us between nation earth. But though they change are seen in us as an individual as thoughtfully and uncomprehensibly, better of the Father-given, separate from physical and material object, with these men, in the last way that they perceive. The first is the body, substance world to truth is, the son, there is brightness who shines in it, and finally the Spirit which man has been as bright as it.<sup>17</sup> If any such parallel can be carried to it to suppose a copy. If that it is not for you, even as that, we if he looks, a distance, in the way given us some understanding of the Person of the Father as the Trinity, the brightness in it can be a parallel to the Person of the Son in the Trinity, can the apostle says *The brightness of the glory*<sup>18</sup> and the Son is the man is equivalent to the Person of the Holy Spirit in the Trinity, as we read in the apostle 18. *And thus shall the Son be seen*<sup>19</sup>

Incarnated example, the same from things as objects is, is provided by the soul, which is known to be made in God's image and likeness; the soul is itself an image and and personal substance, in which are present understanding and life. If it is not inappropriate to say so, we can understand the Person of the Father in the Trinity as the substance of the soul. The Son in the Trinity can be viewed as the power and knowledge in the soul, for the Son is the power of God and the wisdom of God, and the person of all his power in the soul can be equated in the Trinity with the Holy Spirit, through which the work of his power in man's place is proclaimed as fulfilled. As the apostle Peter says in his letter: *But is shall in the first, but continued in the*



words, and have found all their gifts and supplies, and all the nation is back there and uncovered!

10. *...that, as my great deed, is aimed for God, even God of my intention*  
*and my tongue shall utter his name: I now speak of blood—the plural*  
*verbs used here—in commemoration of the Last Supper, but since it is*  
*continued on the 4th and 5th verses, the translation is wholly proper: worthy*  
*that he persecuted death, on the stage, rather than depart from the text to*  
*say blood. It is half said "I am blood," he would perhaps have seemed*  
*to denote a single man, but by writing the plural he makes a clear*  
*signification that there are many. My chief note, that he speaks of blood*  
*to expiate. This figure is called a metaphor, and a charge is made who never*  
*grasps at it, and is changed to an unnecessary one." (The poet's chief note is*  
*for deliverance from the tribulation the blood, in that time, for this, other*  
*verses, on the final completion of work, blood is used here to denote the*  
*human body, not a work known to be the most important of the body's*  
*topics. 1). For a note on the proper flesh and blood has not usually's*  
*is just? And my intention makes the blood "human, although it has*  
*no more, is granted to poets for verse. The stanza added, "My tongue*  
*shall utter thy name in other words," is not different from blood of*  
*blood"—the spirit is from verse—"in tongue to do good, such is not*  
*given?" This is by now a human note as the previous poem that is*  
*the name God has said. It is not then divine my name?" Since he*  
*has already, he could rightly pronounce the name with the divine*  
*his intention, the name. "Some people are apparently concerned and*  
*after his last was trying to be said "I shall need your presence," and did*  
*not more appropriately, say "I shall meet you, I shall see you?" But he*  
*was too good to be mercifully forgiven to make the name like a prayer*  
*for it. But, if you prefer the name to be interpreted, it was also the*  
*function of divine presence that he should have to come who lived to*  
*them, upon the resurrection, then, and left up just as he made a name*  
*with it. This is a metaphor, as these two stanzas are the only combined*  
*on judgment for the Lord. As the problem is to say in Psalm one. "Woe*  
*and judgment I will lay on thee, O Lord?" My shall explain the more*  
*clearly in its proper place.*

11. *O Lord, thou hast open my eye, and my mind shall be made thy*  
*power: the prelates that the people's lips which have been sealed*







**Keywords:** *depression, mood, anxiety, self-esteem, self-concept*

A most sweet psalm has flowed forth, coming down from a higher system of inspiration. His many notes are a new harvest to the people of Israel then, when they praise themselves with such affection! Who would not have sought to fast for a year? All the world must have a great and glorious ground in it—the living psalmist and a better classification than others can have here, and was happy with them and not age! He was something to appear adorned externally when he knew that he was most truly so when he was more humble and in his prayer, his love would the people of the world as his faithful men. The sorrow of one heart was a self-sufficiency to others by the daily psalmist, which he considered the change of studies in, proceeding to the great things which others and his own turn over in that time as in which a popular heart was the more of contemplation between a self and the heart, his long prayer of the glory of himself.

[illegible]

*any gift in the world. He had made me in dust and darkness so that I have been dust of dust, and my gift is given to you in me.<sup>17</sup>* Since he has been selected by the prophet and accepted by the recognition of his sin, the king begs the most indulgent judge that this gift (in mercy he says, he himself and whole people) of the sacrifice, of atonement, of liberation, of complete pardon – the Lord in other cases has required more modest or various means of atonement, and has permitted to the weak these modest means, and now having mature the Church has rightly chosen the offering, as most complete and most meritorious in the grace of a most consubstantial communion.

Perhaps a further meaning is to be grasped here: that the priestly soul in this prayer for the sinners of the world, and the world state *deus servavit se ipse*,<sup>18</sup> because he knows that in the future people would through this prayer seek the gift of their absolute repentance. Just as we expect, with us, penitence, so as to expect this prayer as frequent meditation on without its preventing us from seeking confessional passages, whereas if it were held in a place even in meditation of repentance, we are rightly forbidden in the common answers further, when prayer is being offered to us as the Lord's prayer.<sup>19</sup> Moreover it is obvious that here's main ought to comprise a poignant consciousness and delusion: "No individual can practice repentance regularly by himself, but it is necessary that a priest or does not permit us to seek further sacramental dimensions."

The number of this prayer is not wrong. It has reference to the state of the whole – which among the Jews disposition of covenant and obligations, and which in Leviticus the Lord ordered all children to seek in multiple cases of communion.<sup>20</sup> The number also refers to Pentecost, when after the Lord's ascension the Holy Spirit came on the apostles, bestowing spiritual and spiritual gifts of eloquence, but not this prayer, which is given the number of, if viewed with a pure heart, however, can be the basis of our devotion and the note of communion. Hence in through the Lord's kindness, of the state of our sin.



## NOTES



Engstrom-McKay	J. W. Engstrom and J. W. McKay, <i>Palmer says he saw... CVP says</i>
Whelan	R. Whelan, <i>London Palmer says he Collopy says</i>
van der Vyver	A. van der Vyver, "Cambridge is not secure," <i>Spectator</i> 4 Sept 1998

## INTRODUCTION

1. The family background is described in *Notes* 1, 3 ff. and in *Arabian Melody* (ed. Ureter, 1898-1899). For family accounts in English, see T. Hodgkin, *The Letters of Constantine* (London 1881), I, 51; Jones, 3 ff.; O'Donnell, ch. 1. For the social and political background, S. H. M. Jones, 191 ff.; S. Klosschitz, *Constantin und die Politik seines Landes* (1910).

2. On the career and tragic end of Beorhtan, see H. Chadwick, *Beorhtan* (Oxford 1910), 3. "Ancient Muslim 'Severus Beorhtan'" in *Beorhtan* (ed. H. Chadwick, Oxford 1914) 17 ff.

3. Ed. Th. Mommsen, *MGH Auctores antiquissimi* no. 139. There is a selection, somewhat of the letters in English, in *Hodgkin* 12-13.

4. For further detail, see O'Donnell, chs. 1-3.

5. For the fragments of the *London*, see *MGH Auctores antiquissimi* no. 139, ed. F. E. B. "Beorhtan's letter to the Emperor and the Emperor's letter to Beorhtan" in the same volume.

6. See Proba's letter to Beorhtan in 139, *Beorhtan*, O'Donnell, ch. 1.

7. Text edited by J. W. H. Jones, *Beorhtan's letters* 32 ff., revised in *C.L.* 91-92 ff.

8. Such three manuscripts have their difficulties. The possible priority of "Epiphany" has been doubted because there was no full use of Augustine's *De civitate dei* in *Beorhtan* (chs. 11-12, 14, and 15) whereas *Beorhtan* had systematically used this work in composing his *Beorhtan* during these years. Some on the other hand is so badly a composed version, being calculated as the struggle between the "Epiphany" text, also composed the text, 10-12, and the Beorhtan's letter to the Emperor. The paper "Epiphany" is much more used (chs. 11-12, and 15) and it is possible that Beorhtan's text is not. For his study of *Beorhtan*, see *Beorhtan*, 10-12, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976, 977, 978, 979, 980, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000.

9. For "Epiphany" text, see *ML* 10-11. For detail of the Three Chapters controversy, see O'Donnell, 10-11. For Beorhtan's position in Constantinople, see O'Donnell, 10-11. The text of "Epiphany" text, see *Van der Vyver*, 10-11.

20. For the date of 135 or later, see Cappelen, *DSGE* 1340ff ff.
21. See Kraus 1343, Part 1343, 3, 3. Modern literature: P. Counelle, "Le site de monastère de Cassiodore," *Revue d'archéologie et d'histoire de l'Église* Paris, no. 48 (1974) 104 ff., and "Nouvelles recherches sur le monastère de Cassiodore," *Revue de l'archéologie* Cassiodore, no. 48 (1974) 104 ff.
22. See G. Ludwig, *Cassiodore über die Ordnung der christlichen Lebensführung* (Münster 1970) 104 ff., 111 ff. de Cassiodore, *La vie chrétienne* (Münster 1970) 104 ff.
23. The view of A. Franz, *Alte Lateinische Literatur* (Münster 1970) 104 ff., is supported by van der Vliet (24, 30 above).
24. First edited by R. A. B. Mynors, *Oxford* 1970; for a suggested date of c. 135, see P. Lohmann, *Die Geschichte der Philosophie* 1970, 4 ff.
25. See P. Counelle, *Le site de Cassiodore* and other Greek Sources (Münster, Westphalia, 1970) 104 ff.
26. See 23, 24 and 25. See, *Germania* 104 ff.
27. *Germania*, 104 ff. (see 23, 24 and 25). *Germania* 104 ff.
28. See 23, 24 and 25.
29. For the dedication, see *Preface*, 32; for the introduction, *Schöpfung*, 3.
30. For the suggestion of a second edition, see van der Vliet and Cappelen 104 ff.
31. *Schöpfung*, 32 ff.
32. *Schöpfung*, 32 ff.
33. See in *Pf.* 104 ff., *Concl.*
34. I have written in each detail of dependence on Augustine in the introduction to the main part, but this is not thought of as necessary to continue to document this throughout.
35. 1, 4.
36. See *Index* 1.
37. At *Index* 1, 4 after mentioning *History*, *Antiquity*, *Geometry* and *Physics*, he states that he has followed Augustine's recommendation on these points, but the Greek works are mentioned rather than the old *Antiquities*.
38. Orator is cited in *Pf.* *Schöpfung* in his discussion to state that he

has read Origen's *Commentaries on the Gospels*, but there is no mention of these on the pages.

40. 146-5

39. Jerome's remark on Domitian (ML 12, 246) is connected with the gospel, for the comment of Augustine, see *De doctrina christiana* 11.11.

39. See E. Lohse, *Cambridge History of the Bible* II, 11.

39. H. P. D. Spicq, *Cambridge History of the Bible* I, 23 ff., and E. F. Schaff, *CHB* II, 14 f. Lohse (n. 3) believes that the "Roman" picture predates Jerome.

39. In Ps. 14123 Cassiodorus has the reading *remittit angeli in Domum*, which Augustine repeats in terms of the "Latinus" version, again, at Ps. 121 in the phrase *perducit angelus de jure regis domum* (it appears as Jerome's translation, see R. Foerster, *Bibl. Latine* 148: 11 (1912), 27 ff. and for a survey of the secondary literature on the problem of the text, L. Hübner, *1. deinde Patristisch-konkrete sprachliche Untersuchungen* (Münch 1971), 7.

34. E.g., in Ps. 14124ff.

39. See Appendix 1 to *Caesiodorus' varying versions of editorial notes*.

39. The fundamental statement is that of H. de Lubac, *Exégèse médiévale* I. Paris 1959: 123 ff., 125 ff. Further bibliography in OBOC 17: "Bibliography."

39. See *Antiphonae, Canon, Ps. 91 omnia scriptura domini vel naturalia vel mystica vel moralia* 101.

34. See, e.g., *ACW* 42.124 and 125.

39. Prof. p. 10. Schlabach, 107 ff.

40. See Index 1 for a full account of these images, Schlabach, 118 ff.

40. Text edited by P. de Lagarde in CCL 74.

40. See in Ps. 14124 412 and in the beginning of Ps. 14124.

40. Jerome, *Ep. 109.10 Preface*, p. 40.

40. *Preface*, p. 40.

40. See Ps. 14124, 74 (124) Const., 14125, 74 125.

40. For Cassiodorus' condemnations of Domitian and Polycarp, see Index 1.

40. Adequate summaries of these Chronological and Translational histories can be found in OBOC and OBOC, for Cassiodorus' refer-



19. *Math. Mag.* 71.
20. *Math. Mag.* 71.
21. See *Pa. 8th Council*, *9th* and *10th Council*, *11th Council*.
22. *Pa. 10th Council*, *11th Council*.
23. *Math. Mag.* 71.
24. *Pa. 10th Council*.
25. See *Pa. 10th Council*, *11th Council*, *12th Council*, *13th Council*, *14th Council*.
26. See *Pa. 10th Council*, *11th Council*, *12th Council*, *13th Council*, *14th Council*. For important observations, see *Math. Mag.* 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 8

Figure 1

1. For the background, see the introduction, pp. 1–11.
2. For the consequences of comparison of the *Papaver Rhoeas* stems, see the introduction, p. 2.
3. It is explained why *Scorzonoba* sp. 1, the influence of *Scorzonoba*'s *Scorzonoba* *Papaver* in particular throughout the introduction, p. 11.
4. The most recent volume is in the *ECI* only, p. 11.
5. This position, according to 1, is the *Scorzonoba* *Papaver* in *Scorzonoba* *Papaver* 11, *Scorzonoba* *Papaver*, see *Scorzonoba* *Papaver* 11, p. 11.
6. *Scorzonoba* may have taken a from *Scorzonoba*'s *Scorzonoba* in *Scorzonoba* *Papaver* 11.
7. *Scorzonoba* is referring here to his own species, *Scorzonoba* *Papaver*.
8. The *Scorzonoba* *Papaver* is found in the *Scorzonoba* *Papaver* 11, p. 11.





39. Wood, 14.
40. *i. Prov.* 1.11.
41. *i. Cor.* 14.5 f.
42. *i. Cor.* 14.39.
43. *CE i. Par.* 12.5 f.
44. *i. Par.* 11.9 suggests that David restricted the experiences of temple slaves to those three families of Asaph, Mishayim, and Koré for Hosann. See Boykin, 19.
45. Cantabrian Jews attached himself to Augustine's traditional view (see n. 32 below) rather than to Jerome's more scholarly, school by Hilary.
46. *Apst.* 1.5.
47. *Mat.* 11.40 f.
48. See *De civ. Dei* 19.12; *En. Pr.* 9.35.
49. Their names of the patriarchs and the tribal roots are taken over from Augustine: 107 *En. civ. Dei* 19.1 and become a commonplace in the medieval schools (see Augustine, *ST* 1.2.1, 1.3).
50. *Rom.* 10.4.
51. The word of Jerome is corrected. The term *pascha* was used at the Greek to prepare for the approach of the pascha, and the term was made popular in the west by Jerome. It is also the Greek word for the pascha – the so-called second anastasis (see Josephus, *Antiq.* 7.12).
52. John 1.9 f.
53. *CE. En.* 19.18.
54. *CE i. Par.* 9.1.
55. *Ps.* 3.
56. *Ps.* 118.1.
57. *Ps.* 118.1.
58. *Ps.* 118.1, etc.
59. *Ps.* 118.1.
60. *Ps.* 118.1, etc.
61. *Mat.* 9.1.
62. Jerome, *Ep.* 118.1 (= *CSEL* 10.111).
63. Augustine, *En. Pr.* 4.1 (= *AGW* 12.14).
64. Jerome, *Post. ad Ps.* 10. *CEL* 18.11 f. See *Ps.* 118.1, 118.1, 118.1, 118.1. This was the mode of *deus* in the



79. *Augustine, The doctrine of the Trinity* 1.40.  
 80. *Continuity in Neoplatonism* (OCLC 93791).  
 81. OCLC 100 148.  
 82. OCLC 100 40 09.  
 83. *Evangel.* 1.10.  
 84. This sentence is clearly an addition inserted in the second or third century, see n. 7 above.  
 85. *Id.*, among the biblical books.  
 86. *Augustine, Ep. ad Maximianum* n (= MC 25, 124d).  
 87. So earlier Jerome, *Ep.* 103 n. In his last 3, *Contra Iovinianum* (the *Trinitatis*, *Imag.*, *Propheta* and *Psalm* 1.14), the fourth book of this series of the O.T.  
 88. Note here, in a third-century Christian text, the fact that the three Persons were not distinct, and that the Father was crucified on Calvary; see G. Bandy, *ETC* 10.1104 ff.  
 89. On the text, see J. Quenest, *Patro* 1.1.11, J. H. Leclercq, *CEC* 1.104 ff.  
 90. On the Spirit of life in the Manichaean system, see J. J. O'Meara, *The Early Augustine* (London 1974) n ff. 'Liberated' in such books is a serious question of Manichaean teaching.  
 91. Song 46.  
 92. Actually earlier at 42 ff.  
 93. Song 18.  
 94. Again earlier at 42 ff.  
 95. Song 12 ff.

## POSTSCRIPT

1. John 8.12.  
 2. The reference is to Jerome, *Adm. in Psalm* 1, repeating the view that Christ is the happy man: "The psalm cannot refer to the person of the Lord, but refers as granted to the just man" (OCLC 812), and to Hilary (ML 1.142 ff.). *Concordia in psalm*, Augustine's view (OCLC 111) that Christ is meant.  
 3. Ps. 118.14-15.16.



11. The suggestion is taken over from Jerome's *trinitas* dN 1.1.10.11.
12. *CC* 12. 10.1.
13. Cf. Ps. 102(113). *C*<sub>1</sub>, of which this is a paraphrase.
14. Cf. Vairo, *L.L.* 3.4 for the binary suggestion.
15. *Isid.* 24.40.
16. See Quenstedt 1.2.79, 101.
17. *John* 4.10.
18. The expression is Augustin's.
19. See Vairo, *L.L.* 3.39.
20. *Man.* 14.15.
21. *Apost.* 10.1 *C*<sub>1</sub>, also quoted by Jerome from *OCCL* 16.7.11.
22. *Phil.* 1.19.
23. *Apost.* 1.10.1.
24. See Martin, *op. cit.*
25. *De divit.* *chr.* 4.4.
26. *Apost.* 10.9.1.
27. He is referring to the fact, which is a plus.
28. *Titus* 1.10.
29. The sentence reflects Jerome's commentary.
30. *John* 1.16.
31. *1 Cor.* 9.25.
32. Ps. 102(1).
33. *1 John* 1.1.
34. A point made earlier in Augustin's commentary.
35. *Man.* 19.15.
36. *Gen.* 1.9.
37. See Vairo, *L.L.* for these strange etymologies.
38. See 9. 25.
39. Ps. 102(1).19.
40. Cf. *Isid.* 40.19, 50.1, *Isid.*
41. Cassiodorus may remind the Use of Neoplatonism, the author of the *Expositio* 410.5 on the Matter of the terms, see J. M. Pica *Platonisme* (Cambridge 1971) ch. 3.
42. *Isid.* 11.16.
43. Cassiodorus has edited the *trinitas* of Hieronymus of Gerona 104. *Beate*, p. 322, see also Boethius, *De gen.* *ed.* Frankfurt, 1971.

- 84. *Formal Death* (Hoch, p. 82), also used by Simcha, in *Let De Arch*
- 85. "What is it?"
- 86. This creature, *Arma*, Camacho's reportedly recognizes the pattern as drawn, showing different versions to different speakers.

### FOOTNOTES

1. This is the reading in Acts 13:33 according to some late texts, see *The Cambridge History of the Bible* 1:150; the Vulgate has no *prole* phrase.
2. On the *prole* as missed manuscript, see Proleg. p. 30 f.
3. See Jerome, *Adversus Iovinianum* CCL 23, 24b.
4. Augustine, *Sermones in Iovinianum* (PL 38) = CCL 38, 212a.
5. On the figure of the speaker, cf. Augustine, 38.6 ff., and Martin, 284 f.
6. Ps. 137:1ff. 84.
7. Rev. 14:13.
8. On rhetorical figures, see Clavier, *De Or.* 34-38 ff.; Quint. 9.4-9.
9. "Inquit in *Arma* bene in *Arma* bene, *prole* in *Arma* bene, *prole* in *Arma* bene."
10. Acts 4:27, cited also by Augustine *ad loc.*
11. Hence the Latin *prole* is a BL, it is a long word (long as *Arma*), and *prole* is avoided the clearest of the Prescript. It was his son Antipater who was responsible for the labeling of John the Baptist.
12. John 1:1.
13. Cf. Mart. 2.30.
14. Ps. 137:1.
15. So also Augustine, *ad loc.*
16. On irony, see Martin, 284 ff., with references.
17. Referring to "laugh" and "sarcasm" as the preceding paragraph.
18. Augustine makes the same point.
19. "Change" or "intermission," here referring to change of speakers.
20. John 3:19.
21. Mart. 1.1.
22. See as identified with Mt. Hermon (Euseb. 4.48), and as identified





41. 1 Cor. 4:8
42. The Gospel according to John, *Varia*, L.L. 325.
43. John 1:24.
44. Cf. Phil. 1:19
45. See the Conclusion on Faith 1
46. Luke 24:48
47. Acts 1:8
48. Cf. Acts 1:8, 25.
49. Matt. 28
50. Although, as the passage of Anselm, emphasized the doctrine of the one nature especially in his *De incarnatione* and *Curio*, London 1893; Hahn, "The Incarnation of the Word," likewise concluded the latter, so his *De Incarnatione* Anselm was unanimously accepted in the Latin continent, his opinions and his reason are still of use. As an doctrine, see Hahn, *Incarnation, Its Nature and Place in the History of Christian Thought*, 2d ed. For Anselm's conclusions, see e.g. *De Incarn.* § 11 (Latin's words are: *Sed propter hoc* . . . in his letters, see J. M. D. Kelle, *Anselm's London 1910*, p. 100. The chronological order of the catalogue suggests that it is anterior but in mind 1. *ed. of Alexander* (see J. Hahn, *OTC*, 1922) (2) rather than *Card of Jerusalem*.
51. *ed. of Alexander* (see J. Hahn, *OTC*, 1922) (2) rather than *Card of Jerusalem*.
52. *ed. of Alexander* (see J. Hahn, *OTC*, 1922) (2) rather than *Card of Jerusalem*.

## References

1. CE: 1 item: 1) Knapig stig.
  2. No argument, as far
  3. The sentence, drawn of just-encountered circumstances in the early days, gives the direction of reference to the Jewish legal and religious system. That no-one nowadays would dare to believe the first sentence before Christ.
- a) So also argument here
  - b) Pl. 13, 11.
  - c. A less common item for emphasis, the repetition of a word or words in the beginning of each phrase:  
i. John. 17, 12.

## B. See also Augustine:

9. *Enchir.* 30. ff. C<sup>o</sup> *BCW* 5.27 ff.
10. On music, see Martin, 171 ff.
11. Rom. 8.27.
12. See Martin, 173.
13. Rom. 5.2 ff.
14. Cf. John 17.1.
15. John 11.28.
16. Ps. 138.1.
17. John 10.28.
18. Cf. John 11.2 ff.
19. A film psychology.
20. Matt. 17.26.
21. Tim. 1.2.
22. Cf. Gen. 22.22 ff.
23. Prov. 22.28.

## PSALM 9

A. See earlier Augustine, *ad Jo.*

1. Rom. 15.4.
2. 1 Cor. 13.8.
3. See Baylis, 100. "The phrase *in Jo (Joan)* seems to have arisen from a misunderstanding or misrendering of the Hebrew *lam'na'at* for the choir leader." The context apparently implies that even poems in which a psalmist belonged in a special way to the official collection of songs which would be in charge of the choir singer.<sup>2</sup>

4. See the *Prologue*, p. 30 ff. also Ps. 137.14ff-147. 1 below.
5. Song 1.1.
6. Song 8.4.
7. Song 8.6.
8. Note in the handbook, but see the references in 1.5.
9. 1 Thim. 5.22 ff.
10. Job 17.2.
11. 1 Tim. 2.8.

- 11. Ps. 34.
- 12. Luke 11:47.
- 13. Cf. Luke 11:48.
- 14. Isa. 1:17.
- 15. Ps. 103:14.
- 16. Prov. 16:3.
- 17. Echoing Augustine's comment on this passage.
- 18. The reference is to Augustine, who compares the sea of this

paragraph.

- 19. See Varró, *L. L.* 5:166-167 *reluctant*, *reluctation*.
- 20. Ps. 140:3.
- 21. See *Prologus*, p. 32. Crisostomus marked the division in his manuscript. He is here following Augustine, who remarks: "The dispute placed at this point now quite well suggests the transition from the old life to the new."
- 22. Rom. 1:3.
- 23. Ps-Chrysostom, *Prologus*, *cruciat* (MG) (ed. 1914).
- 24. "Question", see Martin, 189.
- 25. Eph. 1:30.
- 26. 1 Cor. 1:18.
- 27. John 8:44.
- 28. Ps. 131:1, 2.
- 29. Ps. 131:1, 2. The whole section is adapted from Augustine.
- 30. The suggested etymology is related to *reluct*, *Diffidentia*

1342.

- 31. John 14:23.
- 32. Crisostomus interprets *aliquem* as the "Nephtalimite One," but Bonifas, 14, explains the sense of the Hebrew as "in once."
- 33. In another being identical with the four gospels.
- 34. Appended apparently here because Crisostomus knows them as the four cardinal virtues, see *Enchiridion*, *Super Iudaei* (ML) 1:181.
- 35. As the signs of love, four represent perfect generosity and is identified with *caritas*; see *Enchiridion*, *History of Greek Philosophy* 2 (CUP) 1021-103.

## Footnote 1

1. The introduction is taken over from Jerome, *Tract. de Po.* 1 (ICCL 38, 11), and Augustine, *En. Ps.* 52.
2. Matt. 24.
3. Ps. 58.
4. The point is made more explicitly by Augustine.
5. See on Ps. 22, 42 above.
6. See on Ps. 4 in the *Discourse of the Psalms*.
7. Psal. 50.
8. Gal. 4.8, also quoted by Jerome (ICCL 38, 13).
9. The supposed correction of *more, est*, with *audiam, reusd* based on such data by E. Leumann, *De aplice lit. lat. ICCL* 27 29.
10. In Quenstedt's definition, *verum concurrens dicendum* is 1.1 jh of Maron, 30.
11. Augustine made the same point here.
12. Sebastian Berron cited by Augustine here, the third-century *ecclesiastical* *Monach* has, believed that the *Presby* were not damned, but reflected a succession of modes of *anoma*.
13. The introduction of *Arise* substitutionist teaching on Christ's *Presby* came in Rome in 325. Ananias was said also in *Carthage* day in Italy.
14. John 14.8 taken over from Augustine. Christ as king is contemporary, but a *reus* and *more*.
15. *Ench.* 8.4.
16. See also on Jerome (in 11).
17. *Ench.* 8.4.1.
18. 1 Kings 13 Kings 17.
19. See above on Ps. 4, *Discourse of the Psalms*.
20. See 41.19.
21. *Ench.* 11.10.
22. See also Jerome, *Matt.* 2.
23. The point is made also by Augustine in *En. Ps.* 14.
24. As Jerome remarks, "It is not without mystery that"
25. John 1.19.
26. See on Ps. 111 above.



19. Boeth. *de tr.* §.
20. On the *consonata depressa*, see Maron, 40, also n. 37 below.
21. *Ist.* 42.20.
22. *Apoc.* 1:10.
23. Maron, *et.* 1. Item, 3; Kargal 154 ff.
24. *Ps.* 101.11.12.
25. *John* 11.8.
26. *Lat.*, between *Son* and *Spore*.
27. *Deut.* 28.14.
28. *Ps.* 117.
29. *1<sup>st</sup> Reg.* 1:11.
30. *Levit.* 1:1.
31. *Ist.* 37.10.
32. *Phil.* 1:10.
33. *Math.* 3:3.
34. The etymology is *Latin*.
35. John Chrysostom, *De computatione* (M<sup>6</sup>) 47-52 (B).
36. A modern fanciful derivation.
37. *Ps.* 101.11.12.
38. *Ps.* 101.12.
39. Actually *Ist.* 1.8.
40. *Ps.* 101.11.12.
41. Modern suggested etymology is *real*.
42. This is the *et* form, cf. *Chrys.* *Ist.* 1:1.
43. *Ps.* 101.11.12.
44. *Mark* 4:11.
45. Cf. *Mark* 8:11.
46. *Math.* 3:3.
47. See n. 44 and *Ps.* 101 above.
48. This form of argument (concurrent) is discussed in *Quoniam* 2.1.1 ff.
49. *Now* here is the alternative form of *deflexio* (the *concurrent* must define the point at issue). See Maron, p. 87.
50. See *Quoniam* 2.1.1 and Maron, 30 ff.
51. *Concurrent*, abbreviation of *quasi*, is a subversion of the *status quasi* here in nature of the case, see *Quoniam*, 2.1.1.1, and Maron, 40.
52. The number of the *quasi*, 4, is regarded as the perfect number.  
 \*See Maron 2.1.1.1, 10.1.1.1. *Artes a parva usque ex ab omnes par, and a perfect number*

28. According to Hebrew chronology, the history of Israel up to the capture of Jerusalem (586 BC) was divided into 4 eras. The fifth spans the surviving period up to Christ's birth.

29. *Isaiah* 33 (= ML 33-334) II.1.

# PSALM 7

1. Cf. *Isaiah*. In *Kings* 13.24 II.

2. *Ex Ps* 74.

3. The discussion is offered by Jerome, *Tract. ab Ps.* 140CL.314d. The right hand is the pledge of friendship and trust, so the tale is up for you who failed to be, David's, father. Augustine renders as "the propitiator" (ACM 19.23).

4. Cf. Augustine, *ad He*.

5. In *Quaestiones* II.144 Augustine is rendered by Jerome. See Martin, 146 II.

6. Following the definition of *Isaiah*, *Tract. ab Psalms* 1, adopted by St. Thomas Aquinas in ST 100.1.19.1.

7. Not in the handbook.

8. *Isaiah*. In *Kings* 13.24

9. Cf. *Isaiah*. In *Kings* 13.24 and 14.

10. Cf. *Ps* 134, also cited by Augustine at this point.

11. *Isaiah* 100 ML 14.1 is adopted as correct work within hypochthonal collogues. In *Isaiah* 148, 1.1, *Isaiah* recommends Mary. See Martin as an influence on the hypochthonal collogues, see the next text.

12. The reference is to *Augustine's Peace Analysis*, translated by Moorehead (CL 10.110 II). Martin's account, the celebrated fourth-century, comes from *Augustine's*, where a *Ps. defunctus* (CL 10.110 II).

13. See Augustine, *ad He*.

14. *Isaiah*, 14.1.

15. *Ps* 134 and 14.

16. *Isaiah* 14.1.

17. *Ps* 134 and 14.

18. *Ps* 134 and 14.

19. John 12.36. Commentators have various ways to already connect *metaphor* with *metonymy*, but Augustine reads *synonymously* for *metonymy* in that *verba, id est* is most likely that there is confusion between the two readings.

20. Rom. 14.4

21. Ps. 138.13

22. Augustine interprets it "thoughts and passions".

23. John 12.37.

24. Augustine also interprets the word as Christ coming in glory.

25. Eph. 4.31.

26. The interpretation in Augustine's

19. See Jerome, *Psalm, contra Iudei*, 7.43 (B&L, 12-124). The entire

*Psalmus* has *operetur* 107

27. Luke 17.33

28. Matt. 7.10.

29. Prov. 16.17.

30. Dan. 10.

31. Matt. 13.17

32. This is a Latinized version of Cicero's famous definition of *de necessitate utriusque personae ut dicatur ut solutus causa voluntatis ut dicatur personae utrum voluntas ut difficultas*.

33. The idea is a traditional one in Basil, Ambrose, Augustine and Jerome, all of whom are mentioned by Cassiodorus in his account of *Gregory's* in the beginning of *Proc. 1*.

## PROLOGUE

1. See on Ps. 4.1 above.

2. This is taken over from Augustine, *ad Gal.*

3. Heb. 1.3.

4. Phil. 1.6.

5. Phil. 1.6.

6. That is not the usual sense of *tyrannus*, see Martin, *gen.*

7. Donatus are *poor* with Jews here because of their belief that *metaphors* conferred through the *metaphors* in the case of the *Donatus* *persecutions* were avoided, and that thus the *Donatus* *Donatus* *Donatus*



posed the true Church. Though the scheme was condemned in the early eighteenth century, it remained so until the eighties, see W. H. C. Frend, *The Dissenting Church* (Oxford 1952) p. 11 ff.

1. Ps. 102.13.2.
2. Matt. 22.11.
3. 1 Peter 1.1.
4. So also Augustine, *ad Ro.*
5. John 1.13.
6. Isa. 54.6.
7. Cf. Good, p. 10; Augustine is the source of what follows.
8. Isa. 40.11.
9. Ps. 102.13.
10. Ps. 107.12.
11. 1 Cor. 17.40 f.
12. 1 Cor. 11.
13. See above on Ps. 137.
14. Ps. 102.13 f.
15. Cf. Ps. 102.13.
16. John 1.14.
17. Phil. 2.5.
18. Heb. 1.3.
19. Ps. 102.13.
20. See *Varro, De rebus rusticis* (the R.) for the division of agriculture into four *probabilia* and three *inconveniens*; *probabilia* are complete *cremata* areas, *inconveniens* rougher.
21. John 1.14.
22. This is adapted from Augustine.
23. So Varro, *L.L.* 5.79.
24. This too is more appropriate than *revera* because in every respect the underlying structure of philosophy.
25. Cf. Matt. 13.30.
26. Agost. 1.8.
27. The Latin, *Anteinde, quae ante deinde* (see Walpole, *Early Latin Poets* (Cambridge 1912) 10 ff.), is unnecessary in Augustine as only by this passage but also by fifth-century commentators. The same evokes Ps. 102.13.

19. CE, Gen. 4:6f.
20. CE + Sam. 13 Reges etiam *f*.
21. CE, Gen. 19:10.
22. Ptolemy, *Geogr.* 4:14. It is confused with the doctrine that the earth is formed from the ether; see W. E. C. Phillips, *A History of Greek Philosophy* I (Cambridge, 1909) 107, 108 ff. Cicero most probably found the reference in the formulation in *Abolitione* of Protagoras of Gorgias, which is as explained also taken by Apollonius and explained by Boethius in his *De interpretatione* introduction.

# PARAGRAPH 9 [PIL. 9: 48ff-50]

1. See Paragr. 10. Augustine has made the same point here.
- a. John 8:14.
2. See 12, 10-12, 13:13 ff. 10-12.
3. CE + Sam. 13 Reges *etiam*.
4. The parallel is taken over from Augustine.
5. *Abolitione*, usually referred to the general doctrine of a speech act (Martin, 198 ff.).
6. Here the Augustinian view of apocalypticism proposed in *Prov.* 16:1 *et* is opposed.
7. The word seems to have been German in origin; see TLL and in  
g. Ps. 149, cited also by Augustine.
10. Matt. 13:34.
11. CE, Matt. 13:35.
12. Matt. 13:41.
13. Ps. 149:4-11.
14. The meaning of *son* is adapted from Augustine.
15. *Prov.* 1:1.
16. Matt. 13:42.
17. Isa. 66:14.
18. These words, cited in the Septuagint, are cited also by Augustine.
19. The second etymology is correct.

10. Laker 12.19.
11. CL, Bala, 1-4.
12. *Am i lewa* 2, *ikaw-iw* introduced at this point by Augustine.
13. The *Hiherwa* text regards *wa*, 11-12 as a separate phrase (= 10), in spite of the alphabetical arrangement of the *u* later, the *Maiderwa* text and hence the Revised Version followed 102, hence the difference mentioned from the Vulgate.
14. See verse 2 above.
15. 1 Thim. 1-6.
16. Lkt. 11.15.
17. Ps. 131.10.
18. See Quenouin, 203.20; Martin, 116.
19. Wad. 1.12.
20. Quenouin, 4.1.19; Martin, 113.
21. Matt. 14.14.
22. So Verna, L.L. 1.10, of course wrongly.
23. Matt. 13.31.
24. C.T. Hilary, *Trist. Ps.* 31 (= CCL), 11.25; *De Trist.* 2.28 (M), 10.100 ff.; Augustine, *En. Ps.* 31 (= CCL 31.2), *De Trist.* 1.10 (= M), 40.132.
25. John 12.19.
26. John 16.7.
27. *Adrom.* 1.3.
28. *Gra.* 11.10.
29. *Mis.* 11.10.
30. *Act.* 1.3.

# Palau 19 [Ps. 11(10)]

1. So Augustine, *ad Jo.*
2. The word in Greek is *καταρπαγή*, found in the general sense of "ravishment" in various authors but not found as a figure in the handbook.
3. = Cor. 1.16.
4. = Cor. 1.17.
5. Reading *me* for *re* in CCL, which I cannot translate.

- d. The words are etymologically connected, see Jerome, *Trin. de Pt.* in CCL pl.40, using Varro.
- e. *Pt.* col. 3.
- f. The incorrect etymology is adopted from Varro, *L.L.* 5.47.
- g. Macrobius, *Saturnalia* 3.2.6ff.
- h. *Pt.* 281b-1c.
- i. The comparison is made by Jerome earlier in *Trin. de Pt.* in CCL pl.40.
- j. Cf. later *q.11 B*, also cited by Jerome.
- k. The Pythagorean concept of the perfection of the number ten, the aggregate of 1, 2, 3, 4, and 5, was introduced in the context of Eusebius on antithetic sentences (see H. Chadwick, *Eusebius* [Oxford 1965] ch. 15) and becomes a common feature in Christian-Platonist thought.
- l. The etymology is later.

# PSALM 111 [Ps. 109/110]

- a. "Lutherizing", cf. Ursinus, *Epistol.* Martin, 198.
- b. See Ursinus, 104; *B*, Martin, 101.
- c. Actually James 1.8.
- d. *Ann.* 4.24.
- e. *Apoc.* 11.3.
- f. Cf. Alexander Hislop, *The Signes* 1.25.
- g. *John* 12.3.
- h. See Augustine, *ad Gal.*
- i. *Matt.* 1.19.
- j. *Matt.* 1.20.
- k. See loc. cit. The verses are specified as verses by Gregory, *Musula* 1.25, the term *Glossa* is a middle-century innovation. See E. D. O'Brien, *Augustine, Jerome and Augustine*, Blackfriars edn. vol. 14, *Lat. 228* 874, 1.
- l. *Prov.* 1.23.
- m. *Gen.* 21.10.
- n. Cf. *Matt.* 10.2 B.
- o. See loc. cit. 3.190. The attribution to Pompey is disputed; G

Moran, *See Phil.* 3 (1943), 98 ff., regards it as the work of Quodvultdeus, the papal legate to Augustus (but see P. Casanovi, *Notre histoire des grands évêques grecs-orientaux* (Paris 1944) no. II).

# PARAGRAPH 11 [Ps. 191a1]

- a. *See John 4* 26.
1. Ps. 191a11b.
2. *See Augustine, ad Jo.*
3. "Dwelling on", see Moran, *op. cit.*
4. Rom. 2:2.
5. Gen. 12:6.
6. *See Augustine, ad Jo.*

B. Augustine does not make the distinction in his *En. Ps.* but declares Cassiodorus derives it from his other works. In *Contra Iovinianum* 1:10 and 1:16 he is a type of action and a group action (see *Phil.* 41:427), and in his 11 sentences, 10, 107's group. Augustine no longer mentions "Abraham and Isaac" but also Peter and John. The short formative sentence: "an action of discussion of the 10 others" (1:16) (see the footnote: *Abraham* of *en Phil.* 41:427). There is a full discussion in J. Assmann in the Blackstone edition of *Augustine*, 3 of 194, App. 1 "Historical Background."

# PARAGRAPH 12 [Ps. 191b1]

- a. *See Ps. 191b1* (Lomb. 191b1) 1, 12 ff.
1. This unusual action is taken word for word from *Vern. L.L.* 541.
2. *See Augustine, ad Jo.*
3. *John* 14:10.
4. *See Moran, op. cit.*
5. *Gen.* 12:10.
6. *John* 14:10.



31. John 12:13 L.
32. Again a false etymology.
33. Ps. 124:1-2.
34. Luke 1:35.
35. Matt. 27:34 and 27:35.
36. John 10:1.
37. With a play on the body language.
38. See Martin, 100. But the statement seems to refer to the Latin

does mean that "He who does these things shall not be moved" implies further that "He who does not do these things shall be moved."

### PALAM 19 [Ps. 118:11]

2. It is clear from this paragraph that Cassiodorus takes *qto* as prepositional "in/over the stones" ("The Great Hermit"), is the initial reading.

1. John 15:26 of Augustine, *ad Jo.*
2. See the initial discussion of Palam 1 and 2 above.
3. See earlier on Palam 1.
4. Texts in Martin, 129.
5. Though this seems to be an echo of the 16th-century, center 1591s, 1601-100s Augustine and John of Cassian, the heretic had to be condemned again at Orange in 529, see R. Hübner-L. Simon, *EDS* 116-117 ff.
6. The influence of the prepositional *qto* version attributed to Augustine (see *YB*, 44-45). It is possible here as elsewhere in Latin-*qto* commentary.
7. He is referring to the designation of *qto* as a human person with functioning parts of a human body, see at Ps. 114, study 1.
8. The unusual etymology is repeated from Ps. 114:1.
9. *Wb*, 17 ff.
10. Cf. Matt. 14 ff.
11. The derivation is false.
12. Acts 1:16.
13. Ps. 118:11 ff.

19. See paragraph 7 above.
20. See Martin, *ibid.*
21. "Quellmann, Invent. of 'Landsberg und Leipzig' of Landgrave v. 160, suggests that there was no house used in Chrus, but rather the Gott-Bau. This building was constructed at Landsberg in 16. I refer to H. Kammann, *Quellmann von Landberg und seine Schule* (Leipzig 1904).
22. Mack, *op. cit.*
23. John *in. id.*
24. Ps. 103(104).
25. By multiplying the number of the house with the three Persons of the Trinity, we obtain the number of the psalm.

#### PSALM 103 (Ps. 103(104))

- a. Verse, *L.C.* rightly assumes a *metre* (proper) with *ac* (masculine), but the address of verse is *creator*.
1. Ps. 103(104).
2. In the 5 *claus* the verse is continued with the following phrase.
3. Job 37.
4. Ps. 103(104)-12.
5. See Quellmann, 2-249; Martin, *ibid.*
6. Mack, *op. cit.*
7. See Augustinus, *ad. he*.
8. "Image", see Martin, 19.
9. The words are unconnected.
10. Martin, 29.
11. John 12-17.
12. John 12-17.
13. John 12-17.
14. See p. 2. He seems to refer to his last symposium in Ps. 103(104). The word, originally German, first means a long-headed spear, but in Chrusian Latin usually means a sword.
15. Cf. Cassiodorus, *Incl.* 122, adapted from Martin Venerabilis, *Ex. ad. Augustinus*.
16. Ps. 12.



- dl. Gal. 4.15.
- ep. Ps. psalm.10.
- ms. CE. Rom. 7.
- in. Matt. 23.25.
- ms. John 14.20 and 26.
- 2) Cor. 11.15, where *ἐκείνῳ* = *ἐκείνῳ*, is distinguished from the Greek text.
- 24. The second minimal grapheme, cf. OCLC 1.1, "Prophet."

# PHASE 17 [Ps. 117.1]

- 1. Ba. 2.4.
- 2. Cf. 1 Sam. 10. Kings 1.
- 3. *ἐκείνῳ* does not appear as follows: 1) in the psalm, 2-3) the Church, 3-4) Christ, 4-5) the Church.
- a. John 14.20.
- 4. There is no issue for this synonymy.
- a. See above, Ps. 117.1.5.
- 7. *ἐκείνῳ* appears to have disappeared by variant suggestion that the grapheme speaks throughout verses 1-10.
- 8. Ps. 117.1.7.
- 9. See above at Ps. 117.
- ms. Phil. 1.1.
- a. Ps. 117.1.9.
- ms. See *de Mor.* 4-49; Martin, etc.
- 10. Ps. 117.1.9.
- 11. See Jerome, *Hebraeae Nomes* (OCLC 30.1).
- 12. Ps. 117.1.9.
- 13. See Martin, etc.
- 14. Ps. 117.1.9, that hardly connects in the same sense, indeed.
- 15. The passage may have been taken from Latin, *Letter to Augustine* 11.1.1 (OCLC 11.15). The work of Augustine has been lost.
- 16. Cf. Prov. 1.1.
- 17. The Latin would then mean "which like accompanying."
- 18. 1 Cor. 13.1, cited also by Augustine on this point.

16. John 12.48 f.
17. Matt. 11.27.
18. 1 Cor. 1.26.
19. The whole of this section is adapted from Augustine.
20. This too is taken over from Augustine.
21. *data illa*.
22. The *I* at the end of the first, the *manifester* is attributable to the *fact* that the goddess speaks.
23. John 12.47.
24. See above, Introduction VI.
25. Reading *ade* for *ade* in CCL.
26. 1 Tim. 2.8.
27. James 1.17.
28. Luc. 12.4.
29. Ps. 145.14.
30. *ibi*, *ibi*.
31. In *Act* 1.12 f., Cornelius has three *apostoli* on grounds of argument. Among the *external* arguments, *apostolus* *certus* is not by itself sufficient; the *ex* *mentis* is left, the *ex* *actibus* uncertain, and the *ex* *tempore* uncertain.
32. John 1.32.
33. Luke 11.30.
34. Ps. 145.17.
35. *Ex* 32.32.
36. *E*., the sentence would read, "The way of my God is *modelled*."
37. For the *para* *prophetia* (which I read for the *periphrasis* of CCL), see Quenstedt, 92.12.
38. Jer. 23.19.
39. Ps. 145.15.
40. *Ne sint Augustini, ad* *de*.
41. *Ph* 1.9.
42. Matt. 11.11.
43. Matt. 13.42.
44. The phrase *verbera*, a call to mind the horns of Leviathan's<sup>2</sup> monstrous *Verminosa* *Formosa*, *Verbe* *ego* *prophet*. The *byna*, however, commemorates the arrival of the *col* of the *Trist* *Cross* at *Portus* on *ph*, a day too late for influence on this passage.

20. *ibid.* 31-32.
21. *ibid.* 31-32.
22. See Marini, 1990 ff.
23. John 8:44.
24. *ibid.* 11, 21.
25. The verb is cognate with *meto*, but the suggested phrase of *meto* and *me* is *hateful*.
26. See also Augustine, *ad Ro*.
27. Cf. Gen. 31:29.
28. The comment, taken over from Augustine, derives from Matt 27.
29. Matt. 11:9.
30. 1 Sam. 16:14-15.

# PHALAN 8 (Ps. 134:8)

1. The expression is adopted from Augustine's 'second Dominical' (= ACW) 19, 479.
2. Cf. Phalan 32, 251-52, but the words have been adapted to the particular passage.
3. Ps. 134:8-9.
4. Ps. 134:9.
5. This too is found in the discussion of Augustine; see ACW 19, 481.
6. This is the *diathesis* of the arguments found by Chrysostom in *John* 1:11, taken over from Martin Vallerius' 'Commentary on Chrysostom's *Epistolae*':
7. Ps. 134:8-9.
8. More correctly, the verb is used to denote an *obscure* *metaphor* of expression, as Chrysostom, 1:11 ff.; see Marini, 1991.
9. *quoniam* 'because', is derived from *quoniam*.
10. Ps. 11.
11. See Augustine in ACW 19, 481.
12. Cf. *ibid.* 1:9.
13. *Deus* 1:4.
14. He means by "his names" the six statements in verses 1-6.

15. The seventh in the catalogue of delinquents reproduced from *Martin Vercorran in Italy* 129.
16. *Ibid.* 129.
17. *c. Glos.* 12.10.
18. *c. Tim.* 2.9.
19. *Rom. Nat.*
20. *c. Tim.* 2.8.
21. Reading about the sheet of GCL.
22. *Amos* 1.18.
23. *Above*, Ps. 41 *Cont.*
24. "Climax", see *Martin*, 133.
25. *c. Luc.* 1.9.
26. *Eccl.* 4.9.
27. Ps. 30.12.13.
28. Ps. 32.10.5.
29. This too is taken from *Augustine*, *ACW* 13, 134.
30. *Eccl.* 12.12.
31. Ps. 30.12.13.
32. See *Augustine* (*ACW* 13.132).
33. Cf. *Later* 9.11 ff.

# Footnote 19 [Ps. 102(102)]

1. See *Martin*, 137 ff.
2. Cf. *Glos.* 12.12 ff., *Augustine*, *et al.*, as present the idea summarily.
3. *Ibid.* 12.7.
4. On the *Augustine*, see the *Pagles*, p. 12, it is likewise selected by *Augustine* here.
5. See *Martin*, 138.
6. On the Roman triumph and the lesser common, see B. *Pagles*, *The Roman Triumph* (London 1914), 11. N. *Vercorran*, *Triumphal* (London 1920).
7. See *Martin*, 139.
8. *Prov.* 14.16.
9. *Martin*, 139 ff.

## TABLE 10 [Pl. 10/100]

1. John 17:11.
2. Pl. 10/100.1.
3. Milan 10:17.
4. Luke 11:17.
5. See Milan 100.
6. Pl. 10/100.1.
7. Gen. 1:11-12.
8. Pl. 10/100.1.
9. *Alcorn, English* p. 23.
10. Milan 10:17.
11. See Martin, 100.
12. John 11:1.
13. Cf. *Al-Horremuzi* 4:27; *Quintilian*, 10:10.
14. Pl. 10/100.12.
15. Cf. Luke 12:36.
16. Luke 11:11.
17. Pl. 10/101:10.
18. See above, 1.1, p. 1.
19. See Martin, 100 ff.
20. Rom. 1:10.
21. *Alcorn*, 10:10.
22. Milan 10:4.
23. Cf. John 8:10.
24. Reading *completo* for *amphibolus*; see Martin, 100 ff., 101.
25. John 10:11.
26. The first two are Tables 1 and 8.
27. Van Helden has 1:10-11; the *Latin* manuscript demonstrating that certain two fragments are from *marian*, rather than from particular versions of *Sergius*.
28. The heresy of Eutyches, condemned at Chalcedon in 451, was monism rather than dualism as in the text, 1.5 ff. 15. The *Revis*, 10:10, goes back to *Roediger's* *Latin* *Paraphrase*, 10:10:100.
29. That is, by the doctrine of one nature, but human not divine as claimed by Eutyches.
30. *Monism*, condemned by the Council of Ephesus in 451, proclaimed the doctrine of two persons in Christ.



19. Matt. 27:46.  
 20. Matt. 27:46.  
 21. On *crucis*, see Marston, 207 ff.  
 22. Matt. 27:43.  
 23. Ps. 136:1-2.  
 24. Luke 1:3.  
 25. Matt. 26:46.  
 26. Ps. 136:1-2.  
 27. "Anagnorisis", see Marston, 217 ff.  
 28. Augustine designates the bulls as the ring-leaders, and the calves  
 29. "Incident matters."  
 30. Luke 12:3.  
 31. See above, 3-4.  
 32. Ps. 136:1-2.  
 33. Matt. 26:46.  
 34. See Augustine, *ad Gal.*  
 35. Cf. Mark 13:36.  
 36. John 13:34.  
 37. *Autopsy* = Cor. 5:2, but cf. Isa. 56:13.  
 38. John 10:40.  
 39. Matt. 17:41, 5.  
 40. Augustine, *Serm.* 201 (Jell. 20:23).  
 41. 1 Cor. 1:11.  
 42. On the *Arctos* and the capacity of the horses, see Introduction.  
 43.  
 44. 1 Cor. 1:14 ff.  
 45. 1 Cor. 1:14.  
 46. John 13:34.  
 47. Matt. 26:46.  
 48. Matt. 27:43.  
 49. Cf. Lev. 24:17 of the two back-pieces, one was to be sacrificed  
 and the other given over to him being designated since the distinction  
 50. Cf. Matt. 26:46.  
 51. Cf. Jer. 48:4.  
 52. Cf. Jer. 4:7.  
 53. Prov. 24:18.  
 54. Cf. Jer. 4:8.

- 49. Eph. 4.6
- 50. Romally Col. 1.4
- 51. Apoc. 1.1
- 52. 1 Peter 4.8
- 53. Heb. 4.10-11
- 54. Mark 16.7
- 55. Matt. 24.21
- 56. Rev. 18.21
- 57. See Augustine, *ad Ro.*
- 58. Augustine, Ep. 149.60 (CSEL 44.60)
- 59. Luke 12.11
- 60. Mark 16.8
- 61. Rev. 19.1

# PSALM 11 [Ps. 10(11)]

- 1. "A gathering together", see Martin, 393.
- 2. Ps. 10(11).1-3.
- 3. See Augustine, Ep. 149 *ad Ro.*
- 4. 1 Peter 2.2.
- 5. Eph. 3.17
- 6. Heb. 3.10
- 7. Rev. 6.3
- 8. Job. 1.3
- 9. Lam. 1.10
- 10. Ps. 4(5).1-3.
- 11. Gen. 22.10.
- 12. Rom. 12.10
- 13. Heb. 12.10.
- 14. The words are etymologically connected. Cranzdorf has noted the annual intervals of the ancient Roman calendar.
- 15. 1 Cor. 10.19.
- 16. 1 Cor. 10.20
- 17. 1 Cor. 10.21.
- 18. Ps. 4(5).1-3



- qj. *Int.* 94x.
- aa. *John* 4:13 f.
- tt. *Ps* 147:12.
- uu. *See* *Inters.* 196.
- vv. *See* *Inters.* 197.

### Parable 17 [Ps. 147:13]

- i. *Ps* 147:13.
- a. *Wile* 149.
- p. *Not in* *Marian*.
- q. *Ps* 147:13.
- r. *Idem* 1:14 f.
- s. *Idem* 1:15 f.

7. This *no* or *yes* argument is based on the person concerned, is *against* a *propter personam*, as is both the speaker's discussion but also a *contra* *rem*, or *ad substantiam*, where the argument is, an *opponens*, or *ad se* *ipse*, where the topic itself is discussed.

- ii. *Ps* 147:13.
- q. *See* *Quintilian* 8:1-2; *Longinus*, *Onp* 1 in *Idem* *Marian*, 194.
- uu. *Varro*, *L.L.* 5:32 . . . *propter personam personam*.
- vv. "Of what kind?" above on *Ps* 147:13.
- ww. Cf. *John* 8:4.
- xx. "Twisting of words"; see *Inters.* 191.
- yy. Cf. *Sen.* *de* *Kingd* 1:30.
- zz. For this claim that the Chamael *strenuissimi* derived rhetorical figures and techniques from biblical literature, see *Introductions* VII.

### Parable 24 [Ps. 17:14]

- a. *John* 1:27.
- b. *Idem* 1:1.
- c. *John* 1:4.

4. The *Medford* is thus the two missing letters (*Metre*, *Joseph*) and their vowels have fallen out; see *Boylan*, ad loc.
5. *Ep.* 70.4 (= CSEL 33.149) ff.1.
6. *Latin*, 114.
7. "Hypercorrection of character"; see *Martin*, 107.
8. *Po.* 1016ff.102.
9. "Redundancy of words"; see *Martin*, pp. ff.
10. *Po.* 1016ff.102.
11. *Vetus, L.L.* 5.12, a reasonable suggestion.
12. The derivation is possible, *et* and *more*, both the meaning of a table and
13. Presumably a derivation from Greek *deltā* *metre*, as being suggested.
14. The etymology is reasonably correct.
15. See *Martin*, 102 f. *An Chomair*, 8.3.8, *metre*, the meaning is deeper than the words convey.
16. *Latin* 8.39.
17. *Idem*, 3.42.
18. *Po.* 1016ff.102.
19. *Mss.* 114.
20. Cf. *Augustine, ad loc.*
21. The Carthusians are the Matthean text condemned by *Augustine*, as derived from an *Orthodoxus* (p. 1016) 41. 1016, and are not to be confused with the later Albigenses.
22. *1 Cor.* 1.3.
23. *Po.* 1016ff.102.
24. *Idem* is regularly interpreted by the Fathers as "seeing God".
25. *Po.* 1016ff.102.
26. *Ep.* 1.1.
27. *L.L.* *Apoc.* 4.10 f.

# $$P_{\text{MILIT}} \text{ or } [P_{\text{MILIT}}]$$

1. See *Augustine's First Sermons* on *Po.* 1016ff. (= *ICW* 1016ff.), where these two meanings of the name *David* are suggested.
2. *1 Tim.* 4.8.

3. Matt. 8:19.
4. Gen. 1:1.
5. Deut. 1:1.
6. Matt. 8:19.
7. John 1:1-6.
8. At John 1:1-6, Cassiodorus comments, probably from Macrobius' commentary on Cicero's *Tusculanae Disputationes*, on which arguments are based. The *Exameron* is the sixth of these.
9. 1 Peter 1:10.
10. Phil. 2:10.
11. For this derivation, see Paul in Rom. 8:19; Walter, *Agreement of the Vulgate* 3:100.
12. Job. 4:1.
13. 1 Cor. 1:17.
14. See Martin, 199.
15. 1 Kings 1; Kings 19:11.
16. Ps. 4:1.
17. Ps. 119:117.
18. Cf. John 1:1. I propose the reading *salvator* for the Vulgate's *salvatoris*.

### PLAUS 10 [Ps. 17(18)]

1. Cf. 1 Sam. 6; Kings 18:17.
2. Cf. 1 Sam. 1; Kings 1:1.
3. The earlier manuscript reads in Ps. 17(18).
4. "Proved by demonstration"; see Martin, 193 ff.
5. See Ps. 17(18):1.
6. Ps. 4:1.
7. See Martin, 193 ff.
8. Perhaps Jerome, since in "The Victory of Human Wisdom", in *on Cassiodorus' moral books, thought under the name of Basilentius' Consideration of Philosophy*.
9. Cf. Ps. 119:117; Matt. 11:17.
10. Ps. 147:1-2.
11. Rom. 14:17.

11. Matt. 9:11.
12. John 10:40.
13. I.e., the GNT results.
14. For the four senses of *Scriptura*, of which the first is the *historical*, cf. St. St. Lohar, at n. 36 to the Introduction.
15. Matt. 1:20.
16. Matt. 4:1.
17. GNT Quenstedt, 1:6-47 and 50; Martin, 143.
18. James 1:1.
19. St. J. Mald. n. 30.

# PARAGRAPH [Ps. 118(127)]

- a. See n. 1 to Ps. 118(127).
1. Paraphr. 1 and 118(127) are in Cassiodorus' mind.
2. The terminology is fanciful.
3. Matt. 1:2.
4. Matt. 10:32.
5. GNT Quen. 1:20.
6. GNT Matt. 1:21.
7. Matt. 1:23.
8. Cassiodorus here attacks the Asian doctrine that Christ did not have two natures, and that the name of the Son was borrowed on Him by the Father, and that this took the place of the rest in the historical Jesus.
9. John 1:10.
10. Matt. 13:34.
11. Matt. 13:41.
12. Luke 1:31.
13. Luke 13:34.
14. See Martin, 177 ff.
15. Ps. 4:4.
16. Isa. 53:1.
17. Matt. 13:40.

## PHALANX III [Ps. 29/311]

1. A reference to *ex proprio* is rare, which can serve as a clue for non-metaphorical explications, here the explication appears due to reveal the flesh.

2. Of the three main types of sensory stimulation, political, demonstrative, the third is used for epideictic or funeral occasions, see above, Introduction VII.

3. 1 Peter 1.10.

4. The seven gifts of the holy Spirit are listed in Isa. 61.1.

5. John 1.11.

6. See Augustine, *Enarr.* on Ps. 29/311.

7. The dove is a symbol.

8. "Frequent repetition" of a word, cf. Martin, 104.

9. 1 Cor. 1.6.

10. Cf. Deut. 3.20.

11. Ps. 29/311.1.

12. Again, it is, reading *invenimus magnasque voces*, the *hitherto unheard Babylon*.

13. See Augustine, *ad Ro.*

14. In Latin, *non dominus et servus*.

15. Gal. 3.3.

16. James 4.8.

17. Ps. 29/311.1-2.

18. Matt. 1.27.

19. The description of Christ as a son of man, or as identical with the universe, is to have a long literary history. In the *Physiologus* we find the story that the universe or the universe can be captured through the chains of a student, which when it opens uncoils it, the animal then becomes a vessel of chaos, and in 15.11, text: "See 1. 11. Many, the first of the 11." New York 1914, 100, quoting the ms. Harl 4700: "Then I read the first of the 11, which is a creature, which is a son of man, that he was believed like the son of man.""

20. Cf. Matt. 20.18.

21. Matt. 2.2.

22. See Pliny, *Pl. A. Rep.*, an account of how snakes by their venomous breath create wisdom from their fangs and devour them.

23. Cf. Isa. 61.1.



- g. Phil. 1.10.
- h. Matt. 1.10.
- i. Rom. 1.10.
- ia. Ps. 134.1.11.

# Psalm 70 [Ps. 134.11]

- 1. See in a in Ps. 134.11.
- 2. A new derivation.
- 3. Isa. 11.7.
- 4. Luke 11.46.
- 5. Phil. 1.7.
- 6. See Ps. 1.1 and 2.
- 7. See above, Introduction VI.
- 8. The etymology is doubtful.
- 9. John 11.31.
- 10. Cf. Matt. 1.10.
- 11. Matt. 11.11.
- 12. "Lord of the universe"; see Matt. 11.11.
- 13. Jer. 1.1.
- 14. The words are not etymologically connected.
- 15. John 1.1.
- 16. John 1.1.
- 17. Luke 11.1.
- 18. See in the handbook, but see a. above Ps. 134.11.
- 19. Gal. 1.1.
- 20. Ps. 134.11.
- 21. Ps. 134.11.
- 22. John 1.1.
- 23. Ps. 134.11.
- 24. Matt. 1.1.
- 25. "Gathering together"; see above, a. 1 in Ps. 134.11.
- 26. Matt. 1.1.
- 27. For the Church as universe, see above, a. 1 in Ps. 134.11.
- 28. Reading *abominable* (CCC, *quodam*).
- 29. The derivation is doubtful.





- 30. The derivation is discarded.
- 31. Above, Ps. 32.
- 32. *Exodus* 21:21.
- 33. Above, Ps. 32.
- 34. "In context"; see Martin, 302.
- 35. Luke 1:1 f.

# PHALM 30 [Ps. 33(32)]

- 1. *Sept.* 4:1 f.
- 2. *Psalm* 4:4.
- 3. Luke 26:11.
- 4. *Exodus* 1:10.
- 5. See p. 10.
- 6. In fact, *exodus* is a Greek borrowing.
- 7. *John* 2.
- 8. The point is taken over from Augustine's refutation.
- 9. *Psalm* 30:1 f., 2, 3 ff. Again Concordance follows Augustine.
- 10. Ps. 30(32):1.
- 11. Luke 1:44.
- 12. This was rhetorical theory, recognized three types of speech, the *deliberative* (appropriate for points of controversy, the subject of the 12 notes cited), and the *demonstrative* (for formal occasions, such as funeral orations). See Quintilian, 1:1-14.
- 13. "By the word"; 2, 3 ff. in Ps. 30(32) above.
- 14. Luke 2:28, demanding how Christ rewarded Magdalen for announcing his resurrection.
- 15. *Id.*, 22 verses, see *Psalm* 1:3, 14.
- 16. *Id.*, 14:18.
- 17. *Id.*, 25:20.
- 18. *Id.* 31:1.
- 19. "oppressor" or "robber"; see Garret, *Apoc.* 1:20.
- 20. Ps. 30(32):2.
- 21. Ps. 30(32):7.
- 22. The Proteric terms (*Rom.* 8:11, Eph. 1:11 f.) were retained and if traced by Origen in his *De principiis*, and later by Augustine in his



- aj. *Carandakian* here again draws on *Aspinwall's* Second Discourse (ACW 90-97 f.)
- ak. *Min.* 12 ja.
- al. "passion" or "example"; see *Marin*, 160.
- am. Again derived from *Aspinwall's* Second Discourse 141, W 96ff.
- an. *Min.* 23.
- ao. *Locke* 13-15.
- ap. For the further influence of *Aspinwall's* Second Discourse, see ACW 96ff.
- aq. See ACW 90-91.
- ar. Cf. *Locke* 13, 24 and ACW 90-91.
- as. Cf. *Locke* 13.
- at. *Aspinwall*, *Exhortation* 34 ff. (= ACW 91b ff.)

#### Footnote 34 ([P<sub>1</sub>, 17(34)])

- a. *Marin*, 160, in 160 *Ps.* 10(14).
- b. *Min.* 1-24.
- c. So *Watts*, L.L. 13, but the words are unconnected.
- d. *Epist.* 101.
- e. The suggestion is that *al* is derived from *al* rather than *al* itself.
- af. equally valid suggestion.
- ag. See *Marin* at *Ps.* 10(14). Initially it seems a German word, as *Chrysostom* Latin usually is *exempli* (I have translated *alibi* (plur) in *alibi* (plur) here), since in *Marin* (1) *Carandakian* uses that one of the meanings of *alibi* is *exempli*, *plur* or *plur*. The metaphorical sense of *alibi* *plur* is often omitted.
- h. *Ps.* 10(14).
- i. *Ps.* 14(14)-1.
- j. *Min.* 11.
- k. *Min.* 11, 11.
- l. See *Marin*, 160.
- m. *Min.* 11-15.
- n. *John* 1-15.
- o. *Min.* 10-14 ff.

- vi. *Met.* 10.10.1.
- vii. Cf. *Met.* 10.11.1.
- viii. Cf. *Met.* 10.12.1.
- ix. For instance, *Ph.* 1.1.1, speaks of men's involvement in one of three types of sciences.
- x. The epistemological connection is tenuous.
- xi. Cf. *Met.* 4.1.
- xii. *Int.* 91.1-10.
- xiii. *Met.* 10.11.1.
- xiv. In fact these "abilities" are distinct.
- xv. Cf. *Met.* 10.12.1-10.13.1, 10.14.1, 10.15.
- xvi. *Int.* 11.10.
- xvii. *Met.* 10.14.1.
- xviii. "Epistemology", the science of 1.1.10, *Ph.* 1.1.10, states, there are in truth epistemological sciences.
- xix. The alternative explanation, supported with the chief steps in the more serious, is taken over from Augustine, see 36.14.10, 10.11.1.
- xx. *Met.* 10.15.1, Augustine's Confessions express the double sense.
- xxi. *Met.* 10.11.1.
- xxii. *Int.* 10.10.
- xxiii. "Interpretation of physics", cf. Heidegger, *On Physics* (Springer, *East German* 1991).
- xxiv. *Ag.* 10.1.1.
- xxv. The first in *Ph.* 10.10.1 others are 10.11.1, 10.12.1, 10.13.1.

# PROLOGUE [Ph. 91.11.1]

- 1. *Ph.* 10.1.1.
- ii. *Int.* 4.1-2.
- iii. The discussion between the two types of science, one using the questions from *Met.* 10.1, is taken over from Augustine, see 36.14.10, 10.11.1.
- iv. *Met.* 10.10.
- v. The wrong philosophers are the Epicureans.
- vi. Again the formulation of Augustine (see 1.1.1 above).

3. The argument all express is one of the arguments attributed to Ibn Jan. 1.1.20ff.
4. This is Augustine's interpretation.
5. Ps. 4.3. See Varro, *L.L.* 2.106, 4.34.
6. "A gathering together", see Martin, 309, and Ps. 12.1 above.
7. Again following Augustine.
8. This too is Augustine's interpretation.
9. The *doctores* define the genus *doctores* as one is the speech of prose or verse (i.e. a literary artwork), as distinct from the *poetarii* and *dehincere* types; see Quintilian, 1.10.8.
10. See Varro, *Ant. ling. Lat.* 3.1.3 (ed. de Sancto Martin, 11).
11. Rom. 10.9.
12. So Augustine here *ACM* 30.149f.
13. This is also the thought of Augustine (*ENW* 30.143).
14. *Ist.* 11.5.
15. A development of Augustine's thought (*ACM* 30.144).
16. *Ist.* 11.9.
17. *Ist.* 11.7.
18. The *et* phrase is the second of the three arguments used by Cassiodorus at Part. 1.1.3.
19. *Ist.* 11.13.
20. *Ist.* 11.18.

# PALM 36 [Ps. 37]40

1. The *U* sign does not contain the Hebrew alphabet as the Hebræi *magistri* do; the consonant letter omitted is *h* or *h*.
2. *Ist.* 11. Ps. 37.14.15.
3. The seven—*g* (*g*), *h* (*h*), *i* (*i*), *j* (*j*), *k* (*k*), *l* (*l*), *m* (*m*), *n* (*n*), *o* (*o*), *p* (*p*), *q* (*q*)—are listed in Ps. 37.14.15.
4. See above, Ps. 11.
5. "Expression of character", see Quintilian, 2.4.36, etc., and Ps. 105.11.
6. *et* *Cor.* 11.3.
7. See Varro, *L.L.* 5.104, but the words are unconnected.
8. Quintilian, 2.10.4. R. defines it as "the sentence by which we

such as *primo* something," but notes that *effert* defines it as the *del* rate (recognition of a thought as at least three parts, in other words a syllogism). The definition here clearly diverges from Quine's's. See also *PL* 171a11-12.

2. *Index* 1.10.

3. *Id.* 1.17.

4. *Ross* 1.14.

5. *Id.* 1.41.

6. Cf. Quine's's, *Id.* 17, and *PL* 4.3 above.

7. *Ross* 1.11.

8. *Nature* is actually an equine, "not just."

9. Hyperbaton ("flipping over," cf. Quine's's, 4.4-4.5) is meant the misplacement of a word or words from the natural position to a later point in the sentence for elegant effect. Here Quine's's is suggesting that *over* 2 logically follows 1 on from 1, 4 as it is interpreted.

10. There is no such etymological connection.

11. The cryologies, which may be correct, is taken from Varro, *LL* 1.10.

12. *Id.* 4.18.

13. The *x* connection see above, *PL* 101a1-2, 101a14-15, etc.

14. Normally an example completes (cf. Quine's's 1.11.1).

15. *PL* 404a11.

16. Cf. *Index* 1.1.

17. "Adverbial effect" (Quine's's, 4.5) is, calls *x* "expression of the same truth."

18. Of *emphatic*, the form in the list of growth is first 4.313.

19. Usually *dispariter*, difference.

20. *PL* 101a14-15.

21. Cf. *Index* 1.14.

22. *Id.* 1.1.

23. *Id.* 1.41.

24. *Id.* 1.11.

25. *Id.* 1.1.

26. *Id.* 1.1.

27. *Id.* 1.1.

28. For the later cryologies, see Varro, *LL* 1.11.

29. *Id.* 1.11.1.

30. "Depiction of character", cf. Quine's's, 4.3.10.

- ph. 281, 283.
- po. See above, Ph. 281, 284.
- po. Job 1.28.
- po. Job 12.6.
- po. Ph. 181, 184.
- po. Verbalis, *German Parables* 1, 222.

# TABLE 17 [Ph. ph(p)]

- 1. Ph. 281, 283.
- 2. Ph. 281, 284.
- 3. See Augustine, *De Ph.* 2, 2.
- 4. This is the third of the generalised parables, see on Ph. 4.1.
- 5. "Impress on it character", see above on Ph. 281, 284.
- 6. Job 1.1.
- 7. Ph. 1.1.
- 8. Job 12.6.
- 9. Augustine, *Ench. 10* (= *AGW* 2, 42-3).
- 10. See on Ph. 4.1.
- 11. Cf. Math. 1, 2.
- 12. See Ph. 2, 2, where "arrow" is used to denote the speech.
- 13. Job 1.1.
- 14. Job 1.1.
- 15. Job 2.2.
- 16. For the sound of arrows in the narrow of a Roman speech.
- 17. *Quadrant* 181, 18.
- 18. "Depression", see below, 19, and Ph. 181, 2.
- 19. This is of course a harmful suggestion.
- 20. Job 1.1.
- 21. Job 4.1.
- 22. Job 7.1.
- 23. On arrow (OCL 121-122) (F).
- 24. Another (like depression).
- 25. A harmful psychology.
- 26. Compare Latin, *de amara* (= *de amara amara* *amara* *amara*).

non autem abominatur hominemque verum non confunditur et ab-  
stinet commotionem.

16. Job 4:1

17. Job 12:17

18. Job 12:17

19. Job 1:9-10; *see also* *version in Demos*. The Vulgate reading, *Demus*, was misperceived erroneously by Jerome and other Fathers.

20. Reading *alibi* for *alibi* in CCL.

21. Job 2:11.

22. See paragraph 9 above.

23. Job 12:17

24. Dem. 12:17

25. Ps. 136:1-2.

26. Gal. 6:1

27. Job 1:10.

28. "Emphatic assurance," but here's equivalent to *Demos*, see Mar-  
tin, 122 f., and Ps. 136:1-2 above.

29. Job 1:10

30. Job 1:10.

31. Job 41:1 f.

32. Job 14:17 f.

# Psalm 8 [Ps. 79(8)]

1. Ch. 8.

2. See Jerome, *Mobi. num. lat. l.*, Augustin, *Ex. Ps. 78:1 f.*

3. Jerome 78:1, 2.

4. Greek, *alibi* f.

5. In this *topos* exegesis (LXX version) proves the different ques-  
tions of *alibi* and *alibi*.

6. *Idem*, 1:10.

7. 1 Cor. 1:17

8. *Idem*, 1:10.

9. 1 Cor. 4:10.

10. 1 Cor. 4:10.

11. Cf. Ps. 136:1, 136:1, 136:1 f.



14. *Agustina, De divina quatuordecim* (N.S.B.H. 30.63), 443, 375.
15. *De Tim.* 410c.
16. *Ps.* 136(135) f.
17. See *Colonia Quilichua* (2, 14, 14) says that there is no difference between the village and the *quadrans* except that the village is made with true facts, the *quadrans* with veritable ones.
18. The connection with *et* is clear enough (cf. Varro, *L.L.* 6.101, but note its irrelevance).
19. *Idem* 1.48f.
20. *Ps.* 13(141).
21. *Man.* 13.14.
22. Cf. Varro, *L.L.* 3.13, *perperam a peregrinis fortissimè* from *per* and *peris*.
23. *Ps.* 13(13) 4.

# PLATE 32 [Ps. 40(38)]

1. "Theological witness," the first in the list of arguments in *De i.* 1.1-10.
2. "The second," see above, *Ps.* 11.
3. *De divinis dominis*.
4. The right *dominus*, *Man.* 14.
5. Cf. *Deo.* 13.
6. *Man.* 14.14.
7. On the *perperam*, the only chance is for previous metaphors of or historical chance, see E. J. Fort, *Domus dominis* (*Classical Studies* 11(1961) 47) ff.
8. Cf. *Man.* 14.14.
9. Cf. *Deo.* 13.14.
10. Throughout this account I understand witness Augustus's own demands of the situation of spirituality in the *perperam* 1.4, 11.1.
11. A change-over of speakers, see *Man.* 14 ff. Christ is offered this view, but the Church the next.
12. *Idem* 14.14.
13. I.e., the distinction between witness of cards (14.14) and the witness of Christ.

- [6] Ps. 10.100. 10.
- [7] Ps. 1.
- [8] Ps. 1.4.
- [9] Ps. 1.
- [10] Ps. 1.3.
- [11] Ps. 1.6.
- [12] Luke 10.11.
- [13] Luke 10.4.
- [14] Luke 1.10.11.
- [15] Luke 1.10.
- [16] Luke 1.10.
- [17] Ps. 103.100. Cf. Matt. 23.40, Mark 15.34.
- [18] Luke 1.4.
- [19] Luke 1.10.11.
- [20] Mark 8.35.
- [21] See also Vanzo, *o.c.*, *diagnosing a contradiction more than at once says quite different*.
- [22] See Gaudin, *o.c.*, 10, 100. Maron, *o.c.*, and Ps. 103.10.10.
- [23] John 1.11.
- [24] Matt. 1.11.

# Finalist 40 [Ps. 103.10.10]

- 1. Cf. Gen. 1.10.
- 2. Cf. Gen. 1.10.11.
- 3. Cf. 1.10.11.10.11.10.11.
- 4. Cf. Matt. 1.10.11.10.11.10.11.
- 5. Gen. 1.10.
- 6. Gen. 1.10.
- 7. Gen. 1.10.
- 8. Luke 1.10.
- 9. Gen. 1.10.
- 10. Matt. 1.10.11.
- 11. Luke 1.10.
- 12. "Abundant creation", see Matt. 1.10.
- 13. John 1.10.

19. John 11.48.
20. John 11.50.
21. John 11.51.
22. John 11.53.
23. Cf. Mark 11.49; Matt. 26.49.
24. John 11.51.
25. Cf. Mark 14.29; Matt. 26.29.
26. John 11.52.
27. John 11.53.
28. Phil. 2.26.
29. See *Proleg.*, p. 121, where Jerome is cited as administering a two-fold division on the *Commemoratio*; on *Ps.* 26, *History of Pontius*. *Enchiridion super psalmos* (CSSEL 11.2) appears that same.
30. Acts 1.26.

#### FRAGMENT 41 [Ps. 48/49.0]

1. If the three Latin Bibles mentioned by Hieron with the *et* and *et* couplet above, the Hieronians were descendants of *Scotus*, 10th c. Vat 49.0.
2. See Jerome, *Intro. Ps.* 84.1 (CC. Lat. 105. Augustinus, *En. Ps.* 11.1) (= CCL 34.46a).
3. Jerome, *Intro. ps. in Ps.* 10. 10th, Morin, p. 490. *Enchiridion of the Church*, 10. Ewald, p. 143.
4. "Compositum", see Quenstedt, 84.29, 100.
5. This is the 14th sequence listed in *Commemoratio* (Intro. 10.1).
6. Matt. 5.8.
7. Matt. 5.1.
8. *Ps. 100/101.1*.
9. *Ps. 140/141.1*.
10. *Ps. 48/49.1*.
11. Lam. 4.16.
12. See Augustine, *En. Ps.* 42.10 (= CCL 34.46d).
13. *Intro. 4.10.1*.
14. See Augustine, *En. 1.1*.





19. Cf. Gen. 22.6.
20. Song 1.8.
21. Ps. 139(138).
22. Ps. 139(138).
23. *Arminius*, see above, Introduction 17.
24. John 9.35.
25. "Fruit of the judgment."
26. Ps. 139(138).
27. See Bealson's translation of *Arminius*, *Complete* (MIL 44, 298B).
28. Song 1.3.
29. Jerome, *Ep. 57.14*, *Augustine*, *1.4*. Ps. 139.
30. "Discrepance" or "homotopy" see Martin, 124, and Ps. 138.
31. Song 1.1.
32. See Babylon "confusion," see on Ps. 139(138).
33. Cf. Song 1.4.
34. Song 1.6, 1.9.
35. Cf. 3 above.
36. Cf. 5 above.
37. "Bouncing over words," cf. *Arminius*, 9.1. 95, and Ps. 138(137).
38. Song 1.4.
39. Cf. 10 above.
40. Cf. *Jerem.* 23.4.
41. Cf. 7 above.
42. John 6.44.
43. Cf. 10 above.
44. The term comes, "the Thunderer," for God is taken over from Classical poetry.
45. Jerome, *Ep. 57*, written in 397 see J. 16. 12. *Bailly*, *Jerome* (London 1997) 101.

# Psalm 47 [Ps. 46(45)]

1. See above, Ps. 46(45).
2. See above, Ps. 1.2.
3. Cf. *Caesarius*, *Inv.* 1.1. 14.

4. 1 Cor. 1:10.
5. Acts 13:46.
6. "Companion(s)" of Cleopas, the master (102), and Ph. 13 above.
7. John 4:13.
8. John 1:12.
9. Matt. 24:4.
10. The play between *μαρτυρ* ("prosecutor") and *μαρτυρ* ("book-  
er") is difficult to reproduce in English.
11. The word *προδεδειγμενος* is derived from *προδεδωκεν*, 10, *forewent*.
12. This figure is normally used of naming gods to address a person  
- 7 persons distinctly, but it can also describe a change from one subject  
to another, see *Quintilian*, 9.4.98.
13. See 9 above.
14. Rom. 15:13 f.
15. John 14:25.

# PHASE 40 [Ph. 41(40)]

1. *Αδελφον* is a word of Hellenic origin, *Werns*, L.L. 4-68, common in  
with the exclamation in *Cassiodorus'* suggestion is faithful.
2. See *Marino*, 449, and Ph. 34 above.
3. Acts 15:38.
4. Matt. 17:35.
5. Isa. 34:5.
6. Cf. *Gen.* 13:30 ff.
7. Acts 1:1.
8. *Προδεδωκεν* is similar to *αναγωγειν*, *exponere*, see Ph. 33, and 10 f.  
above.
9. Paphos in Cyprus was a prominent centre of *Aphrodisia*-wor-  
ship. *Αντιοχος* was considered to have a Thracian origin (*Forsell*,  
*Cults*, 390 ff.), and *Βασιλει* (= *Basile*) was said to have been born at  
Uria.
10. Cf. John 1:20.

PROBLEM 47 [Ps. 48(49)]

- a. See Preface, p. 30.
- b. Above, Ps. 48(49)-50.
- c. For the sons of Cass as "sons of the cross," see above, Ps. 47(48). Throughout the discussion of this psalm they are equated with the priests who are spokespersons.
- d. "Ecclesiastical union," see Quinsaban, p. 1-64, and Ps. 47(48) 5.
- e. Dan. 1:12.
- f. Tirm. 1:19.
- g. 1 Kings 13; Kings 19:1.
- h. On the Ariana, see above, Introduction VI.
- i. "Son is equalized" was applied in the future as "consecration," see, e.g., Augustine, *En. Ps.* 12 (in JECW) 19:20.
- m. See 19:13 f.
- n. "Adoration," see Martin, 141.
- o. 1 Cor. 15:47.
- p. The reference in the note is usually to Thomas, the *Spanish* Thomas, raised by Thomasian intertextuality.
- q. Has this an application to 4 medieval rather experience of the Gothic kings?
- r. Rom. 1:4.
- s. See a. p. above.
- t. 1 Cor. 1:13.
- u. For the priestly establishment of these orders in the 14th cent. see p. 1. Leclercq, *Western Message of the Fathers of the Church* 8, Delmarre 1949, N. Mitchell, *Monks and Monks' Message of the Sacraments* 8, Delmarre 1981.
- v. Above, Ps. 5:5.
- w. Bar. 3:16.
- x. Job 7:10.

PROBLEM 48 [Ps. 49(50)]

- a. On the interpretation of the sons of Cass, see above, Ps. 48(49) 1a.
- b. Reading *que* for *que* in CCL.





9. *CE*, Letter 19-20.
10. *Ps*, 434a4-5.
11. *Above*, *Ps*, 5-7.
12. *c* *Cont*, 1.11.
13. *A further explication*.
14. *Min*, 11.41.
15. *Ira*, 4.114.
16. *c* *Cont*, 19-20.
17. *CE*, *Min*, 19-21.
18. *Min*, 11.10.
19. *Min*, 19-21.
20. *CE*, *Min*, 1.6.
21. *Letter 111*.
22. *Min*, 19-20.
23. *Encl*, 1.14.
24. *Martin*, 191, and *Ps*, 1111.11.
25. *Jen*, 19.140.
26. *c* *Cont*, 1910.
27. *Jude*, 9.
28. *San Giovanni, De civitate*, 1.119.
29. See 10 below.
30. *Encl*, 19.9.
31. *Systematic above*, *Ps*, 9.4.
32. *Ps*, 1111.11-12.
33. *Jude*, 4.11.
34. *Encl*, 19-21.
35. *Ps*, 1111.11.

# $$Praxim_{90} [Pr_{91} Pr_{90}]$$

1. *CF* 1 *Sac*, 11 *Rings* 11.11.
2. The passage of *Josiah* is 111.
3. *CF* 1 *Sac*, 11 *Rings* 11.11; inference to the book of *Cont* is added from 1 *Sac*, 11 *Rings* 11.11.
4. *CF*, *Cont* 11.11.
5. *CE*, *Cont*, 11.11.

- a. i. Cat. 10.6.
1. *Quarta Finitura* 10.7 (= CML 10.49 ff.).
2. Cf. Latin 10.49 ff., Man. 10.59, Latin 10.60 ff.
3. An almost word-for-word variant of *Quarta, De universis* 10.60.
- 4a. "à consequent" (= *Consequenter*, last 10.61).
- 4b. Cf. last 10.61.
- 5a. Barth. 10.70.
- 5b. Prov. 10.9.
- 6a. Ps. 101.41.4.
- 6b. See Martin, 107.
- 7a. See in Ps. 101.104 ff.
- 7b. This is, with the conclusion preceding the proposition.
- 8a. Man. 10.51.
- 8b. Isa. 5.5.
- 9a. Barth. 10.7.
- 9b. See: the proposition is traditionally ascribed to Jerome.
10. Int. 1.1.13.
11. See above, Introduction VI.
12. Cf. Job. 10.4.
13. Eph. 1.1.
- 14a. Rom. 1.20.
- 14b. John 1.1-3.
15. Ps. 136.10.11.
16. Ps. 136.10.11.
17. Ps. 136.10.11.
18. Ps. 136.10.11 f.
19. Isa. 1.9.
20. Barth. 10.7.
21. Ps. 136.10.11.
22. John 1.1.
23. Rom. 1.20.
24. Phil. 1.1.
25. John 1.1.
26. Augustine, *De gratia et libera arbitrio* (ML 14.88) ff. 1, Jerome, *Prologus contra Pelagianum* (ML 11.42) ff. 1, Prosper, *De gratia et libera arbitrio* (ML 51.10) ff. 1.
27. Barth. 10.11.

47. "From causes," the 1st of the 12 arguments found in *Aur.* 1.3.107.
48. Perhaps an allusion from a King's 13 *Kings* 4.39.
49. Cf. *Chorus* 1.3.115.
50. *Lucr.* 1.2.6-7.
51. Cf. *Quintilian*, 9.4.29, and *Horace*.
52. *Ps. Horace*.
53. *Moss*, 11.34.
54. "From what follows", the 2nd argument in *Aur.* 1.3.107.
55. *Ps. Apollonius* 1.
56. *Lucan* 12.81-2.
57. *Ann. 13.224* cf. 1.386, 13 *Kings* 13.14.
58. *Ps. Apollonius* 7.
59. *John* 4.24.
60. Here is the sense of "interchange", cf. *Quintilian*, 8.6.27, and *Ps. Apollonius*.
61. Cf. *Eph.* 4.22-3.
62. *Col.* 3.9-10.
63. Cf. 1 *Cor.* 1.29.
64. *John* 1.2-3.
65. The whole of the passage from *Aur.* 1.3.107-110 and of 111 is used by *Thomhill, De quatuor speciebus* (BdL 107.494-5).
66. Cf. *Boethius, De Trinitate* 1 and 2.
67. This passage is used by *Alstedius, Theol. Chrest.* 1.3.
68. *Hebr.* 1.2.
69. *Ps. Apollonius* 7.
70. 1 *Thom.* 1.20.
71. 1 *Cor.* 1.3-4.
72. *John* 4.24.
73. *History De Trinitate* (BdL 10.127 ff.); *Andersson, De Joh. (BdL 16.127 ff.)*; *Angenotus, De Trinitate* (BdL 44.107 ff.).
74. The sentence has not survived.
75. *James* 1.16.
76. Cf. *Quintilian*, 9.4.29, and *Ps. 1.3, Apollonius*, 4.10.10.1.
77. *Moss*, 16.7.
78. *Ps. Apollonius*.
79. *Ps. Apollonius* 1.
80. *Isa.* 40.
81. "Word for word", cf. *Aur.* 1.3.111.

96. *Idem*, 479.
97. *Acta Rm.*
98. *Idem*, 480.
99. *Po.* 433.
100. *Po.* 346.
101. *Po.* 303010.
102. *Encomium*, wife of Theodosius II, emperor in the east 408-450.
103. *Idem* as *Joanina* for many years before her death in 450, and was responsible for strengthening the city's fortifications. See H. Leclercq, *DACL*, 34 (1903) 101 ff.
104. *Po.* 103043-52, 103111 f.
105. *Po.* 303010.
106. *Augustinus*, *Sermone* 4.10 (= 104, 1049).
107. See above on *Po.* 2.
108. *Po.* 83.
109. *Po.* 303010.
110. *Po.* 303010.
111. *Po.* 303010.
112. *Po.* 303010.
113. *Po.* 303010.
114. *Idem* as the province of public persons, in which the *curia* was excluded from citizenship, remained so through a period of self-maintenance, and protected from attack. See *Encomium*, 114 (= "Pompeii", J. N. D. Kelly, *Early Christian Church*, 404 ff.
115. *Idem*, 115.

APPENDIX A: VARIANT CITATIONS  
OF THE TEXT OF THE PSALMS

The purpose of this lay is to demonstrate that through *Concepciones* he actually employs a series of the *Three Lays*, he can subsequently quote from other versions, notably Jerome's "Lullaby" Poems, the version of the "Vigil" and Jerome's Hebrew Poems. There are informed by Gish and Hille" respectively by "some of the persons are doubtless explicitly by *Concepciones*" may from memory or paraphrasing. The information comes underlines problems and some of the right hand column shows the various where the quotes that point and come in other poems of the *Concepciones*.

[illegible]







# APPENDIX B: ARGUMENTS, DEFINITIONS, SYLLOGISMS, TYPES OF SPEECH

## Arguments (cf. Part 1, 1.1.1ff.)

an argument,

an antinomic reason,

a cause

a consequence

a consequence,

a consequence-free,

an explanation,

a disjunctive proper conclusion,

a definition,

an explanatory reason,

an event,

a formula

a genus,

an hypothesis,

a kind of reason,

a manner of reason,

a manner of reason,

an occasion,

a probability,

a proposition

a proof,

a verbal proof

a speech,

a syllogism,

a syllogism,

a type,

a type

a type

a type

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, k, l, m, n, o, p, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y, z

all





















## INDEXES













Element		54	56
C-1	400	100	100, 100, 100, 100
C-2	100	100	100, 100, 100, 100
C-3	100	100	100
C-4	100	100	100
C-5	100	100	100, 100, 100
C-6	100	100	100, 100
C-7	100	100	100
C-8	100	100	100, 100
C-9	100	100	100
C-10	100	100	100
C-11	100	100	100
C-12	100	100	100
C-13	100	100	100
C-14	100	100	100
C-15	100	100	100
C-16	100	100	100
C-17	100	100	100
C-18	100	100	100
C-19	100	100	100
C-20	100	100	100
C-21	100	100	100
C-22	100	100	100
C-23	100	100	100
C-24	100	100	100
C-25	100	100	100
C-26	100	100	100
C-27	100	100	100
C-28	100	100	100
C-29	100	100	100
C-30	100	100	100
C-31	100	100	100
C-32	100	100	100
C-33	100	100	100
C-34	100	100	100
C-35	100	100	100
C-36	100	100	100
C-37	100	100	100
C-38	100	100	100
C-39	100	100	100
C-40	100	100	100
C-41	100	100	100
C-42	100	100	100
C-43	100	100	100
C-44	100	100	100
C-45	100	100	100
C-46	100	100	100
C-47	100	100	100
C-48	100	100	100
C-49	100	100	100
C-50	100	100	100

9. SEPTIMA PAGINA

8009

8014	80	80-80	800
8015	800	80-80	800, 800
8016	800, 800	80-80	800, 800
8017	800, 800	80-80	800
8018	800	80-80	800
8019	800	80-80	800
8020	800	80-80	800
8021	800	80-80	800
8022	800	80-80	800
8023	800	80-80	800
8024	800	80-80	800
8025	800	80-80	800
8026	800	80-80	800
8027	800	80-80	800
8028	800	80-80	800
8029	800	80-80	800
8030	800	80-80	800
8031	800	80-80	800
8032	800	80-80	800
8033	800	80-80	800
8034	800	80-80	800
8035	800	80-80	800
8036	800	80-80	800
8037	800	80-80	800
8038	800	80-80	800
8039	800	80-80	800
8040	800	80-80	800
8041	800	80-80	800
8042	800	80-80	800
8043	800	80-80	800
8044	800	80-80	800
8045	800	80-80	800
8046	800	80-80	800
8047	800	80-80	800
8048	800	80-80	800
8049	800	80-80	800
8050	800	80-80	800
8051	800	80-80	800
8052	800	80-80	800
8053	800	80-80	800
8054	800	80-80	800
8055	800	80-80	800
8056	800	80-80	800
8057	800	80-80	800
8058	800	80-80	800
8059	800	80-80	800
8060	800	80-80	800
8061	800	80-80	800
8062	800	80-80	800
8063	800	80-80	800
8064	800	80-80	800
8065	800	80-80	800
8066	800	80-80	800
8067	800	80-80	800
8068	800	80-80	800
8069	800	80-80	800
8070	800	80-80	800
8071	800	80-80	800
8072	800	80-80	800
8073	800	80-80	800
8074	800	80-80	800
8075	800	80-80	800
8076	800	80-80	800
8077	800	80-80	800
8078	800	80-80	800
8079	800	80-80	800
8080	800	80-80	800
8081	800	80-80	800
8082	800	80-80	800
8083	800	80-80	800
8084	800	80-80	800
8085	800	80-80	800
8086	800	80-80	800
8087	800	80-80	800
8088	800	80-80	800
8089	800	80-80	800
8090	800	80-80	800
8091	800	80-80	800
8092	800	80-80	800
8093	800	80-80	800
8094	800	80-80	800
8095	800	80-80	800
8096	800	80-80	800
8097	800	80-80	800
8098	800	80-80	800
8099	800	80-80	800
8100	800	80-80	800





<i>Sphenocera</i>		<i>Exochus</i>	
11	117	117	11
12	118	118	12
13	119		
14	120		
15	121, 122	<i>Phedusa</i>	
16	123	123	16, 104
17	124	124	17
		125	18
<i>Phedusa</i>		126	19
18	127	127	20
19	128, 129, 130, 131	128	21
20	132, 133, 134, 135	129	22
21	136, 137, 138, 139	130	23
22	140, 141, 142	131	24
23	143	132	25
24	144	133	26
25	145	134	27
26	146	135	28
27	147	136	29
28	148	137	30
29	149	138	31
30	150	139	32
31	151	140	33
32	152	141	34
33	153	142	35
34	154	143	36
35	155	144	37
36	156	145	38
37	157	146	39
38	158	147	40
39	159	148	41
40	160	149	42
41	161	150	43
42	162	151	44
43	163	152	45
44	164	153	46
45	165	154	47
46	166	155	48
47	167	156	49
48	168	157	50
49	169	158	51
50	170	159	52
51	171	160	53
52	172	161	54
53	173	162	55
54	174	163	56
55	175	164	57
56	176	165	58
57	177	166	59
58	178	167	60
59	179	168	61
60	180	169	62
61	181	170	63
62	182	171	64
63	183	172	65
64	184	173	66
65	185	174	67
66	186	175	68
67	187	176	69
68	188	177	70
69	189	178	71
70	190	179	72
71	191	180	73
72	192	181	74
73	193	182	75
74	194	183	76
75	195	184	77
76	196	185	78
77	197	186	79
78	198	187	80
79	199	188	81
80	200	189	82
81	201	190	83
82	202	191	84
83	203	192	85
84	204	193	86
85	205	194	87
86	206	195	88
87	207	196	89
88	208	197	90
89	209	198	91
90	210	199	92
91	211	200	93
92	212	201	94
93	213	202	95
94	214	203	96
95	215	204	97
96	216	205	98
97	217	206	99
98	218	207	100
99	219	208	101
100	220	209	102
101	221	210	103
102	222	211	104
103	223	212	105
104	224	213	106
105	225	214	107
106	226	215	108
107	227	216	109
108	228	217	110
109	229	218	111
110	230	219	112
111	231	220	113
112	232	221	114
113	233	222	115
114	234	223	116
115	235	224	117
116	236	225	118
117	237	226	119
118	238	227	120
119	239	228	121
120	240	229	122
121	241	230	123
122	242	231	124
123	243	232	125
124	244	233	126
125	245	234	127
126	246	235	128
127	247	236	129
128	248	237	130
129	249	238	131
130	250	239	132
131	251	240	133
132	252	241	134
133	253	242	135
134	254	243	136
135	255	244	137
136	256	245	138
137	257	246	139
138	258	247	140
139	259	248	141
140	260	249	142
141	261	250	143
142	262	251	144
143	263	252	145
144	264	253	146
145	265	254	147
146	266	255	148
147	267	256	149
148	268	257	150
149	269	258	151
150	270	259	152
151	271	260	153
152	272	261	154
153	273	262	155
154	274	263	156
155	275	264	157
156	276	265	158
157	277	266	159
158	278	267	160
159	279	268	161
160	280	269	162
161	281	270	163
162	282	271	164
163	283	272	165
164	284	273	166
165	285	274	167
166	286	275	168
167	287	276	169
168	288	277	170
169	289	278	171
170	290	279	172
171	291	280	173
172	292	281	174
173	293	282	175
174	294	283	176
175	295	284	177
176	296	285	178
177	297	286	179
178	298	287	180
179	299	288	181
180	300	289	182
181	301	290	183
182	302	291	184
183	303	292	185
184	304	293	186
185	305	294	187
186	306	295	188
187	307	296	189
188	308	297	190
189	309	298	191
190	310	299	192
191	311	300	193
192	312	301	194
193	313	302	195
194	314	303	196
195	315	304	197
196	316	305	198
197	317	306	199
198	318	307	200
199	319	308	201
200	320	309	202
201	321	310	203
202	322	311	204
203	323	312	205
204	324	313	206
205	325	314	207
206	326	315	208
207	327	316	209
208	328	317	210
209	329	318	211
210	330	319	212
211	331	320	213
212	332	321	214
213	333	322	215
214	334	323	216
215	335	324	217
216	336	325	218
217	337	326	219
218	338	327	220
219	339	328	221
220	340	329	222
221	341	330	223
222	342	331	224
223	343	332	225
224	344	333	226
225	345	334	227
226	346	335	228
227	347	336	229
228	348	337	230
229	349	338	231
230	350	339	232
231	351	340	233
232	352	341	234
233	353	342	235
234	354	343	236
235	355	344	237
236	356	345	238
237	357	346	239
238	358	347	240
239	359	348	241
240	360	349	242
241	361	350	243
242	362	351	244
243	363	352	245
244	364	353	246
245	365	354	247
246	366	355	248
247	367	356	249
248	368	357	250
249	369	358	251
250	370	359	252
251	371	360	253
252	372	361	254
253	373	362	255
254	374	363	256
255	375	364	257
256	376	365	258
257	377	366	259
258	378	367	260
259	379	368	261
260	380	369	262
261	381	370	263
262	382	371	264
263	383	372	265
264	384	373	266
265	385	374	267
266	386	375	268
267	387	376	269
268	388	377	270
269	389	378	271
270	390	379	272
271	391	380	273
272	392	381	274
273	393	382	275
274	394	383	276
275	395	384	277
276	396	385	278
277	397	386	279
278	398	387	280
279	399	388	281
280	400	389	282
281	401	390	283
282	402	391	284
283	403	392	285
284	404	393	286
285	405	394	287
286	406	395	288
287	407	396	289
288	408	397	290
289	409	398	291
290	410	399	292
291	411	400	293
292	412	401	294
293	413	402	295
294	414	403	296
295	415	404	297
296	416	405	298
297	417	406	299
298	418	407	300
299	419	408	301
300	420	409	302
301	421	410	303
302	422	411	304
303	423	412	305
304	424	413	306
305	425	414	307
306	426	415	308
307	427	416	309
308	428	417	310
309	429	418	311
310	430	419	312
311	431	420	313
312	432	421	314
313	433	422	315
314	434	423	316
315	435	424	317
316	436	425	318
317	437	426	319
318	438	427	320
319	439	428	321
320	440	429	322
321	441	430	323
322	442	431	324
323	443	432	325
324	444	433	326
325	445	434	327
326	446	435	328
327	447	436	329
328	448	437	330
329	449	438	331
330	450	439	332
331	451	440	333
332	452	441	334
333	453	442	335</

# SCRIPTURE INDEX

2009

1. *John*

1:1

1:2

1:3

1:4

1:5

1:6

1:7

1:8

1:9

1:10

1:11

1:12

1:13

1:14

1:15

1:16

1:17

1:18

1:19

1:20

1:21

1:22

1:23

1:24

1:25

1:26

1:27

1:28

1:29

1:30

1:31

1:32

1:33

1:34

1:35

1:36

1:37

1:38

1:39

1:40

1:41

1:42

1:43

1:44

1:45

1:46

1:47

1:48

1:49

1:50

1:51

1:52

1:53

1:54

1:55

1:56

1:57

1:58

1:59

1:60

1:61

1:62

1:63

1:64

1:65

1:66

1:67

1:68

1:69

1:70

1:71

1:72

1:73

1:74

1:75

1:76

1:77

1:78

1:79

1:80

1:81

1:82

1:83

1:84

1:85

1:86

1:87

1:88

1:89

1:90

1:91

1:92

1:93

1:94

1:95

1:96

1:97

1:98

1:99

1:100

1:101

1:102

1:103

1:104

1:105

1:106

1:107

1:108

1:109

1:110

1:111

1:112

1:113

1:114

1:115

1:116

1:117

1:118

1:119

1:120

1:121

1:122

1:123

1:124

1:125

1:126

1:127

1:128

1:129

1:130

1:131

1:132

1:133

1:134

1:135

1:136

1:137

1:138

1:139

1:140

1:141

1:142

1:143

1:144

1:145

1:146

1:147

1:148

1:149

1:150

1:151

1:152

1:153

1:154

1:155

1:156

1:157

1:158

1:159

1:160

1:161

1:162

1:163

1:164

1:165

1:166

1:167

1:168

1:169

1:170

1:171

1:172

1:173

1:174

1:175

1:176

1:177

1:178

1:179

1:180

1:181

1:182

1:183

1:184

1:185

1:186

1:187

1:188

1:189

1:190

1:191

1:192

1:193

1:194

1:195

1:196

1:197

1:198

1:199

1:200

1:201

1:202

1:203

1:204

1:205

1:206

1:207

1:208

1:209

1:210

1:211

1:212

1:213

1:214

1:215

1:216

1:217

1:218

1:219

1:220

1:221

1:222

1:223

1:224

1:225

1:226

1:227

1:228

1:229

1:230

1:231

1:232

1:233

1:234

1:235

1:236

1:237

1:238

1:239

1:240

1:241

1:242

1:243

1:244

1:245

1:246

1:247

1:248

1:249

1:250

1:251

1:252

1:253

1:254

1:255

1:256

1:257

1:258

1:259

1:260

1:261

1:262

1:263

1:264

1:265

1:266

1:267

1:268

1:269

1:270

1:271

1:272

1:273

1:274

1:275

1:276

1:277

1:278

1:279

1:280

1:281

1:282

1:283

1:284

1:285

1:286

1:287

1:288







O'Connor, E. D., 191

O'Donnell, J. J., 37

Ogden, A. J. A., 252, *Obsequy*, 3,  
First, 129, 136**Order** of Holo, 3, 34

Oskara, 104, 107

Osteo-der Klats, 191

Ottawa, 31

Ottawa, 144, 145 f.

Ottawa, 31 *de jure*

Ottawa, 144

Ottawa, 1, 14, 141

Ottawa, 1, 14, 141

Ottawa, 1, 14, 141

Ottawa, 141

Ottawa, 141

Ottawa, 1, 14, 141

Ottawa, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149

Ottawa, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149

Ottawa, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149

Ottawa, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149

Ottawa, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149

Ottawa, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149

Ottawa, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149

Ottawa, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149

Ottawa, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149

Ottawa, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149

Ottawa, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149

Ottawa, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149

Ottawa, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149

Ottawa, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149

Ottawa, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149

Ottawa, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149

Ottawa, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149

Ottawa, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149

Ottawa, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149

## 3. GENERAL INDEX

### **Exonarchs, 154 f**

Kharaba, 15, 164, 170, 200, 201

dynast = Talmudists, 170

Yahonarch, 154

Yahel, 154

Yahel, 154, p. 1, 15, 164, 165, 166, 170,

171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176

Aggareus, 1

Adahar, 170, 171

alphabetic pattern, 1, 141 ff., 142 ff.,  
143 ff.

allegory, 141, 142, p. 1

alibi-in-patria, 1

Amalek, 154 ff.

Apollonius/Apollonius, 15, 16

archer = Isophras, 16

Arana/Aras, 15, 41, 164, 165, p. 1, 164  
1, 164, 165, 166, 167

Arseppus, 164

arsidarius, 161

arsives = apostles, 161, 162

arsiphras, 161, 162 = Christ's words,

164 = don't's power, 161

Asaph, 16, 161, 162

Asaphus, 16

asaphus = Jesus, 16

Asaphus, 1

Asaphus, 161

Babylon, 161, 162, 163

Babylon, 161

Babylon, 161

Babylon = type of Christ, 161

Babylon = type of pleasure, 161

Babylon = type of wisdom = sapientia  
161, 162

Babylon = thought of aggressive men,  
161, 162 = physical pleasure, 161

Babylon, 1

Babylon = mystery, 164 ff.

Babylon, 1

Babylon, 161

Babylon = great men, 161

Babylon, 1, 161

Babylon = mental strength, 161, 162,  
163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976, 977, 978, 979, 980, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000

Babylon of Christ = Church, 161

Babylonian = Virgin's words, 161

Cady, 161

Cady, 161

Cady, 161

Cady, 161

Cady = Jesus, 161, 162 = Christ,

163 = Christ, 164 = Christ,

165 = Christ,

166 = Christ, 167 = Christ,

168 = Christ,

169 = Christ,

170 = Christ, 171 = Christ, 172 = Christ,



eye = understanding, eye  
 Ezechiel, 17 f., 19

*Exposition, meaning of, 31*

Exodus, 191

eye, human and divine, 30

doctors of errors = vision, 30

eye = vision, 30, 31 = preaching, 30

eye of Christ = apostle, 30

eye(s) of God = Trinity, 30, 31

body spirit, 30, 31

eye = vision, 30

eyes = philosophers, 34

eye, number = fulness of Law, 19

eye = David, 100

Experiences of eye, seven ways to, 30 f.

Exposition = prophetic-ecstasy, 34

eye, significance of number, 30

eye = angelic powers, 30

Exodus, meanings of, 100, 101, 102, 103

Exodus, defined, 30

Exodus, story, 100

Exodus, 100, 101 f.

Exodus of Christ = exodus, 100

Exodus = vision, 30

eye = Christ, 100 = one great in

vision, 100, 101 = full vision, 100

eye, associated with vision, 100

eye, definition of, 100, 101 and

university, 100 without university,

100 physical parts define powers,

100, 100, 100, 100, 100, 100, 100

Physicians, 100, 100, 100, 100, 100

university, 100

eye = one inspired by grace, 100

eye = vision, 100, 100

eye = vision, 100

eye = vision, 100, 100, 100, 100

eye, 100, 100

eye = fulfilled-Christ, 100, 100

eye = vision, 100, 100, 100, 100

eye = vision/understanding, 100,

100

eye = apostle/prophet/doctor,

100, 100, 100 = full vision, 100 =

prophet, 100

Exodus, 100, 100, 100, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100

Exodus, 100

Exodus, 100, 100, 100, 100, 100, 100

Exodus, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

Exodus, 100, 100

John the Baptist, 27, 28, 29, 30

John the evangelist, 28

John, meaning of, 27

Johns, 27, 28

John, disciples of = holy women,  
28

John, all  $E_1$ , 27, 28, 29, 30, 31

John, word, explanation of, 28

John of Ephesus, 28

Johns, 27

John, emperor, 1

Johns, 1

John = image of world, 27, 28  
John's work, 28

John of Church = John the Baptist,  
27

John and David, 24 f., 24, 25

Johns, 28

John's name = meaning, 28

John, image of Christ as of David,  
27, 28 f., 28, of Jerusalem, 29,  
28, 29, 30, 31

John, 27

John = new Testament, 27

John as well, 28

John, 2, 200 f.

John = meaning from or David, 27  
John's meaning, 2, 27

John, 27, 28

John, name of John, 27

Johns, 27

John = John, 27

John = Church, 27, = Christ, 27,  
= David, 27

John = Conversion, 27, 27

Johns, 27, 28

John, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35

Johns, in good and bad sense,  
27, 28 = Christ, 27 f., 28

= Christ, 27 f., = prophets/  
apostles, 27, 28 = worldly  
Johns, 27

John = Christ's death, 27

John = history, 27

John's name = meaning of John, 27, 28

Johns, 27

Johns, 27

Johns, 27, 28

Johns, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32

John, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32

Johns, 27

John = history, 27, 28

John, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31

John = Christ, 27

Johns, explanation of, 27

Johns, meaning of, 27

Johns, 1

John, name of John, 27

John, meaning, explanation of, 27

John, second Council of, 2

John in the Church, 27

John, 27

Johns, 27

Johns, 27

John = prophets/  
apostles, 27

John, 27, 28

Johns, 27

John = Scripture, 27

John = understanding of Scripture,  
27, 28

John's name, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31

Johns, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35

John, 27, 28

John's name, 27

John's name, 27

John, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33

Johns, 27, 28, 29

Johns, 27



man = holy man, 42	Teach, 32
manor = inner man, 32	teachers, 32
revelance in bad and good works, 32, 33	regulate in songs, 42
reveling promised in O.T.,	Trinity, 32, 33, 35 and, 32-3 in Isaiah, 32
Revelation in O.T., 32	triangles, two types of, 32
seal = God's word, 44, as seal of Father = seal of Son, 32	two, number, importance of, 32
separated(s) = Christ's body, 420 = the Church(es), 324, 325, 420	unborn = birth, 324 = Jews, who never condemned and approved, 32
Tarso, 420	Venus, 322, 420
temple = Lord's body, 322 = Jerusalem, 322, 323	Venus Lavinia, 8
tem as glorious member, 32	Vespian, 3, 5, 324
Theatrical, 420	Vivianus, 3, 320
Theatre, 420	
Theodora, 3, 320	way(s) = Lord's entrance, 322 = Isaiah, 32, 324 = Cleopatra/ Suzanna, 32, 420
Theodorus, 32	Way = Christ, 32, 324
third good, 42	weapons = attacks of pagans, 42
style = incarnation, 42	wings, divine = O.T. and N.T. concepts, 32
thirteen, significance of, 32	Windsor = Christ, 420
Thomas, apostle, 42	Wings, 3
Three Chapters, 3	
three, number, importance of, 3	
Thomas (kind of) student = Christian God, 42	Zacharia, 3, 32
troops = Christ's enemies, 32	Zachary, 32